Monumenta Ritualia Ecclesiae Anglicanae

OR OCCASIONAL OFFICES OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND ACCORDING TO THE ANCIENT USE OF SALISBURY THE PRYMER IN ENGLISH AND OTHER PRAYERS AND FORMS WITH DISSERTATIONS AND NOTES

BY THE REV. WILLIAM MASKELL M. A.

IN TWO VOLUMES

VOL. II.

London
WILLIAM PICKERING
1846

CONTENTS OF VOLUME II.

Dissertation on the Prymer in English.

Dissertation on The Prymer.

CHAPTER I.

ALTHOUGH I do not propose to give in my present work any portion of the Breviaries of the Church of England, yet the Prymer which I am now about to lay before the reader is so connected with them, in matter and arrangement (in one sense, indeed, a part of them), that it would seem I think an unpardonable omission to pass them by unnoticed. And, moreover, these volumes being intended to illustrate, so far as their limits will allow, the early and later Ritual and Offices of our Church, I feel for that reason bound to take this opportunity of giving a short account of the ancient divisions and offices of the ecclesiastical day, from which our modern Matins and Evensong have been derived.

The remarks which I have made in the preface to the Ancient Liturgies, upon the variety of Uses as regarded the missal, which formerly to a much greater extent than now, prevailed through the whole Western Church, are equally applicable to the breviary. That power which, as I have there said, was vested in each Bishop to provide as he himself, under certain conditions, thought best for the public worship of the churches of his diocese, would not have failed to have

been exercised over the less solemn offices, as well as over the most important of them all, which concerned the Eucharist. Hence there were the Breviaries of York and Sarum, which have been printed; and doubtless an accurate examination into the manuscript stores of our great libraries, would give us examples still extant of the Breviaries of the other great English Uses, the Hereford, the Lincoln, and the Bangor. The observations which follow, will not be affected by the differences, whether great or small, which unquestionably existed between the Service Books of those Churches.

By the word Breviary we are to understand an arrangement of certain Divine Offices, constructed out of Prayers, and Psalms, and Hymns, and Canticles, and Lessons taken from the sacred Scriptures or writings of the holy Fathers; which was authorized and ordained to be continually performed before God, at certain hours of the day and night throughout the year, by and for the Church.[1]

Other terms to signify the same arrangement are frequently to be met with: such as, *Officium divinum*, or *ecclesiasticum*, or *canonicum;* or *Orarium*, or *Horæ canonicæ*, and sometimes *Cursus*.[2]

---

[1] Compare *Azevedo*, de Div. Off. Exercit. 1.

[2] *Cursus*, to signify the *service* of the Hours, occurs in an early English canon, 7th of the council of Chalcuith, A. D. 785, "Ut omnes ecclesiæ publicæ canonicis horis cursum suum cum reverentia habeant." *Wilkins*. Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 147. About the same time, Amalarius wrote: who in his work "de ordine Antiphonarii," says in the Prologue, "cupio summatim aliquid scribere, quasi quoddam manuale de solis nocturnalibus officiis, et de his, quæ vocantur vulgo cursus." And immediately after, "Cap. 1. Incipit adnotatio de nocturnalibus officiis et diurnalibus, quæ vulgo cursus vocantur." *Bibl. Patr. Auctarium. Tom.* 1. 506.

Every reader of ecclesiastical history is aware that in the earliest ages, as well as in succeeding ones, there were heretics, who affirmed that men should never cease from prayer; such for example as were the Messalians, or Euchitæ. On the other hand, there were some, far more numerous, who objected to all stated forms and times for prayer; such as the Pelagians, and many whom we could name. Holding as she ever has, the just mean between these two extremes, and guided by the Holy Spirit of God, His Church laid down precise rules upon this matter. With the one side which she condemned she yet agreed, knowing that there is no time which is not fit to be employed in prayer; that men must pray without ceasing: with the other, no less to be condemned, she yet sympathized, remembering the infirmity and weakness of humanity. Hence, according to the often cited passage of the Psalmist, "Septies in die laudem dixi tibi," she especially appointed seven Offices for seven different times of the day. These were portions which came to be so well known as the Canonical Hours.

We do not know when the first opposers sprung up of the laws and customs of the Church. Neither do we know how early the Canonical Hours were settled. Some would say, by Popes Damasus, or Gelasius, or Gregory: but these it is quite certain did nothing more than Popes in after times, that is, reform or correct the services which they found already in use.

We read that it was at the third hour when the Apostles were assembled together, that the Holy Ghost came down on them. Again, "Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour." It was at night, towards the morning, when S. Peter, after the Angel

had loosed him from prison, knocked at the gate of the house "where many were gathered together praying." It was midnight, when "Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God." Tertullian speaks of the Christians meeting before dawn to worship God.[3] The Apostolical Constitutions are precise in their directions that prayers should be offered up in the morning, at the third hour, the sixth, the ninth, vespers, and at the cock-crowing.[4] S. Cyprian's injunctions towards the end of his treatise upon the Lord's prayer, enforce the duty of prayer at certain hours, and recognize the truth of the application above made of the passages from Scripture.[5] S. Athanasius, S. Basil, S. Augustine, and S. Gregory Nazianzen, all testify to the like purpose: and there is no need here to multiply authorities.

But not always have the same hours of the day and night been appointed for prayer. Like other matters connected with the public welfare and duties of the Church, this also has been subject to change, and made suitable to altered circumstances. During persecution it was fitting, because safety required it, that assemblies should be made at night: for a short time afterwards, until experience had proved the dangers which accompanied such meetings in times of peace, the same practice, by way of commemoration, might not unwisely be continued: afterwards it was forbidden generally to the people, and a new arrangement of the Canonical Hours was necessary. Hence Nocturns

---

[3] *De corona.* Opera. *p.* 102. *Edit.* Paris. 1675. Compare also *De Jejuniis.p.* 549. Where Tertullian even speaks of the hours, as Horæ *Apostolicæ.*

[4] Lib. 8. Cap. xxxiv.

[5] Opera. *p.* 215. Edit. Paris. 1726.

became joined with, and were to be said with Lauds: and the number of the Canonical Hours was fixed at seven: viz. Matins and Lauds, Prime, Tierce, Sext, Nones, Vespers, and Compline.

In England the night assemblies appear not to have been discontinued so late as the middle of the eighth century. One of the excerptions of Archbishop Egbert says, "Septem synaxes sancti patres canendas constituerunt, quas omni die clerus singulis horis canere debet; quarum prima est nocturnalis synaxis, secunda prima hora diei, &c." This occurs in a canon especially directed to parish priests.[6] Cardinal Lorenzana, in the preface to his edition of the Gothic, or as it is usually called, the Mozarabic Breviary, remarks upon the fact of its containing the *night* services. He says, "Non leve ad asserendam nostri codicis vetustatem argumentum insurgit ex numero, et ordine Horarum Canonicarum ad quas aptatur Hymnus, et priorum Ecclesiæ sæculorum nobis speciem referunt: primo etenim in calce nostri codicis non solum Horas Matutinas et Laudum invenies, sed etiam Hymnos ad primam noctis vigiliam: ad Galli cantum, quod erat circa medium noctis, et ad pullorum cantum, quod erat circa exurgentem auroram."[7] I do not mean to assert positively from the canon above of Egbert, that

---

[6] *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 103.

[7] Pref. *p.* 18. Edit. Matriti. 1775. With this, compare the account of the Mozarabic services in the chapel at Toledo, upon Cardinal Ximenes' foundation, as described in the year 1740. "Sacellani autem sacelli Corporis Christi, diebus singulis recitant totum officium Mozarabicum: mane Primam, Tertiam, Sextam et Nonam, nec non Missam: post meridiem, Vesperas, Completorium: et postea dicuntur Matutinum et Laudes." *Pinius.* Tractatus Historico - Chronologicus. Cap. 8. § 5. 365.

the nocturns were still to be divided, or were to be said distinct from Lauds: but it is probable that the night service was attended generally by the people. Two hundred years after, Ælfric in his pastoral epistle, calls the first canonical hour, "matins, with the after song appertaining thereto."[8]

Lyndwood's authority must not be omitted: he tells us the "Divine Offices" consist "in septem horis canonicis, videlicet matutinis, prima, tertia, sexta, nona, vesperis, et completorio."[9] He enumerates the same in another place, when the text having "Matutinæ et aliæ horæ," he has to explain what the other hours are.[10]

I must add here also the names given by the Anglo-Saxons to the canonical Hours: uhtsang, primesang, undersang, middaysang, noonsang, evensang, and nightsang.[11]

The times of saying the Offices were insisted upon with great exactness in the earliest ages: thus Leo IV. exhorts in his homily *de cura Pastorali:* "Omni nocte ad nocturnas horas surgite: cursum vestrum *certis horis* decantate." Other instances are cited by Martene,[12] but the Church was satisfied, if the Hours

---

[8] Compare the canon of a council in the intermediate century: the 15th of Cloveshoo, A.D. 747. "Ut septem canonicæ orationum diei et noctis horæ—— observentur." *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 97.

[9] Lib. 1. Tit. x. *Sint ecclesiarum.* Lyndwood, Lib. 3. Tit. xxiij. *Ad excitandos.* verb. *Nocturnum.* explains in what consist the Nocturnal and Diurnal Offices. The first in Matins, Prime, and Compline: the other in Tierce, Sext, Nones, and Vespers. This throws light upon the passage above: "nocturnalis synaxis."

[10] Lib. 1. Tit. 14. *Presbyteri.*

[11] Canons of Ælfric. xix. *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 252.

were observed nearly about their proper times, viz. Prime, Tierce, Sext, and Nones, at the first, third, sixth, and ninth hours of the day, counting from six in the morning. Vespers, at the eleventh hour, and Compline at the twelfth. Matins was always to be said at some time after midnight.[13] These rules, within certain limits, were subject to the custom and practice of differeht places; and a more exact observance was required of those who officiated in choir, than of those who recited the offices in private: which latter might be done in any place, provided only that it was decent, and the attention not disturbed.

Not only was the day thus divided into seven parts, but reasons were given for this arrangement. In seven days the creation was completed. Again, seven times a day, the Scripture tells us, that the just man falls: there are seven graces of the Holy Spirit, seven divisions of the Lord's prayer, and seven ages of a man's life. The mystery of our redemption was begun and ended in the night: in the middle of the night our Blessed Lord was born, and rose again from the dead. The Hours also, had each its mystical reference to certain sacred occurrences.[14] I shall extract these from

---

[12] Tract. de antiqua Ecclesiæ disciplina. *Cap.* 1. vj.

[13] As to Matins, we find the following, among the statutes drawn up by Archbishop Walter de Gray, of York, for the hospital of S. John, at Nottingham. A.D. 1291. "Insuper statuimus ut omnes fratres simul surgant ad Matutinas, et ita tempestive, ut possint Matutinæ percantari ante auroram, vel ex ortu auroræ, de festo S. Michaelis usque ad Pascha." *Dugdale.* Monast. Ang. *Vol.* vj. *p.* 679.

[14] These, to mention only one primitive authority, are to be found in Apost. Const. Lib. 8. Cap. xxxiv. cited above.

an edition of the Salisbury Prymer.[15] They are commonly to be found in the Horæ, Prymers, and Enchiridions of about the same date, placed under woodcuts of the subjects.

¶ Ad laudes. De beata Maria.
How Mary the moder and vyrgyn;
Vysyted Elizabeth wyf of Zachary,
Whiche sayd, blyssed be thou cosyn,
And blyssed be the fruyt of thy body.

¶ Ad primam.
How Jesu chryst ryght poorely borne was,
In an olde oryble,[16] layde all in pouerte:
At Bethleem, by an oxe and an asse,
Where Mary blyssed his natyuite.

¶ Ad tertiam.
How an aungell appered in the morne,
Syngyng Gloria in excelsis deo:
Saynt[17] the veray sone of god is borne,
Ye shepeherdes bedleem ye may go.

---

[15] The prymer of Salysbury vse, set out a long wout ony serchyng, with many prayers, and goodly pyctures——And be newly enprynted at Rowen. M.ccccc.xxxviij. 8vo. An edition of the Salisbury Prymer, 12mo. printed at Paris by Kerver, 1532, has "oribbe." An *Enchiridion* of the same printer, 1528, and another by German Hardouyn, read "stall." The later Prymers after 1540 do not contain these verses.

[16] I have little doubt that this word is meant for *cribbe:* the foreign printers were sadly puzzled occasionally with English words.

[17] The other editions correctly read "sayng."

¶ Ad sextam.
How thre kynge of straunge nacyons,
Of Chrystes byrth hauyng intellygence,
Unto Bethleem brought theyr oblacyons,
Of golde, of myrre, and frankencence.

¶ Ad nonam.
Symeon at Crystes cyrcumcision,
These wordos unto the iewes dydes tell,
Myn eyen beholdeth your redempcyon,
The lyght and glory of ysraell.

¶ Ad vesperas.
How Mary and Joseph with Jesu were fayne,
In to Egypt, for socour to fle:
Whan the Innocentes for his sake were slayne,
By commyssyon of Herode's cruelte.

¶ Ad completorium.
How mary assumpted was aboue the skyes,
By her sone as souerayne lady:
Receyued there among the Jerarchyes,
And crowned her the quene of glory.

Generally, as in this edition, the Hours "de Cruce" are added, with verses both in Latin and in English: much more to the purpose.

¶ Ad matutinas. De Cruce.
How iudas came about ye houre of mydnyght,
To betray Chryst with a grete company:
With glayues: wepons: and moche lyght,
And kyssed hym: sayng, Aue rabbi.

¶ Patris sapientia veritas divina,
Deus homo captus est hora matutina:

A notis discipulis cito derelictus,
A[18] Judeis venditus, traditus, afflictus.

¶ Ad primam.
How Jesu chryst was taken at pryme,
And before Pylate bounden presented:
Whiche in hym founde no maner cryme,
All though that he was scraytly examined.

¶ Hora prima ductus est Jesus ad pilatum,
Falsis testimoniis multum accusatum:
In collo percutiunt, manibus ligatum,
Vultum Dei conspuunt lumen cœli gratum.

¶ Ad tertiam.
How Pylate wenyng to delyuer our lorde,
Unto the people, Ecce homo, sayd he:
But euer they cryed with one accorde,
Tolle, tolle eum, crucifige.

¶ Crucifige clamitant hora tertiarum,
Illusus induitur veste purpurarum:
Caput ejus pungitur corona spinarum,
Crucem portat humeris ad locum pœnarum.

¶ Ad sextam.
At the hour of sext Christ was crucified,
Beaten and nayleth with grete myschefe,
For the soule of man there he dyed,
On eche of his sydes hanged a thefe.

¶ Hora sexta Jesus est cruci conclavatus,
Atque cum latronibus pendens deputatus:
Præ tormentis sitiens felle saturatus,
Agnus crimen diluit sic ludificatus.

---

[18] The Enchiridions have "et." The Prymer, 1532, "ac."

¶ Ad nonam.
At the hour of noone Cryst is lyfe lefte,[19]
And to his fader his soule behyght:
Graues opened, the temple veyle clefte,
The erthe shoke, the sonne lost his syght.

¶ Hora nona Dominus Jesus expiravit,
Heli clamans animam patri commendavit:
Latus ejus lancea miles perforauit,
Terra tunc contremuit, et sol obscuravit.

¶ Ad vesperas.
How our lorde at the tyme of euensong,
By Joseph and Nichomede was taken downe:
Layde in his moders lappe streched along,
Whiche for pure sorow fell in a swowne.

¶ De cruce deponitur hora vespertina,
Fortitudo latuit in mente divina:
Talem mortem subiit vitæ medicina,
Heu corona gloriæ jacuit supina.

¶ Ad completorium.
At complyn tyme the body of Jesu,
Was wraped and bounde in a sudary:
Anoynted with bawme, and in a tombe newe,
He was layde by Joseph ab armathy.

¶ Hora completorii datur sepulturæ,
Corpus Christi nobile, spes vitæ futuræ:

---

19 The Prymer of 1532 omits the English verses altogether: the Enchiridions give a different stanza.

¶ At nyne of the clocke our sauior ful of myght,
His spirit unto his father rendryd:
When the sunne lost the clerenes of his lyght,
And the erthe wonderfully tremblyd.

Conditur aromate, complentur scripturæ,
Jugi sit memoria mors hæc mihi curæ.

The *recommendation* follows.

¶ Has horas canonicas cum devotione,
Tibi Criste recolo pia ratione:
Ut sicut tu passus es pœnas in agone,
Sic labori consonans consors sim coronæ.[20]

---

[20] The reader is not to understand that the English verses are intended to be anything but a mere approach to a translation of the Latin. The Prymer of 1532 attempts (at least) a closer version, which it gives as well as the stanzas in the text. It is sufficiently curious to be inserted here.

"The englyse of Patris sapientia.

¶ He that is the great profounde sapience,
And dyuyne trewthe of the father on hye:
Whyche for mankynde of hys benevolence,
Hym selfe hath made bothe god and man ioyntely:
Was sold and bought by the Jewys treyterously,
And aboute mydnyght perturbyd and takyn,
And of hys dyssyples anon forsaken.

¶ The furste houre in the monynge yerly
Unto theyr iuge, callyd pylate, the iewys
Jesu with hys handys bowndyn they cary,
Where many a false wytnes dyd hym accuse:
In the nek they hym smyte, hys body they bruse,
The lyght of heuen, replete wyth all grace.

¶ Aboute thre howres after the sonne gan sprynge,
All the Jewys cry Jesu to crucifye:
And in skorne they clothyd hym wyth purpull clothyng,
And in stede of a crowne on hys hed they tye,
A werthe of thorne, that prykyd cruelly,
And lad hym forth to y (*sic*) place where he dyed,
Wyth a great howge cros on hys shulders leyed.

¶ The syxt houre spryngynge before the myddaye,
Jesu hand and foot to y cros they naylyd:
With the shamfullyst deth y they contryue may,
In dyspyte bytwene two theuys hym hangyd,

In the edition named these last verses are not translated, it being a Prymer in Latin only (with some

---

When that they thought for payn that he thursted,
Hys thurst for to quench they profferd hym gall:
Thys lamb thus ylludyd bought owr synnes all.

¶ Owre mercyfull lorde Jesu goddys sonne,
Callyng vnto hys fader almyghty,
Yelded up hys soule et *(sic)* sone vppon none,
The spyryte departyd that blessyd body:
The sonne waxed darke, the yerth quoke wondersly,
Greate meruelous thynges to beholde and here,
And yet a knyght percyd hys hert wyth a spere.

¶ The dede body of cryste that blessyd man,
From the crosse was losyd and takyn awaye
At euensonge tyme, but alas where was thanne
Hys crowne of glory et *(sic)* great strenght that daye:
Full preuely wythin the godhed yt laye,
Yet wold he thys cruell deth suffer thus,
The trew medsyn of lyffe to brynge to us.

¶ The hope of owre lyfe euer to indure,
Of Jesu the noble and blessyd bodye
At complyntyme was brought to sepulture,
Spycyd and adournyd fragraunte and swetely:
Of scripture complete was thenne the mystery,
Therfore Jesu graunte me thy woundys tendure,
And thy deth besely styll to remember."

The reader may not object also to see the following English verses, which sometimes occur in the later Prymers: they intend to illustrate by the variety of the months, the ages of man's life. I quote from the edition of 1538. Rouen. 8vo.

"January.
The first vi yeres of mannes byrth and aege,
May well be compared to Ianyuere:
For in thys month is no strength, no courage,
More than in a chylde of the aege of vi yere.

February.
The other vi yeres is lyke February,
In the ende therf begynneth the sprynge,
That tyme chyldren is moost apt and redye,

exceptions as above, and occasional prayers): but the Prymer of 1543 gives us the following version.

To receyve chastisement, nurture, and lernynge.

March.

Marche betokeneth the vi yeres folowynge,
Arayeng the erthe wt pleasaunt verdure:
That season youth careth for nothynge,
And without tought dooth hys sporte & pleasure.

Apryll.

The next vi yere maketh foure and twenty,
And figured is to ioly Apryll:
That time of pleasures man hath moost plenty,
Fresshe and louynge his lustes to fulfyll.

Maye.

As in the month of Maye all thyng is in myght,
So at xxx yeres man is in chyef lykyng:
Pleasaunt and lusty, to every mannes syght
In beaute and strength, to women pleasyng.

June.

In June all thyng falleth to rypenesse,
And so dooth man at xxxvi yere olde,
And studyeth for to acquyre rychesse,
And taketh a wyfe to kepe his housholde.

July.

At xl yere of aege or elles neuer
Is ony man endewed with wysdome:
For than forthon hys myght fayleth euer,
As in July dooth euery blossome.

August.

The goodes of the erthe is gadred euermore
In August, so at xlviii yere
Man ought to gather some goodes in store,
To susteyne aege that than draweth nere.

Septembre.

Lete no man thynke for to gather plenty
Yf at liiii yere he haue none:
No more than yf his barne were empty
In Septembre, whan all the corne is gone.

Octobre.

By Octobre betokeneth lx yere
That aege hastely dooth man assayle,
Yf he haue ought, than it dooth appere
To lyve quyetly after his trauayle.

Novembre.

Whan man is at lxvi yere olde

O blessed chryst these houres canonycall,
To thee I offer with meke deuocyon:
For us thou hast suffered those paynes all,
In thy greuous agony by lyke reason,
So by the remembraunce of thy passyon,
Make me accordyng to my busynes,
Partaker of thy crowne and glory endles.

Whiche lynkened is to bareyne Nouembre,
He wexeth unweldy, sekely, and colde,
Than his soule helth is tyme to remembre.

Decembre.

The yere by Decembre taketh his ende,
And so dooth man, at thre score and twelue:
Nature wyth aege wyll hym on message sende,
The tyme is come, that he must go hym selue."

On the opposite pages to these pictures and verses, the calendar is given of each month; beneath which are some more verses, intended to assist the memory with respect to the chief feasts &c. in the month: as for example:—

February.

Bryde . ma . ry . gyl . bert . har . de . ly .
All . thy . frendes . stan . dyng . the . by .
And . pray . with . the . to . dyne .
Pe . ter . ma . thy . and . austyne .

June.

In . June . eras . mus . dyde . thynke .
Nor . to . gyve . bar . na . be . drynke .
But . than . bo . tulph . thought . it . me . ter .
That . John . sholde . drynke . be . fore . pe . ter .

Decembre.

Loy . was . bar . ber . to . Ny . coll .
Ma . ry . pray . thou . for . lu . ces . soll .
And . for . grace . pray . good . tho . mas . ynde .
To . christ . steuen . John . chylde . tho . be . kynde .

On the title page of the same volume are the following verses.

"God be in my hede,
And in myn understandynge;
God be in myn eyen,
And in my lokynge;
God be in my mouth,
And in myn spekynge.
God be in my herte,
And in my thynkynge:
God be at myn ende,
And at my departynge."

Some editions of the Horæ contain short offices "of the compassyon of oure Lady." These also refer each hour to a particular sorrow which the blessed Virgin endured during the Passion.

But I must not omit upon this subject, an account which is occasionally found in the Prymers, "❡ Howe the sayenge of the houres fyrste began, and why they are so called." I quote now from an edition printed at Rouen, by Le Roux. 1538. 8vo.

"The fyrst that euer we fynde in scripture to haue used the worshyppynge of god, at certeyne set houres of the daye, was Daniel the prophete, as it appered in his .vi. chapi. And in the newe testament in the Actes of the apostles the .x. chapitre, we rede, that saynt Peter thapostle accustomed hym selfe to certayn houres of prayer. By whiche examples (as saynt Cypriane testefied) the catholyke church of Chryste did fyrst receyue and admyt suche maner of prayeing. Whereupon the same usuall seruice that we call (Pryme and houres) was fyrste instituted to be sayde and songen here in the Churches of Englande, accordyng to the custome and vse of the diocese, somewhere after the vse of *Sarum*, and somwhere after the vse of *Yorke*. And therfore whan we rede Hora prima, tertia, sexta, and nona, that is, the fyrste, the thyrde, the sixte, and the nynth houre, euyn as they make mention of seuerall houres, so were they and may be vsed at seuerall tymes of the daye, to be sayde in remembrance of Christes passion, and the compassion of the virgin his moder."

These daily offices were called Hours, (*Horæ*) either "ab orando, nam ora idem videtur esse, ac hora," or rather because they were to be recited at certain hours of the day appointed by the Church. *Canonical*, be-

cause according to the canon, or rule, of the Church. Some add, because they are the prayers to be said by Canons in choir, or because canonical simply means ecclesiastical.[21]

CHAPTER II.

THE earliest mention of the word *Breviary* to denote the Divine Office, is to be found in Micrologus, the author of which treatise flourished about the year 1080. He is speaking "de officiis Jejuniorum," and alluding to the Gospel *Egressus Jesus* adds "sicut etiam in antiquis Breviariis ordinatum reperimus."[22] A manuscript was some years ago remaining in the monastery of Casino, entitled *Breviarium*, written about A.D. 1100. But it seems rather to have been an *Ordinale*, from the account given by Zaccaria.[23]

---

[21] *Gavantus*. Thesaurus. *Tom.* 2. cap. 1.

[22] *Cap.*28. Cit. Gavantus. *Tom.* 2. §. 2. 1. He does not give the passage. This tract "Micrologus" *de ecclesiasticis observationibus* is especially valuable. The first edition of any part of it, was by Cochlæus in his *Speculum antiquæ devotionis de Missa:* soon afterwards entire by Pamelius, then the first 22 chapters, by Cassander, and again the whole by Hittorpius in the Auctarium to the Bibl. Patrum. Cassander, *Opera, p.* 121, speaks in the most contemptuous terms of the first edition, as being from an incorrect M.S.; for there can be no doubt that Cochlæus himself deserved the commendation which Hittorpius gives him, in his preface to another work, "vir eruditissimus, et diligens Ecclesiasticæ antiquitatis scrutator," and again, "Doctoris Cochlæi judicium, quod fuit exactissimum." *Auct. Bibl. Patr. Tom.* 1. *p.* 1166.

[23] He says that it contains "totius Ecclesiastici officii rubricas, ritus etiam, et cæremonias tam officii recitandi, quam missæ ce-

However this may be, we cannot doubt that we are to understand by the title, as used by Micrologus, an abbreviation as well as an amended arrangement of the more ancient offices. And this abbreviation chiefly was made by the authority of Pope Gregory the 7th.

It need scarcely be observed that during 1500 years the public worship of the western Church must have occupied at various periods the attention of her rulers. It does not fall in with my plan in these volumes to detail the changes which were made: they are well told in Merati's additions to the *Thesaurus* of Gavantus[24] to which I would refer the student. He will be struck with one circumstance: that through so many ages, in spite of so many old customs given up, and new ones introduced, as nation after nation was converted to the true Faith, yet the same general character was retained, and the same spirit breathed through the long line of the authorized offices of the Church: and this is the more remarkable in the case of important particulars, which one could not have supposed would have stood the violent assaults of her enemies, or the more insidious attacks of heretics and false friends. Nor would it have been so, if the Power by which she was always actuated, had not been the Spirit of God.

---

lebrandæ, ac præterea peculiares quasdam præcipuarum solemnitatum observantias. Unde *Quesnellus* a *Cangio* laudatus colligi posse censebat, primitus *Breviarii* nomine solas rubricas, seu ordinem officiorum olim innotuisse." *Zaccaria*. Bibl. Ritualis. *Tom.* 1. 107. If the conjecture in the text is right, the evident error of Quesnel is shewn to rest upon a mistaken title.

[24] *Tom.* 2. *p.* 11. And more at length, *Zaccaria*. Bibl. Ritualis. Lib. 1. cap. iv. Artic. 4.

But the last settlement of the Breviary may be mentioned. This was under the pontificate of Pius the 5th, and his Bull, dated July 1568, is that by which the present daily office of the Roman communion is authorized and enforced. For the succeeding Bulls of Popes Clement viij. and Urban viij. affect the correctness of the editions, and the licensing of the printers. The chief points of the Bull of Pope Pius are, that this edition of the Breviary had been undertaken in consequence of the variety of Uses at that time existing: it recites the decree of the council of Trent, which had referred the consideration of the matter to the college of Sacred Rites at Rome: it abolishes the use of the breviary arranged some few years before by Cardinal Quignonius: and not only that, but all other breviaries, which could not prove a prescription of 200 years: it decrees that no alteration should be made in the worship and service now appointed: and imposes the observance of the newly arranged and amended edition upon all who were bound to say the Canonical Hours. Hence the power which previously had been permitted to the Bishops of each diocese, to alter and correct or to add to the services of their particular churches, was restrained, and made subject to dispensations from the See of Rome. I must not omit to add that one of the chief persons to whom this whole business was referred had been an English Bishop, Thomas Goldwell of S. Asaph.

The exception in favour of such breviaries as had been in use for 200 years, would have reached, if the church of England had still acknowledged the supremacy of Rome, the breviaries of Salisbury and York. I shall now give as short an account as possible of the

usual contents of the "Breviarium ad Usum Sarum." I take for an example an edition in two volumes, 4to. 1555.[25]

The first volume opens with a calendar, followed by a table of the moveable feasts. After this a short tract on the value and efficacy of the book of Psalms, directions how properly to say the Hours, and the office of the benediction "Salis et Aquæ." All this is preliminary matter, occupying one sheet. Upon fol. j. sign. A. i. begins the Breviary itself. "In nomine sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis. ¶ Incipit ordo breuiarii seu portiforii secundum morem et consuetudinem ecclesiæ Sarum Anglicanæ: una cum ordinali suo: quod usitato vocabulo dicitur *Pica* sive directorium sacerdotum. In tempore paschali. ¶ Pars Hyemalis." Then follow the Dominical and Ferial Offices from Advent Sunday to the Friday after Pentecost, inclusive; with those of some of the greater festivals of Saints, the Innocents' day, S. Stephen, S. Thomas of Canterbury, and a few others. To this first part of the volume succeed, with a new set of signatures and foliation, 1st. the Psalter, which was gone through once a week: 2nd. the seven penitential Psalms: 3rd. the Litany: 4th. the vigils of the dead: 5th. the common offices of apostles, confessors, virgins, &c.: 6th. the offices of the blessed Virgin, of the dedication of a church, benedictions "ad lectiones," the Ordinary and Canon of the mass, some votive masses, the mass of requiem,

---

[25] "Portiforium seu Breviarium ad insignis Sarisburiensis ecclesiæ usum: accuratissime castigatum, cum multis annotatiunculis ac literis alphabeticis, Evangeliorum et Epistolarum, capitulorumque originem indicantibus: quæ nusquam hucusque fuerunt additæ." 2 *vols.* 4to. London. 1555.

and some occasional masses. A long "tabula de festorum divisione" concludes this part. A new set of signatures begins the third part, which is occupied entirely with the proper offices of Saints during this half of the year: beginning with the .xxixth. of November, the vigil of S. Andrew: and ending with the xviijth of June, Ss. Marcus & Marcellianus.

The second volume repeats the first sheet and its contents as described above: upon A. i. "In festo sanctæ Trinitatis. Sarisburiensis portiforii nuperrime exactissimeque revisi volumen secundum, pars vocari solita Estivalis." And the Dominical offices follow up to the 25th Sunday after Trinity inclusive. The whole of the second part, above described, is repeated, but in the present edition, this second volume has a title-page. "Psalterium Davidicum ad verum Sarisburiensis ecclesiæ usum: presbyteris omnibus per punctuationes ad limam distinctum, utile atque accommodum," above a wood-cut of the Root of Jesse. The third part is the "proprium de sanctis tempore estivali," beginning with S. Dunstan, xixth of May, and ending with xixth of November, Ss. Saturninus and Sisinnius. A few rules as to the greater festivals and sundays conclude the volume.

I have the rather selected the above edition, first, because it was printed in England: and secondly, it is in two volumes. The Sarum breviaries in two volumes are always so arranged with a few trivial exceptions, and as odd volumes occasionally are to be met with, the student may be the better able to judge how far his copy may be deficient. Sometimes one part only of a volume may occur: for example, the Temporale or the Sanctorale, or the Psalter. These (as has been seen) beginning with fresh signatures, and foliation, may

be mistaken for perfect books. This must be guarded against; and it need scarcely be added, no fragments of such important books are to be neglected. The difference of arrangement in editions of one volume consists in there being but one Psalter, placed between the end of the Temporale and the beginning of the Sanctorale.

The directions (in the breviary above described) how to say properly the Canonical Hours, do not commonly occur: I shall therefore transcribe them, as being intimately connected with my subject.

"¶ De horis canonicis attende diligenter. Cum igitur beneficiatus omnis, aut in ordinibus sacris constitutus, juxta determinationem ecclesiæ teneatur dicere horas canonicas septem: Advertat quod in primis animum suum præparet, vanos cogitatus prorsus abjiciendo. Inter orandum; colloquia, risus et jocos non admisceat: avibus, canibus, bestiis non intendat: locum devotioni aptum eligat, omnique impedimento vacuum: non gratia humanæ laudis accedat, sed recta et bona intentione. Intendens Dei laudem; officii satisfactionem; meriti augmentum; benefactorum suffragium.

¶ Initiando denique muniat se signo sanctæ crucis: præmittens orationem dominicam cum salutatione angelica, ut divina assistat gratia qua mens in laudem Dei devotius elevetur: ac obsequium illud creatori acceptabilius reddatur.

¶ Legamus igitur, fratres carissimi, canonicas horas integraliter cum cordis attentione. Affectualiter, cum mentis devotione. Integraliter, cum distincta oris expressione. Venerabiliter, cum gestu corporis et animæ. Congruenter, locis et horis statutis.

¶ Psallentibus namque, sicut sanctus dicit Bernardus super Cantica, dignantur admisceri angeli sancti: ea

propter eorum debemus attendere præsentiam, cum stamus adorandum et psallendum: et stare cum omni reverentia et disciplina, et hos crebrius attendere versus. Cum Domino psalles: psallendo tu tria serves. Dirige cor sursum: profer bene, respice sensum. Tunc orantur horæ: cum corde leguntur et hore. Auscultando cane: simul incipe, desine plane.

¶ Is profecto qui horas canonicas dicit devote, copiosus a Deo præmiabitur: in tribulationibus suis consolabitur: a periculis preservabitur: gratiam Dei ampliorem obtinebit et gloriam: conscientiam suam alleviat: tributum Deo solvit et debitum. Servitus quippe clericorum est, quotidie septem horarum servitia persolvere. Illi nimirum angeli Dei erunt familiares amici et custodes, et quæque illius opera erunt extunc Deo acceptiora, plus sibi meritoria, et vivis defunctisque utiliora. Has denique orationes Deus citius et libentius exaudit quam alias privatas."

This was, be it remembered, a repetition only of the numerous decisions of the canonists, as to the careful and attentive recital of the Offices of the breviary. People have been apt to think, that a mere saying, however hurried and formal, of the daily services was held to be sufficient. Nothing can be farther from the truth. No less before the middle of the xvith century than after it, was the Church anxious to impress upon the minds of both her clergy and her people, the absolute necessity of earnest devotion; a worshipping not with the mouth only, but the heart also. "Qui non attendit ad verba, vel ad sensum verborum, vel ad finem in oratione propositum, peccat." "Qui voluntarie distractus, alia faciens, quæ attentionem impediant, peccat." "Qui tantum legit preces horarias, et non orat, minime satisfacit." These,

and such as these, are among the decisions of her doctors on the point; and there is a remarkable decree of the Council of Basle, by which they are enforced. It is the iijrd of the 21st session. "Si quis," it asks, "principem sæculi rogaturus, habitu honesto, gestu decenti, prolatione non præcipiti, sed distincta, attenta quoque mente, seipsum ac verba studet componere, quanto diligentius in sacro loco omnipotentem oraturus Deum, hæc omnino facere curare debet? Statuit igitur sancta synodus, ut in cunctis cathedralibus ac collegiatis ecclesiis, horis debitis, laudes divinæ per singulas horas non cursim ac festinanter, sed sedatim[26] ac tractim, et cum pausa decenti, præsertim in medio cujuslibet versiculi psalmorum, debitam faciendo inter solenne ac feriale officium differentiam, reverenter ab omnibus persolvantur." And again, the vth of the same session, upon private prayer: "Quoscunque etiam alibi beneficiatos, seu in sacris constitutos, cum ad horas canonicas teneantur, admonet hæc sancta synodus, si orationes suas Deo acceptas fore cupiunt, ut non syncopando dictiones, nec colloquia vel risus intermiscendo, sed sive soli, sive associati, diurnum nocturnumque officium reverenter verbisque distinctis peragant: ac tali in loco, unde a devotione non retrahantur, ad quam se disponere et præparare debent, juxta id quod scriptum est, 'Ante orationem præpara animam tuam, ne sis quasi qui tentat Deum.'"[27] Lyndwood has many observations upon this duty. Take for example his note upon a constitution of Archbishop Winchelsey, on the word *Psalmodizantes*. "Diligen-

---

[26] The text reads *asiatim:* the margin *adeatim* and proposes *sedatim.*

[27] Concil. Labbe et Cossart. *Tom.* xij. *col.* 553.

ıttendendum est, ut magis corde, quam voce can-." [28] And again, some hundred years before, the p rebuke and admonition of the synod of Wor-ɔr, under Bishop Cantilupe; "Sunt enim quidam, l dolentes referimus, qui continua syncopa, secun- quod legitur in concilio generali, proferunt matu-s; quos, quia maledictus est, qui facit opus Dei igenter, ad hoc volumus coerceri." [29]

or were these the laws of the English Church only ıe middle and later ages: from her earliest exist-, of which any annals remain, we are taught the e thing. The 2nd of Archbishop Egbert's excerp-s is, "Ut omnes sacerdotes horis competentibus et noctis suarum sonent ecclesiarum signa, et a tunc Deo celebrent officia: et populos erudiant, modo aut quibus Deus adorandus est horis." [30] The a canon of the council of Calchuth insists: "ut ıes ecclesiæ publicæ canonicis horis cursum suum reverentia habeant." [31] The xlv th of the canons ɔted under K. Edgar is, "Docemus etiam, ut justo

---

Lib. 1. Tit. 15. *Presbyteri.* *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. Compare also *Synodus Ex-ısis.* Cap. xxi. Ibid. *Tom.* 2. and *Tom.* 2. 245. Statutes of ɔhelsey; "Item psalmodia in › distincte et aperte dicatur. ›nstituantur, &c." and *Tom.* 3. Constit. Ebor. "Qui autem ınt, distincte proferant, et e, non transiliendo, vel trans-ındo, vel syncopando, sed cum a reverentia, ut ad devotio- excitent animos auditorum." ıd to the same effect, we find care taken by the founders of religious houses, in their charters of Foundation. For example: "Superpelliciis et aumuciis induti, Matutinas ad [*et?*] horas canonicas, juxta institutionem ecclesiasticam de die tractatim punctando, et aperta pronunciatione dicant." *Dugdale.* Mon. Anglic. *Vol.* vj. *p.* 705. (Hospital of Elsing Spital. London.)

[30] *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 102.

[31] Ibid. *p.* 147. A. D. 785.

stato tempore campana pulsetur, et sacerdos quilibet cantum suum horarium in ecclesia psallat, et ibi cum Dei timore sedulo oret, et pro omni populo intercedat."[32] And once more, the 31st chapter of Ælfric's pastoral epistle directs "the seven canonical hours to be sung with great attention, to the praise of the Lord."[33]

Many such examples might be collected: the above will be sufficient to correct in some degree that overweening pride in the modern spiritual advantages which we possess, which has so much led men to suppose that there was for centuries in the Church of England, only the "form of godliness without the power;" only the appearance of religion even if there was that; only the shadow of prayer, and not the substance. It would be well if the priests of the English Church now, who are little less than their predecessors of old time bound to say their Daily Office, would imitate them somewhat more strictly in the observance of the obligation; and not that merely, but obey as, we may hope, they did, the laws aimed against carelessness and haste.

For the saying of the Divine Office anciently was obligatory[34] upon all who were in Holy Orders; some include even the minor orders, others those only who

---

[32] *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. *p.* 228.

[33] *Thorpe.* Ancient Laws and Institutes of England. *Vol.* 2. *p.* 377. See also *p.* 78. 255.

[34] Obligatory, not by the Divine, but by the ecclesiastical law, which only in a secondary view, as a channel, claims to be Divine. I cannot resist adding here some observations of Mabillon: "Parum interest, quo jure primum inducta sit hæc Breviarii recitandi obligatio, lege an consuetudine: cum legitimo fundamento innitatur, scilicet præcepto generali, quo Christiani omnes ad jugem

had been ordained sub-deacons: in monasteries all who were professed, whether men or women. Lyndwood has a gloss upon a constitution of Archbishop Stephen Langton, in which he inclines to the obligation including the minor orders: but with a difference. There can be no doubt (he says) about those "qui sunt constituti in sacris," although they are not beneficed; they are strictly bound to say the Canonical Hours: but those who, although beneficed, are only "in minoribus," may be excused for some reasonable cause, say for study or if engaged in public affairs, from attendance in church; but in both these cases they were to provide for the public duty of their benefice, and in the latter, to say the Hours in private, or on their journeys.[35]

The laity were strongly urged to be present: but as Gavantus complains (speaking on another subject[36]) they flocked more readily to the Holy Communion, than to the office of the Hours. (This, by the way, is the reverse of what we see now-a-days: if the laity

precationem teneantur: et speciali Dei ministrorum conditione, qui totos sese divino cultui mancipaverunt. Is enim divinum et apostolicum de indesinente oratione præceptum implere censetur, 'qui canonicis horis quotidie, juxta ritum ecclesiasticæ traditionis, psalmodiis precibusque consuetis Deum laudare et rogare non desistit,' ut ait Beda. Sunt quidem et alia non minoris momenti sacrorum ministrorum officia et onera: neque ad hoc unum eis assignati sunt tam copiosi Ecclesiæ proventus, quasi recitato semel Breviario, muneris sui summam statim expleverint. Quædam quippe alia ab ecclesiasticis viris exiguntur, lectio et studium sanctarum Scripturarum et sacræ traditionis, divini verbi prædicatio, caritatis officia, aliaque id genus exercitia virtutis. Hæc oportet facere, sed pias etiam precationes non omittere."—*De Lit. Gallicana. p.* 437.

[35] Lib. iij. Tit. 23. *Ad excitandos.*

[36] Thesaurus. *Tom.* 1. *Pars.* 1. *Tit.* vi. *p.* 72.

can be said to flock to any portion of the daily service, it is to Matins only, or Evensong: and, as a body, may be charged with a very consistent contempt of the rest.) The earliest writers however, S. Basil,[37] S. Chrysostom,[38] S. Ambrose,[39] and S. Augustine,[40] all speak of this important duty, and press the fulfilling of it: and in succeeding ages we find frequent exhortations to the same purpose. It is indeed a certain thing, that the Divine Office was not instituted solely for the clergy, but for all men who called themselves Christians. Hence were there so many canons of the western Church obliging all parishioners to attend upon it, some on every day, some on sundays, and others on the festivals.[41] Lyndwood, for the English Church, speaks plainly upon the point. A constitution of Archbishop Winchelsey decrees "ut presbyteri infra nostram provinciam celebrantes intersint in cancello in Matutinis, vesperis, et aliis Divinis Officiis,[42] debitis horis." &c. And the Gloss explains "hora competens" to be that, when the attendance of the people may be expected, though not always perhaps to be hoped for. This of course to be so arranged, that the hours of the Office might correspond to the hours of the day.[43] A constitution of Otho "de Archidiaconis," imposes as a part of the enquiries in their visitations,

---

[37] Ep. 207.

[38] Hom. 30. in. 1. ad Corinth.

[39] In psal. cxviii.

[40] Lib. ix. Conf. cap. 7.

[41] Compare *Azevedo*. De div. Off. Exercit. vij.

[42] This does not include the "Missa de die." Had the words been *Canonicis* Officiis, they would have done so. To say mass was of the Canonical Office, but not of the Canonical Hours. Cf. Gloss. *Verb*. Canon. Off. Lib. iij. Tit. 23. *Sacerdotes caveant*.

[43] Lib. iij. Tit. 23. *Presbyteri*. Cf. also Angelo Rocca. *De Cam-*

liter diurnis et nocturnis officiis Ecclesiæ servi-
,

;ain, an incidental notice to the same effect is g the constitutions of Bishop Kirkham, of Dur- A. D. 1255. "Provideant rectores——ne passim sedeant et stent in cancello, dum divina officia rantur, nisi forsan patroni, aut alia venerabilis na ad hoc ob reverentiam admittatur."[44] In the century a very important body of canons was d upon at a synod held under Bishop Quivil, at r, in the 21st ch. of which occurs a passage so to the point, that I shall quote it entire: "Præ- audivimus quandoque, quod presbyteri, quanquam it absentes, tanquam præsentes essent, ad horas iicas faciunt campanas pulsari: quarum sonitu lus excitatus, dum ad ecclesiam divinum officium ndi et orandi causa accedit, presbyterum non in- ns, a clerico præsente ubi sit (inquirunt) et re- um accipiunt: 'Non est hic, jam recessit:' et arochiani illusi recedunt, et ecclesia debitis de- atur obsequiis. Hanc fraudem evellere cupientes, imus, &c."[45]

"Septem illæ horæ ca- , ad quas recitandas clerus atur et populus ad easdem, id conciones audiendas per iarum pulsum invitatur." *Tom.* 1. 177. The 36th ' the Northumbrian priests s a penalty on every priest glects to ring the bell at the :ed times. *Wilkins.* Con- *'om.* 1. 219. The student who wishes to examine the subject of *bells*, their introduction and use, will find it fully discussed by *Angelo Rocca*, Opera. *Tom.* 1. and more briefly, by *Azevedo*, de div. Off. Exerc. iv.

44 *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 707.

45 *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 2. *p.* 144.

CHAPTER III.

IF, as I have before said, it had been intended to supply any portion of the present volumes from the Breviary itself, I might have filled many pages with much interesting and important matter: but the full services of the breviary, or extracts from them, and its history, and the variations of the different Uses, open far too extensive a range of enquiry to be entered on, except as the subject of a separate work. The observations which have been made, bear not only upon the breviary, but upon the remarkable volume which I am about to submit to the reader: and I shall proceed now to an explanation and description of it.

I have called it "The Prymer in English:" there is no title to the original manuscript, as may readily be supposed. It is lettered on the binding, apparently of some sixty or eighty years ago, "Hours of Virgin Mary." But this title neither expresses fully the contents, nor is agreeable to the custom of the sixteenth century, as regarded printed books of the same class.

The Latin editions of the Horæ do not use, in any way, the term "Prymer." Their titles usually run, "Horæ beatæ Mariæ virginis ad usum ecclesiæ Sarum:" or "Horæ præsentes ad usum Sarum impressæ fuerunt, &c."[46] although they contain not only the Hours, but various other offices, the penitential

---

[46] As in the editions, 1531, 4to. by Christoph. Ruremund: and 1507, 8vo. by Simon Vostre.

psalms, dirge, &c. But when different parts of these books were translated into English, and English treatises added, and occasional prayers, such, for example, as the "xv oos," the title was, "This prymer of Salysbury vse;" or "The prymer both in Englyshe and Latin," or "The prymer set forth by ye kinges maieste," or "The prymer in Englysshe," or again, late in Queen Mary's time, "The Prymer in Englishe and Latine, set out along, after the use of Sarum."[47]

But here I must give, before we proceed further, a short description of the MS. itself. It is in size what we should now call a small quarto: upon vellum: of lxxvij folios, besides one additional, originally blank, on which in a later hand is written a long English prayer to our Blessed Saviour. There is no calendar; there certainly may have been one: but to such a book it was not necessary, and two blank leaves of vellum are still left at the beginning, between which and the first leaf of the text nothing appears to have been torn away.

I have not been able to find any volume of the same kind, of any date, in the library of the British Museum: at Oxford, in the Bodleian, are four, three of which (*Douce* 246 and 275, and *Bodley* 85) are probably only a few years later than the one now printed; the other (*Rawlinson*. 699.) certainly at least thirty years later. Of these the *Douce* MS. 275, and *Rawlinson* are imperfect. I suppose the present MS. to be not later than the year 1410. In this I have been confirmed by the judgment and far greater experience of

[47] As in the editions, 1527, 12mo. by Kerver: 1540, 8vo. Grafton and Whitchurch: 1545, 4to. Grafton: and 1557, 4to. Kingston and Sutton.

the librarians of the Bodleian. The two *Douce* MSS. just mentioned were written somewhere about 1420: the *Rawlinson* copy not earlier than 1460. Cambridge has the good fortune to possess two of these early English Prymers: one in the University library, of about the date 1430, or rather later. This is the least well-written of all that I have seen. The vellum is rough, and the scription careless: and the illuminated or initial letters are ill executed. The other is in the library of Emanuel College, and is by far the most beautiful of all the copies. There are rich borders to several pages, and the initials are in the best and richest style of the art of that day. The size also is a large 4to. whereas all the others, except one presently to be mentioned, are small 4to. or modern 8vo. This MS. again appears to be of about the same date with the copy now edited: and as it is not earlier, a fact which is clear from the identity of the character and ornaments of both, I might almost be justified in dating my own MS. as far back as the latter part of the 14th century. For in the calendar of the Emanuel copy are two entries, neither of them likely to have been written except about the time of their occurrence. One upon the 21st of May, "There was ye erthe quake y^e^ ȝeer of oure lord .m. ccc. lxxxij." The other on the 16th of July, "King Richard was crowned y^e^ ȝeer of oure lord .m. ccc. lxxvij." These are moreover in a contemporary hand.

The only other MS. English Prymer which I have been able to find is also in my possession. It was procured too late for me to make any use of it in the notes to the present edition, though it would have furnished only a very little additional information. This manuscript is, like the rest, upon vellum, of about the

year 1430, and in size is a 12mo. The writing is small, with the rubrics in red; initial letters, but none illuminated.

It is a curious circumstance that the Bodleian and the Cambridge copies all agree in having the "Hours of the Cross" (see below, *p.* 37. 45. &c.) translated into rhyme: but on the contrary both the MSS. in my possession give a prose version, the same in each.[48]

There are therefore known altogether eight copies extant in manuscript of the Prymer in English: and I think that I may venture to assert, after a careful comparison and examination, that the reader has here offered to him an edition from the earliest copy of them all. We will now return to the description of it.

Upon the reverse of the last leaf of it is the following memorandum: most probably of the person for whom it was executed, the writing being of the period. "Iste liber constat Domino Willmo Ho. . Millitt. In

---

[48] Another remarkable instance of agreement in my two MSS. is the use in both of the very uncommon word "corinnice." See below, p. 22. "Herie thei his name in a corinnice:" and the note. As I there state another translation of the Latin is given in all the Bodleian copies, and in that of the Cambridge University. To these may now be added the MS. in the library of Emanuel College, which reads, "Preise thei his name in crowde and tabour:" and again, in the succeeding psalm, "Preise ye him in tabour and crowde." But my 12mo. MS. has, "Herie thei his name in a corunnise;" and again, "Herie ye him in a tympan and corunnise." All who are at all conversant with English manuscripts of this date will understand what I mean by saying, that there would have been great difficulty in deciding whether (in the 12mo.) the word is *corunnise*, or *corinnuse*, if it had occurred but once: but this is set at rest in the second place, where the transcriber happened to make an error, and has inserted *u* between the *r* and *n*, writing it over the line. In the other manuscript the word is plain, corinnice.

Bocklande." Beneath this is drawn in rude outline the Lamb and Flag, under which is written "Ecce agnus dei q. t. p. m." (*Qui tollit peccatum mundi.*) It is to be regretted that the most important part of this entry, the latter half of the owner's sirname, has been erased. And this not wilfully, but accidentally, owing to a fold in the vellum. It was of four or five letters only; something like Ho*wys* may still be traced. Another memorandum occurs on the first of the two blank leaves at the beginning. "This booke I founde amoungest my fatheres, and was his 1592. And this wrytten by mee the 20th day of January 1595. 38th Eliz. Reg.—Pe. Fanwood."

An imperfection, the only one in the volume, occurs on fol. xliv. The lower part of the leaf has been torn off; so that about five lines of both pages of it are missing. As it happens, on each side, there is the whole of a short prayer: on the one, *Omnipotens sempiterne Deus;* on the other, *Ecclesiæ tuæ.*

In the text below (*pp.* 107. 109) the reader will find these two collects supplied, one from the *Douce* MS. 246, in the Bodleian, the other from a copy of a printed Prymer of 1538. None of the other six manuscripts which I had examined whilst preparing the Prymer for the press, contained the collect, "Omnipotens sempiterne Deus, qui facis:" but the small 12mo. manuscript just spoken of, which I have so lately obtained, fortunately has this particular prayer, though in some other respects the Litanies of my two copies differ. I am glad therefore to be enabled in this place to give so early a translation of a collect which we still use daily, in our Morning and Evening Prayer. The reader will see that it is quite different from the version of the Prymer of 1538.

"*Oratio. Omnipotens sempiterne Deus.* Almyghti god, euerlastynge, that aloone doost many wondres, schewe the spirit of heelful grâce vpon bisschopes thi seruauntis, and vpon alle the congregacion betake to hem: and ȝeete in[49] the dewe of thi blessynge. that thei plese euermore to the in trouthe. Bi crist oure lord. So be it."

Not only therefore has the reader now before him an edition of the earliest known Prymer in English, but there is an interval of more than a hundred and thirty years between it and any other reprinted in modern times. I allude to the Goodly Prymer of 1535, which is the first of the three published in one volume by the late Dr. Burton. There is no one who would not speak in terms of gratitude and affection when referring to the labours of that excellent man: but I trust I may be pardoned if I observe, that the preface to that work[50] does not do justice to his acknowledged industry and ability. I do not believe that any one can understand what the object of it is, or obtain from it any clear information about the prymers which it precedes.

Nor is this to be wondered at, when the learned editor himself had formed this notion of a prymer, that "it was not confined to any one definite set of prayers, but contained different selections, according to the choice of the compiler; though the Creed, Pater Noster, and Ave Maria, held always a prominent place in the prymers."[51] Now, all the prymers that I have seen,

---

[49] Infunde. "Rorem tuae benedictionis infunde."

[50] Three Prymers put forth in the reign of Henry viij. viz. i. A goodly prymer, 1535. ii. The manual of prayers or the prymer in English, 1539. iii. King Henry's prymer, 1545. Oxford, 1834.

[51] Pref. *p.* l. Nor must I pass by an account given of "the

which in any way rested upon authority, do contain a definite set of prayers: they have the hours, the dirge, the seven and the fifteen psalms, the litany, commendations, and other prayers.

These may not always be in the same order, though they usually are, and some may contain more occasional prayers and offices than others; but still, they have all a plain and certain character: before we open a "Prymer" of the first half of the 16th century, we may know what its contents generally are: and the Creed, Pater Noster, and Ave, can no more be said to be prominent than any of the portions mentioned just above. Two of the so-called prymers edited by Dr. Burton were compiled by private men; and not only were not of authority, but one was strictly suppressed: the author of the second does not, except as an improper title, call it a prymer, but a Manual of prayers. Still both of these continue so far the true character of the books which they were intended to supersede, that the greater part of them is occupied with the Offices for the hours, the dirge, seven psalms, &c. The third prymer of his selection is the famous one put forth by king Henry the eighth in 1545.[52]

---

prymer by an author who pretends to give the result of original inquiry, and is still sometimes referred to on these matters; *Shepherd* on the Common Prayer, a self-sufficient writer. He "has not been able to ascertain when the prymer was first published," but "suspects it had been in circulation two or perhaps nearly three years before 1529." This being, as he also tells us, some six years "before the Papal supremacy *was transferred to the king*" "In 1535 appeared an edition of *the King's Prymer*, in quarto, *edited by Dr. Marshall*"—but it is ridiculous to extract further from such a heap of absurdities: they may all be found in the *Introduction* to his book, *p.* ii—v.

[52] The Editor in his observa-

Again, Dr. Burton seems to suppose, that the rymers" were chiefly put forth by the reforming ty, although he acknowledges that some "were nposed by zealous adherents of the Church of

---

upon this book says, "Wil- has printed in his *Concilia* . 3. *p.* 873.) 'A Preface by the King's most excellent esty into his Prymer book,' out stating the authority from h he took it. It does not ar in any editions of the ner which I have seen; but I thought fit to print it in its er place as a Preface to the ner." *Pref. p.* lx. I have editions of this prymer. Two Whitchurch 8vo. 1545 and , neither of which has the ice: and two by Grafton, and 8vo. 1545, and it is in of these. Dr. Burton printed a copy in the Bodleian, tchurch 1545, but he does tate the size. I consider *the* edition by *Grafton* of *that* , to be the authentic one.

it the above passage from Burton's preface is too re- able, in another way, to be d over without remark. It s how little pains he bestowed the subject which he had rtaken. The insinuation, for it is, against the accuracy if the honesty of Wilkins, is ited almost word for word Mr. Jenkyns' preface to Archbishop Cranmer's Remains. He says, "This Preface (to the Prymer) is quoted on the authority of Wilkins. It does not occur in the reprint of the Prymer, nor in any of the earlier copies which the editor has seen." *P.* xli. Mr. Jenkyns does not state *how many* earlier copies he has examined: even if he could, I think he was wise in the omission, having just before explained K. Henry's Prymer to be a book, which for *the first time* contained "besides an English Litany, translations from the Matins, Vespers, and other parts of the Breviary; and thus supplied the means of joining in some portion at least of the public worship with the understanding as well as with the spirit." Some may think it excusable in a writer who had another object before him (one, let me say, upon the whole well executed), to make ignorantly such incorrect assertions; but it must be remembered that his readers, equally ignorant, give their author credit for at least inquiry, and are led astray by him. And if his case admits but of a doubtful excuse, what are we to say for the other?

Rome, for several years before the separation of the Church of England." But that this was not so, is evident from the fact of so many volumes, all called prymers, having been put forth before 1535, containing not the "compositions" of any one who chose to attempt it, not even selections from the breviary, but certain set prayers and offices which were appointed and authorized by the Church. And as I have said, as we now know what we may expect to find in such books, so in those times the purchasers of them did not buy blindly, as men often do in modern days, books of prayer, but "*the* Prymer:" or "*the* Prymer of Salisbury Use:" or "*the* Prymer set forth by the King's authority." And the manuscript now published will prove this fact also among others, that *the* Prymer was in circulation, and to be procured, not merely "several years before the separation, &c," but a hundred and fifty years. How much earlier than that, must still remain a subject of inquiry.

It is not to be forgotten also, that the unauthorized books entitle themselves, "a goodly Prymer," or "a Manual of prayers," never, "*the* Prymer;" and so the edicts issued against them speak: as on the one hand they did not contain the same doctrines, so on the other the new books could not be mistaken for those which bore their proper name.

But as this is a point of some importance, and which has not been inquired into, I shall further add the tables of contents of two printed editions of the prymer, to be compared with the contents of my manuscript.

First then the manuscript: which has no "table," but contains the following.

Matins and Hours of our Lady.

Evensong, and Compline.

The vij. penitential psalms.
The xv. Psalms.
The Litany.
Placebo.
Dirge.
The psalms of commendation.
Pater noster: Ave Maria: Creed: the ten Commandments: the seven deadly sins.

Secondly, the table of one of the most complete of the Prymers "after the use of Sarum:" viz. in 4to. London, by Thomas Petyt. 1543.

"Fyrst an Almanacke for .xx. yeares.
A calender.
A prayer of the seuen wordes that our Lorde spake on the crosse at his passyon.
The Pater noster, and the Ave Marya.
The ten commaundementes of allmyghtye God.
The symball or Crede of the great doctour Athanasius called *Quicunque vult*.
An inuocacyon vnto the holy Trinyte.
The .iiii. Gospels of the foure Euangelystes.
The Passyon of oure Lorde Jesu Chryst.
The Matyns.
The Euensonge.
The Complyn.
Salve regina. Gaude virgo. Gaude flore. Stella cœli. Ave verum corpus.
The .xv. Ooes.
The seuen Psalmes with the Letani.
The verses S. Bernarde.
The Diryge.
The commendacyons.
The Psalmes of the Passyon.
Saynt Hieroms psalter.

A prayer unto oure sauyoure Jesu Chryst.

A prayer of saynt Bernarde.

When thou shalt receyue the Sacrament.

When thou hast receyued it.

A prayer to obtayne wysdome. Sapience the .ix. Chapytre.

A prayer of Salomon for wysdom .iii. Regum the thyrde chapytre.

For a competent lyuynge. Prouerbes the .xxx. Chapytre."

I need scarcely observe upon this, that with the exception of some additional hymns and prayers, this book is, for all practical purposes, the same as the preceding.

And even more exact with it is, thirdly, the table of "the Prymer set forth by y[e] kinges maieste and his Cleargy." 1545.[53]

"The contentes of this booke.

The Kalendre.

The kynges highnesse iniunction.

The prayer of our Lorde.

The salutacion of the angel.

The Crede or articles of the faith.

The ten commaundementes.

Certein graces.

The Matyns.

The Euensong.

The Complin.

The Seuen psalmes.

The Letany.

The Dirige.

---

[53] The book referred to in the preceding note.

The Commendations.
The Psalmes of the passion.
The Passion of our Lorde.
Certeine godly praiers, for sundry purposes."

Having thus shewn that in their contents and object these later prymers (which have been taken only as specimens from several such) and the present manuscript may almost be said to be identical, I do not think that the title "Prymer" is an improper one to give it.

The only objection which could be offered would be, that it is a term of too late an introduction to be applied to a book of devotions written in the xivth century. But it is quite impossible to say how early it was so applied. Dr. Burton says, "the word Prymer appears to have been in use long before the date mentioned above," 1535, and there is no doubt of the fact, though he himself seems to mean by *long before* some ten or twenty years.[54] It is a word peculiarly English, as connected with the English versions of the Horæ, and occasional devotions, the litany, the dirge, &c. and by means of a most valuable series of documents, viz. ancient Wills, we can trace it upwards to the date assigned to my manuscript. Upon this point I shall not hesitate, though it may appear unnecessary, to accumulate authorities.

In the year 1521, by her last will, Lady Scrope leaves to her sister "a prymer and a psalter, which I had of the gift of King Henry the Seventh's mother." A. D. 1511, Robert Fabyan the chronicler, directs that his wife should keep among other goods he had given

---

[54] Compare his Pref. *p*. 2.

her in his lifetime his "great masse booke and also the great prymar." A. D. 1503, Katherine, Lady Hastings, leaves her "prym'ar" to one person, and to another, "a faire prymar, which I had by the yefture of Queen Elizabeth." A "little prymer" is mentioned in the will of Sir Ralph Hastings, 1495. In 1480, Ann Dutchess of Buckingham gives "a Prymer with clasps of silver gilt covered with purple velvet." I pass over fifty years, and A. D. 1427, we find Elizabeth, Lady Fitzhugh, giving to her two daughters, the one "a prymer covered in red," and the other "a prymer covered in blue." In 1415, Michael, Earl of Suffolk, leaves his "little prymer which belonged to John de la Pole, his brother." In 1399, Eleanor, Dutchess of Gloucester, leaves her daughter "a book with the psalter, prymer, and other devotions, with two clasps of gold enamelled with my arms, which book I have often used." And lastly, 1391, Margaret, Countess of Devon, leaves "two prymers" to her daughter."[55]

Take again two examples from a similar collection. In the year 1420, Matilda, wife of William Bowes, says, "Item do et lego Elizabethæ filiæ meæ j blak primer." In the year 1427, already cited, "Elizabeth Lady of Rauenswath" leaves to her "doghter Mariory a prymer cou'ed in Rede, and (her) doghter Darcy a sauter (Psalter) cou'ed in blew, and (her) doghter Malde Eure a prim' couered in blew."[56]

[55] Vide *Sir Harris Nicolas*, Testamenta Vetusta. *Vol.* 1. *p.* 127. 148. 190. 213. 357. *Vol.* 2. *p.* 421. 452. 506. 588.

[56] *Wills and Inventories.* (Surtees Society.) *P.* 65. 74. The first is valuable, as it proves that there was no Latin name by which at that time the Prymer was known. In the same will occurs a very curious item. "Lego——filiolæ meæ j romance book is called the

To these I shall add the testimony of Piers Ploughman, an author (whatever his real name may have been) who lived before the year 1365, and I think there will remain no doubt that the title prymer was in common use, and its meaning well ascertained, certainly before the middle of the xiv th century. He says,

"The lomes that ich labour with, and lyflode deserve,
Ys pater noster and my prymer."[57]

It is highly probable that the word was originally derived from some small manuals, which were spread among the people, of the first and chief lessons of religious belief and practice. These may have been so called, not only because they were the lessons of children, but equally necessary for all men to learn. And the Prymer in its first state may have been well known, in the early days even of the Anglo-saxons, under that or some similar name, as containing the Creed and the Pater-noster.

For there never was a period in the history of the English Church, when care was not taken to enforce upon all priests the duty of teaching their people the rudiments of the faith, in the vulgar tongue, and to pro-

---

gospelles." Mr. Surtees printed this in his History of Durham, and asks in a note (1. ij. 5), "Did a Romance ever actually exist under this strange title? or had the Lady of Dalden (the testatrix) met with one of Wycliffe's Bibles, and conceived the Gospels to be a series of fabulous adventures?" I can answer one point: the "Lady of Dalden" was no heretic, as her will abundantly testifies.

[57] I give this upon the authority of Richardson's Dictionary, *Verb.* Primer: but I have not been able to verify the quotation, as he does not state the edition he has used. Full reliance however may be laid on his accuracy.

vide books fitted for that purpose. Hence is it, that we have still remaining in manuscript so many short expositions in English, of the Creed and the Lord's Prayer and the ten Commandments; to which are often added the seven works of mercy, the seven sacraments of grace and such-like: of which one of the most famous was written by Thoresby Archbishop of York, about this very time, 1370.[58] Archbishop Peckham in his constitutions at Lambeth orders every parish priest in his province to expound once every year to the people, in the vulgar tongue,[59] without "any fantastical affectation of subtilty" the fourteen articles of the Faith, the ten Commandments, the two precepts of the Gospel, &c. These are afterwards gone into at length in the next four statutes, as if a form which might be used or imitated.[60] A synodal statute of the diocese of Norwich, A.D. 1257, enjoins all rectors and parish priests to be careful to teach the children of their people, the Lord's prayer, and the creed.[61] The same are commanded to be taught by all parish priests to the laity, in the last canon of the synod of Exeter in 1287.[62] These add also the salutation of

---

[58] *Collier*. Ecclesiastical History. *Vol.* 1. 562.

[59] *Vulgariter:* which Lyndwood explains to be "in lingua materna, et vulgari. Anglica viz. Anglicis, Gallica Gallicis. Et est idem dicere *vulgariter*, i: e: non literaliter, sed ad intellectum vulgi: i: e: communitatis plebium simul commorantium." His observations also upon "absque cujuslibet subtilitatis textura fantastica," are worth referring to. Lib. 1. Tit. xi. *Ignorantia sacerdotum.*

[60] A.D. 1281. *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 2. 54. Compare also Constit. Geo. Neville, Concilia. *Tom.* 3. 599.

[61] *Wilkins.* Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 732.

[62] *Wilkins.* Concil. *Tom.* 2. 168. Compare also, *Tom.* 2. 297. Synod of Winchester. This adds

the blessed Virgin, and the first the proper use of the sign of the cross. But to pass by the intermediate centuries, it will be sufficient to collect some notices to the same purpose from documents of the Anglo-saxon age. The xxiind. of the Ecclesiastical Institutes begins, "All ye faithful men are to be admonished in common, from the least to the greatest, that every man learn the Pater noster, and Creed."[63] The laws of king Canute A.D. 1033 (the xxijnd.) enjoin the same thing: because, it is added, by the one every christian should learn to pray to God, and by the other declare his faith.[64] In 960, the xvijth. of the canons enacted under king Edgar directs that every Christian should diligently teach his child the Pater noster and Creed.[65] Nearly two hundred years before, it was ordered by the council of Chalcuith, not only that all should know them, but that all sponsors should promise to teach their god-children.[66] And, once more, I must not omit

"A laicis etiam jam adultis, cum ad confessionem venerint, an sciant hujusmodi, exquisitive inquiratur; ut si forte ea non noverint, prout accidit in plerisque, per ipsos presbyteros super hoc informentur."

[63] *Thorpe*. Ancient Laws and Institutes of England. *Vol.* 2. 419. In this chapter of the Institutes allusion is made to the Canon of the council of Chalcuith, quoted below. "It was established formerly, that no man who knew not the Creed and Pater noster, might receive any man, either at the bishops hand or at baptism." Compare also the 23rd of Ælfric's Canons. *Wilkins*. Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 253.

[64] *Wilkins*. Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 304.

[65] *Wilkins*. Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 226.

[66] *Wilkins*. Concilia. *Tom.* 1. 146. In the year 816 another synod was held at Chalcuith, under Archbishop Wulfred, when among other prayers and services to be observed by the Church, on the death of a Bishop, it was ordered "et vij beltidum Pater noster pro eo cantetur." *Wilkins*. Concilia. 1. 171. *Johnson* Ecc. Laws. vol.

the authority of one, almost a contemporary with S. Augustin of Canterbury, who, in his letter to Archbishop Egbert, insists upon the same necessity; "hoc præ ceteris" are his words, "omni instantia procurandum arbitror, ut fidem catholicam, quæ apostolorum symbolo continetur, et Dominicam orationem, quam sancti Evangelii nos scriptura edocet, omnium, qui ad tuum regimen pertinent, memoriæ radicitus infigere cures."[67]

Springing therefore from some such early manuals

---

l. 816. translates this "seven Belts of Pater Nosters," and says in his note, "This seems to imply, that they had in this age, a certain number of studs fastened into their belts or girdles, which were then used, as strings of beads now are, for the numbering of their prayers: but with the difference, that the studs were all of one size, and that every one of them stood for a *Pater-noster:* whereas the modern fashion is, to have ten lesser Beads, which stand for *Ave-Maries*, to one larger, which stands for a Pater-noster." The passage from the Council is a most curious one: I confess I do not exactly see on what grounds the very learned annotator concluded that the studs were all of one size. In the year 1399, Eleanor of Gloucester in her last will, left her mother "a pair of paternosters of coral." *Nicolas.* Testamenta Vetusta. 1. 147. The editor in a note (Pref. xxix) says, "these were sometimes called 'a pair of beads' and were made of coral, cornelian or jet, and for the common people of wood. Chaucer's Prioresse has

'Of small corall about her arm, she bore,
A paire of bedes——'"

We have similar examples from other Inventories. For example, in 1412 Roger de Kyrkby possessed "unum par de bedes et unus agnus dei." *Wills and Inventories.* (Surtees Soc.) *p.* 56. Compare also *p.* 75, and *p.* 128.

[67] *Venerabilis Beda.* Opera Historica. *Edit.* Stevenson. *p.* 211. Several canons are cited by Martene, from early foreign councils to the same effect, and that the knowledge which people had should be enquired into previous to their being admitted to confession. Vide. De Antiquis Eccles. Ritibus. *Lib.* 1. cap. vi. *Tom.* 1. 264.

of things necessary for all men to know and to do, the Prymer passed on from age to age, gradually collecting now an office and then a prayer, at one time the penitential psalms, at another the litany, at another the dirge, until at last it arrived at the state in which with little further alteration it remained during the 15th and 16th centuries: always a known book, authorized and distributed by the English Church.

CHAPTER IV.

IF, then, the above be a correct view of the history of the Prymer, a history as all must at least allow involved in great difficulty and obscurity, it would be an useless task to attempt to guess, as some have, at the first author of it. In fact, it would be improper to say, that any one was the author of the Prymer. Hence, this is a question from the entire discussion of which, I am not only relieved, but absolutely precluded: if any given person can be proved to be the author, I must confess that much doubt would be thrown over the accuracy of my argument. As to the facts which have been produced and cited, these would still remain: and not easily, it is supposed, to be explained away. But, upon the other hand, it may be a matter of legitimate enquiry still, by what modifications and alteration, the Prymer arrived at the state in which we have it, viz.: at the beginning of the fifteenth century? Changes must have taken place in the language of the country, as time went on, and

these of course, must have exerted their influence upon the Prymer. Yet, even this is not a point which I feel called upon to enter into, further than to correct a positive and erroneous statement, which has been more than once appealed to, in the preface to Lewis's edition of John Wickliffe's version of the New Testament.

He says; "About four and twenty years after Dr. Wiclif's death it was decreed by Archbishop Arundel, in a constitution published in a convocation of the clergy of his province assembled at Oxford, that 'no one should thereafter translate any text of Holy Scripture into English by way of a book, and that no book, *etc.*, of this kind should be read that was composed lately in the time of John Wiclif, or since his death.' The design of this constitution, our canonist Lyndwood observed, was, 1. To forbid the translation of the Scripture into English, *etc.* by any private person of his own head or without being authorised so to do. 2. To prohibit the use and reading of certain books so translated. For, as it appears, not only the Bible had been translated into English, but the followers of Wiclif having, about the year 1389, separated from the communion of the then established church, they translated into English several of the church books, as the Breviary, Missal, Prymer, Office of the B. Virgin, our Ladies Mattins, &c. that so they might worship God in their religious assemblies in a tongue which they understood."[68]

Now, without enquiring what was the distinction

[68] Preface. *p.* 10. Edit. 1731. *fol.* No correction or support of this assertion of Lewis is made in the new edition, in 8vo. 1818.

which Lewis meant, between "the office of the blessed Virgin" and "our Lady's matins," it is really almost impossible to characterize the above passage, as other than a deliberate invention of his own. There is not the slightest evidence, not a shadow of proof that either the missal, or the breviary were ever translated into English, during the 14th or 15th centuries. And it is most clear not only that such a book as the Prymer in English, before the year 1500, was not one which in any way would agree with, or recommend the peculiar opinions of Wickliffe and his sect, but also that those persons from whose wills I have made extracts above, died in full communion with, and were pious members of the Catholic Church of England. Nor would the followers of Wickliffe have carefully and honestly translated the offices of the blessed Virgin, the litany, or the dirge, but we should have found their tenets introduced, and parts to which they objected omitted, of all which there is not the slightest trace.

But what does Lyndwood say? and Lewis is not sufficiently careful to give the reference, or the original: but the place is in the Provinciale, *Lib.* v. *Tit.* 4. *Periculosa.* "*Libri.* sc. de novo compilandi. Secus si hoc fiat per modum sermonis publici, exponendo textum in lingua vulgari. Et quod dicit, *per viam Libri* ("by way of a book") intelligere potes sic, videlicet, ut inde conficiat librum continentem tota Biblia. Appellatione namque *Libri* simpliciter sumpti continetur liber completus et integer, et non secundum partes numerales, prout sæpius unum volumen dividitur in plures libros, ut patet in Bibliis. Vel potes intelligere sic, ut scil. unum librum particularem textus Bibliorum transferat." "*Aut Tractatus.* Sic videlicet, quod de dictis doctorum, vel propriis, ali-

quem tractatum componat applicando textum sacræ Scripturæ, et illius sensum transferendo in Anglicum." But there is not a word here, nor even the most distant allusion, to any translation of a prymer, or a missal, or a breviary; and therefore no prohibition of them. Which prohibition, it may be added by the way, would have been a most unnecessary precaution, with respect to the two last, because both would have been perfectly useless books.[69]

The reader will see that nearly one half of the Prymer is occupied by the offices of the "Hours of our Lady." It is from this circumstance that the Latin editions are called "Horæ."[70] The other parts of the

---

[69] There is a place in Sir Thomas More's works, which Lewis cites under the reference, "Dialogues. *fol.* 82. a."; in which that great writer states that there were many allowed translations of the Bible in the vulgar tongue before Wickliffe's time. "Ye shall understande" are his words, "that —— the hole byble was *longe byfore* his daies by vertuouse and wel-learned men translated into the englysh tongue, and by good and godly people with devotion and soberness well and reverently read." The reader will see how directly this assertion of Sir Thomas More bears upon the question of the English Prymer: there is not the least reason to doubt the truth or the correctness of it, and that the translations spoken of were not uncommon in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries. I shall merely therefore add, that Lewis most unwarrantably, without proof of any kind, quietly refers back the "englysh tongue" of Sir Thomas More, some three or four centuries, declaring, "so the Anglo-Saxonic was commonly called."

[70] In the Latin books the names Orarium, Horæ, Prymer, and Enchiridion are sometimes used interchangeably. Thus "the prymer of Salysbury use" Rouen, 1537, 12mo. as the title has it, in the colophon is "Expliciunt horæ beatissimæ V. M. secundum usum Sarum." Vide *Gough.* Brit. Topogr. 2. 351. And the "Enchiridion" of 1530, is so called in the title, but in the colophon we have "Impressum est hoc orarium," &c.

book do not require more explanation than will readily fall into the compass of a note as we go along: but "the Hours" may more properly be spoken of here.

Not only did the Catholic Church accurately provide, as we have seen, the greater services of the canonical Hours, but smaller offices were drawn up and approved, to be used in addition at the same times by the more devout among her children. Such were the Hours of the Holy Spirit, of the Blessed Trinity, and of the Cross. But none were so complete in their arrangement as the Hours of the blessed Virgin.[71]

This office, commonly called also the *officium parvum*, was first drawn up, according to Baronius in his annals A.D. 1056, by Peter Damian, in that year: but there can be little doubt that it was in general use for some centuries before his time. Or rather had been so: for Damian certainly restored it, the observance of it having fallen gradually away. It is probable also, that he revised and corrected the existing office. How ancient it really is, is proved from edicts of Popes Gregory the 3rd. and Zachary, who before the middle of the sixth century ordered it to be said by certain orders of monks, throughout the year, in addition to the canonical Hours. In the council of Claremont, A.D. 1096, the saying of the Hours of the

---

[71] I know no modern volume which contains so many of these occasional offices as the "Parva Christianæ pietatis officia, Paris, e. typographia regia, 1643." 4to. In it, besides the Hours of the Virgin, are those of the Holy Spirit, the Guardian Angel, The Name of Jesus, S. Louis, the Holy Sacrament, the Holy Cross, the Mysteries of our Blessed Lord, Penitence, and many others. It is moreover a very splendid specimen of typography.

B. Virgin was made obligatory also upon all clergy:[72] which obligation continued until removed by the Bull of Pope Pius the 5th. for the regulation of the breviary. This removal does not extend however to *choirs*, where the custom of saying the office was through a greater devotion continued.[73]

In saying the office, matins and vespers of the Virgin were said before, and the other Hours after the corresponding services of the day. This was the rule in choir: those who recited in private, were allowed greater liberty. But such was not the custom in all churches; for some recited all the offices before those which corresponded of the day, except Compline.[74]

The office of the blessed Virgin was very much used also by the laity: although they were not obliged, except upon Saturdays, when it would seem that the decree of the council of Claremont was binding upon them. The same Pope just spoken of, Pius V. forbade the use of vernacular translations of this office.

I shall here give the reader the account which a very learned ritualist, the Rev. Dr. Rock, has favoured me with of this office of the Blessed Virgin. I have once

---

72 An early writer *Radulph Tungrensis* says: "De officio B. Virginis legitur in chronicis, quod Urbanus II, in Gallias veniens, concilium apud Claremontem urbem celebravit, anno Domini MXCVI, in quo statutum est, quod horæ B. Mariæ virginis quotidie dicantur, officiumque ejus diebus sabbatorum solenniter fiat." *De Canon. observ.* Prop. xx. Which is thus entitled. "Officia mortuorum et Virginis gloriosæ, obligatoria sunt, et ab omnibus observanda."

73 Vide *Gavantus*. Thesaurus Sac. Rit. *Tom.* 2. 262. *Labbe et Cossart*. Concilia. *Tom.* x. 511. 517.

74 *Radulph Tungrensis*. Prop. xx.

before expressed my obligations to him, for an account of the contents of an English antiphoner.[75]

He says, speaking of the present Roman Use: "There are three kinds of office used by the Church in honour of the Blessed Virgin Mary: the office as said on her festivals, such as the purification, the annunciation, the assumption, &c.: the office of the B. V. Mary on Saturday: and the Little office.

"The first kind of office is arranged much like the office of other high festivals and saints'-days. It has the Invitatory (proper) and psalm Venite, (proper) and three nocturns in matins, each nocturn consisting of three psalms, the same for all her festivals, with three lessons, varying with the festival, each followed by its proper response and versicle: so that there are nine psalms and nine lessons with their proper anthems and responses in matins, which close with Te Deum. Lauds are constructed,—mutatis mutandis—just as the other Láuds. The other Hours are alike in form to the hours of the other festivals, having however their own anthems, (from Lauds) hymns, little chapters, responses, versicles and collect. Evensong is the same, in form, as on other festivals, but has its own psalms, &c. The office on the festivals of the B. V. Mary is called the Full office, as contrasted with the Little office.

"The office of the B. V. Mary on Saturday, is somewhat different: for it has but one nocturn at matins, but that nocturn consists of 12 psalms, (assigned in the distribution of the psalter for the ferial office on

---

75 *Dissertation on Service Books. Vol.* 1. *p.* xxix.

Saturday) and three lessons, but the third lesson is followed by Te Deum. The Lauds and other Hours have the psalms assigned to them in the psalter, and therefore instead of the psalms for evensong and compline which are said in the little office. The psalms for the evensong said on Friday evening are those marked for Friday in the psalter, and the psalms at compline are those said in the common compline. The rubric .viii. at the beginning of the winter part of the Roman breviary, will tell you on what days the Saturday office of our B. Lady can and cannot be said.

"The Little office of the B. V. Mary, has but one nocturn consisting of three psalms and three lessons with their anthems, responses, &c. The three psalms for this nocturn are taken from the nocturns of the office of the B. V. Mary said upon her great festivals: and are thus chosen. On Monday and Thursday, the three psalms of the first nocturn: on Tuesday and Friday, the psalms of the second nocturn: on Wednesday and Saturday, the psalms of the 3rd. nocturn. The absolution, blessings, lessons, &c. are almost always the same: and the only variation in them, and indeed in the versicles and other minor parts, occurs in Advent.

"With regard to the Little office of the B. V. Mary, there existed even as early as the seventh century the practice of saying it, besides the regular canonical office of the day in many monasteries of western Europe. Towards the closing of the 11th. century, it was decreed at the council of Clermont, that all the secular clergy should say the Little office as well as the usual canonical office, and this discipline was kept up until the revision of the Roman breviary, when Pope

Pius the 5th. dispensed with the Little office to the secular clergy out of choir.

"The clergy prevailed upon the people to adopt the custom of *daily* saying the office of the B. V. Mary. Hence the number of manuscript Hours of our Lady; and no doubt the origin of your invaluable English version, which must have been made for the laity."

The above excellent account seems to require but little either in addition or explanation. The reader will see that the Prymer which follows does not contain any office different upon one day of the week from that of another: or any rubrics specifying variations to be observed in Advent. In these characteristics it is, that "*the Hours of the Blessed Virgin*" as they are commonly called, and of which in Latin, as Dr. Rock says, there are so many manuscripts, are to be distinguished both from the office of the Saturday, and the Little office, as these were in the Sarum breviaries. Being especially intended for the use of the laity, it appears that they were not called upon to search out even the few changes which strictly were appointed: but that (which I do not suppose would have been allowed in the case of clerks) it was held to be sufficient and praiseworthy if they recited the same office, unvaried, throughout the year. I do not mean to say, that these *peoples' books*, if I may so speak of them, never contained such rules and variations; but, that they commonly did not. And these rules for particular seasons, when so inserted, ranged in their number and fulness from the complete body which was in the breviary, down to simply one or two, affecting merely an alleluya, or response: such as that in the Prymer of 1543. "*Betwene Septuagesima (whiche beginneth the .iiij. saterdaye before clene lent) and Easter,*

for Prayse ye the lord, *ye must say* Laude be to the kynge of eternall glorye."

I have now merely to add a remark upon the "Appendix to the Prymer." In this have been placed some other ancient versions of the Te Deum and other hymns: of the Lord's Prayer, and the Creed: and two Litanies. I hope they will not be unacceptable to the reader. The English calendars I consider to be of importance: and though neither of them, nor the Latin from the Enchiridion can lay claim to that very high antiquity which distinguishes many calendars which have been published by various writers, yet they have their own and especial interest. As regards the last of these, the Latin, its claim to usefulness arises from the very opposite qualities which give their value to, or stamp the age of the most venerable monuments of this kind extant; viz. in the collections of Bucherius, Pinius, and Mabillon. I shall extract from one of these authors the criteria of antiquity,[76] offering a curious contrast to this very full and very late calendar of the Use of Sarum. "Jam vero assignari possunt varii characteres, e quibus major antiquitas kalendariorum dignoscatur: nimirum annuntiationum paucitas; simplicitas, nuda absque elogiis ac sola fere Martyrum nomina exprimens; nulla aut certe paucissima Deiparæ festa signata; quadragesima nominibus

---

[76] *Pinius.* Tractatus de Lit. Antiq. Hisp. *p.* lxxix. Compare also *Baronius*, in Martyrol. cap. 8: and *Beckius*, Martyrol. Eccles. Germanicæ. *p.* 24. 4to. 1687. The fourth and fifth arguments by which this last author supports the antiquity of the particular Martyrology which he has edited, are its simplicity, attaching the names only of the saints to their proper days; and the large number of vacant days in the calendar.

sanctorum vacua; non plurium coacervatio, sed unius tantum aut alterius sancti nomen, et prætermisso quidem titulo sancti aut beati; nullæ denique vel saltem paucissimæ per anni decursum vigiliæ in kalendariis notatæ; omnia hæc et singula sacrorum fastorum antiquitatem commendant et confirmant."

And, but one word, as to the devotions themselves which, in the Prymer and in the other religious books of the same class used in England during the middle ages, were directed to be addressed to the blessed Virgin and to the saints.

I need scarcely say that nothing is further from my intention, than that the Prymer which I have edited, should be used in any way except as illustrating our present Book of Common Prayer, or be regarded as other than a most remarkable monument, which undoubtedly it is, of the earlier English Church. So looked upon, its value can scarcely be overrated. But as to the practice to which I have just alluded, I trust that upon my part any protest cannot be thought necessary. Upon the one hand it is not for me to speak hard words of men who in those days, with all simplicity and truth and in a full reliance upon the infinite goodness of the Almighty, believed that they might properly, upon good and scriptural grounds, offer up such petitions: it is not for me to exclaim against their superstition, their want of lively faith, their "voluntary humility, and worshipping of angels, and intruding into things which have not been seen," neither revealed to us, but left hidden in an utter obscurity of doubt. But upon the other, I must say, as I do with all thankfulness, that it was a most wise course to remove such prayers entirely from the public service and offices of the Church of England, and from

all devotional books which, by her sanction, the people are allowed to use. They rested upon no scriptural authority and they contradicted the example of the first centuries, the acknowledged guides which we are bound to follow. Now, no longer worshipping we know not what, no longer praying to those who we do not believe can either hear or answer, we offer up to the Three Persons only of the Undivided Trinity, a reasonable service. May it always be so. Let us claim in every way, by which we rightly can, communion with the Invisible Church, with the Holy Angels, with the Saints and Martyrs, with all who have gone before, sealed with the seal and sign of Faith; let us hope that they are interested in our well-doing, they now triumphant, we still militant here on earth; let us believe that the Almighty hears our prayers for them, our assertions that we are all One Body in His blessed Son, and accepts them as tokens of our faith and love, grounded on His written word; but let us not pray to the dead Saints: praise and worship, prayer and thanksgiving are due only to Him Who sitteth upon the Throne; let us not then, unless by a plain command from Him which cannot be doubted or denied, rob Him of that honour by giving it, without such warrant, rashly to any other.

The Prymer in English.

The Contents of this Prymer.

The Prymer.

Here bigynnen matyns of our ladi.[1]

Domine labia.

LORD, thou schalt opyne myn lippis: And my mouth schal schewe thi prisyng.

God, take heede to myn help: Lord hiȝe[2] thee to helpe me.

[G]lorie[3] be to the fadir and to the sone and to the [hooli] goost: As it was in the bygynnyng and now and [euere] and in to the worldis of worldis. So be it.

[G]od make us saaf.[4]

[Inuit]*vit.* Heil marie ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

---

[1] [...] Incipiunt," or, "Sequuntur [...] Beatæ Mariæ Virginis se-[...]m Usum Sarum." Because [...]only in the printed Horæ [...] occasional prayers or the [...]on from the four Gospels, or [...] matter precedes.

[2] [A]nglo-Saxon. *Hig-an,* fes-[...].

[...]ys erchebyssop ——— he [...] to the kyng." *R. Glouces-*[...] 240. Highe (hasten) thou [...]e to me soone. *Wiclif.* 2. [...] c. 4. (*Richardson.*)

[3] Thys worde glory ys no [...] englyshe, and therfore ye shall understonde that glory ys called a good fame often spoken of with praysynge. Therefore when ye bydde glory to the father, and to the sone, and to the holy goste: ye aske and desyre that the blyssed trynyte shulde alwayes be praysed and thanked, and worshypped, for hys endeles goodnesse that ys in hymselfe, and for all the benefytes, that he hath done and dothe, and shall do to hys creatures." *The Mirrour,* fol. xlj. *b.*

[4] Instead of this in the later books is "Alleluya:" followed by

Ps. Venite.

COME ye make we fulout ioie to the lord: hertili synge we to god oure heelthe. Bifore occupie we his face in knowelechynge: and hertili synge we to him in salmys.

Heil marie ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

For god is a greet lord and a greet kyng, aboue alle goddis: for the lord schal not putte awey his peple, for alle the eendis of the erthe ben in his hond: and he biholdeth the hiȝnessis of hillis.

The lord is with thee.

For the see is his and he made it: and hise hondis formeden the drie lond. Come ye herie[5] we and falle we down bifore god, wepe we bifore the lord that made us: for he is oure lord god, and we his peple and the scheep of his pasture.[6]

Heil marie ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

ȝif[7] ye haue herd his voice to day, nyl[8] ye make hard youre hertis: as in terringe[9] to wrathe bi the

---

"¶*Betwene Septuagesima (which begynneth the .iiij. saterday before clene lente) and Easter, for* Prayse ye the lorde *ye must say* Laude be to the kyng of eternall glorye.

[5] *Herian.* A. S. To praise, commend. Laudare. *Bosworth.*

[6] "For he fedeth vs wyth pasture of hys holy sacramentes, and of hys holy worde, and of hys comfortable grace, and hath ordeyned vs to haue hymselfe to our endeles refeccyon in blysse, yf we be hys trew sheepe." *The Mirrour.* fol. xliv. *b.* The author continues his comparison into most minute particulars: "Fruytefulle in wolle of vertues, and in mylke of pyte, and in lambren of gode dedes, and in dongue of mekenes, and in flesshe of charite and deuocyon."

[7] *Gif, gyf.* A. S. If. *Bosworth.*

[8] A. S. *Nillan,* nolle.

But whanne the word was herd that was seide Ihesus seyde to the prince of the synagogue *nyle* thou drede, oonli beleeve thou. *Wiclif.* Mark. c. 5. (Richardson.)

[9] *Tirian.* A. S. To provoke, exasperare. *Bosworth.*

laie of temptacioun in desert, where youre fadris temp-iden me, thei proueden and siȝen my werkis.

The lord is with thee.

Fourti yeer I was nyȝ to this generacion: and I eide euer more thei erren in herte, forsothe thei :newen not my weies, to whiche I swore in myn vrathe thei schulen not entre into my reste.

Heil marie ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Glorie be to the fadir and to the sone and to the ıooli goost. As it was in the bigynning and now and ›uermore and in to the worldis of worldis. So be it.

The Lord is with thee.

Heil marie ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Ym. Quem terra.[10]

The claustur of marie berith him gouernynge the

---

10 ¶ *The Hympne.*

The gouernoure of the tryple engyn,
Whome the earth, the see, and the heuyns dothe honour,
Conceyued is in the wombe of a vyrgyn,
Whose name is mary, by goddes hyghe power.
(2.) A maydens wombe immaculate and pure,
Hym hathe conceyued, withoute spote or cryme:
To whome the sonne and mone & euery creature,
Do serue alwaye in theyr course and tyme.
(3.) Blessyd is that mother replenyshed with grace,
In whose wombe, the creatoure immortall,
Hath nat disdayned to take hys place,
Holdynge in hys hande the worlde ouer all.
(4.) Of the heuenly messanger, blessyd is she,
Troughe the grace, of the holy ghoste inspyred,
For out of her wombe, proceded he,
Whome all the nacyons, of the worlde desyred.

Prymer. Edit. 1538.

Instead of this hymn the Prymer of 1545, "set foorth by the kynge's maiestie, &c", has "*Jam lucis orto sydere.*"

threfold crafti werk:[11] whom the erthe the see and the eyr, worchipen, honouren and prechen.

The bowelis of the maiden child beryn him to whom the moone and the sunne and alle thingis seruen bi tymes: bi the grace of heuene perfytli heeld out.

Blessid modir bi goddis ȝifte, in whos wombe was closid he that is hiȝest in all craftis and holdith the world in his fist.

She is blessid and fulfillid of the hooli goost, bi the message of heuene: of whom he that is desired to folkis of kynde is ȝotun oute bi the wombe.

Glorie be to thee lord, that art borun of a maide: with the fadir and the hooli goost, in to euerlastynge worldis. So be it.

Thou art blessed.

Ps. Domine dominus.

LORD, oure lord: thi name is wondirful in al erthe.

For thi greet doyng is reisid: aboue heuenes.

Of the mouth of ȝonge chyldren not spekynge, and soukynge mylk, thou madist perfytli heriyng for

---

Nowe the chereful day doeth spryng,
Unto god praye we and syng:
That in al workes of the daye,
He preserue and kepe vs aye.
(2.) That our tongue he maye refrayne,
From all stryfe and wordes vayne:
Kepe our eyes in couerture,
From al yll, and vayne pleasure.
(3.) That oure heartes be voyded quyte,
From phansy and fond delyght:
Thinne diet, of drynke and meate,
Of the fleshe to cool the heate.
(4) That when the daye hence doth wende,
And the course, the nyghte doeth sende:
By forbearing worldly thyng,
Glory to God we maye syng.

[11] Or, as in the note above *the tryple engyn:* that is, as the old commentator in *the Mirrour* writes, "heuen, erthe, and helle." fol. Cxxiiij.

thine enemyes that thou destrie the enmy and the wreker.[12]

For I schal se thin heuenes the werkis of thy fingris: the moone and the sterris whiche thou hast foundid.

What is a man that thou art myndeful of him: ethir the sone of a virgyn for thou visitist him.

Thou hast maad him a litil lesse than aungels: thou hast crouned him with glorie and honoure: and hast ordeyned him aboue the werkis of thin hondis.

Thou hast maad suget alle thingis undir hise feet: alle scheep and oxis, ferthermore and the beestis of the feld.

The briddis of the eir and the fiȝshis of the see: that passen bi the pathes of the see.

Lord oure lord, thi name is wondirful in al erthe.

Glorie be to the fadir.

As it was in the begynnyng.

Ps. Celi enar.

HEUENES tellen out the glorie of god: and the firmament tellith the werk of hise hondes.

The day tellith out to the day a word: and the nyȝt shewith out kunnyng to the nyȝt.

No langages ben, nether wordis: of whiche the voicis of hem ben not herd.

The soun of hem ȝede out in to al erthe: and the wordis of hem in to the endis of the world.

In the sunne he hath sett his tabernacle: and he as a spouse comynge forth of his chaumbre.

---

[12] *Wrican.* A.S. To avenge or revenge.

And of our bones some *wreaker* may there spring. *Surrey. Virgile.* (*Richardson.*)

He fully ioide as a giaunt to renne his weie: his goyng out was fro hiȝeste heuene.

And his goyng agen was to the hiȝeste therof: and noon is that hidith himsilf fro his heete.

The lawe of the lord is without wem,[13] and conuertith soulis: the witnessyng of the lord is feithful, and gyueth wisdom to litle children.

The riȝtfulnessis of the lord ben riȝtful, gladynge hertis: the comaundement of the lord is cleer, liȝtnynge iȝen.

The holi drede of the lord dwellith into world of world: the domes of the lord ben trewe iustified in to hemsilf.

Desirable more than gold and a stone myche precious: and swetter than hony, and hony coomb.

For whi? thi seruaunt kepith tho: moche ȝelding[14] is in tho to be kept.

Who undirstondith trespassis, make thou me clene fro my pryue synnes: and of alien synnes spare thi seruaunt.

If the forseid defautis ben not lord of me, thanne I schal be witoute wem: and I schal be clensid of the moost synne.

And the spechis of my mouth schulen be that tho plese: and the thenkyng of myn herte euer in thi sight.

Lord, myn helper: and myn aȝenbier.[15]

Glorie be.

---

[13] *Wemman.* A. S. To corrupt. *Wem:* macula, labes. A spot, a blot.

That thou kepe the commaundement without *wemme*, without repreef into the comyng. *Wiclif.* 1. Timo. c. 6. (*Richardson.*)

[14] Reward? *Gild: gyld.* A.S. payment, compensation. *Bosworth.*

[15] Redeemer. Again-buyer.

Knelyng and praienge after thy Lorde thy maker, thyn *ayenbier*, thy love. MS. Bodl. 423. f. 182. *Archaic Dict.*

Ps. Domini est.

THE erthe. and the fulnesse therof is the lordis: the world and alle that dwellyn therinne is the lordis.

For he foundide it on the sees: and maad it redi on the flodis.

Who schal stiȝe[16] in to the hil of the lord? eithir who schal stonde in the hooli place of him?

The innocent in hondis and in clene herte: whiche toke not his soule in veyn, neithir swoor in gile to his neiȝbor.

This man schal take blessyng of the lord: and merci of god his heelthe.

This is the generacioun of men sekynge him: of men sekynge the face of god of iacob.

Ye pryncis take up your ȝatis: and ye euerlastinge ȝatis be reisid and the kyng of glorie schal entre.

Who is this kyng of glorie: the lord strong and miȝti, the lord miȝti in batel.

Ye princes take up youre ȝatis: and ye euerlastyng ȝatis be reisid: and the king of glorie schal entre.

Who is this kyng of glorie: the lord of vertues, he is kyng of glorie.

Glorie be to. As it.

Ant.[17] Blessid be thou among wymmen and blessid be the fruyt of thi wombe.

Versus. Hooli goddis modir euer maide marie.

---

[16] *Stig-an.* A.S. ascendere, to go up.

And whanne the peple was left, he *stiede* aloone into an hil for to preie. *Wiclif.* Matt. c. 14. (*Richardson.*)

[17] In the Prymer of 1545, the Anthem is from Heb. vij. *Christus salvos facere.* Christ is of power. &c. Followed by the Lord's Prayer, and "¶ *The Blessyng.* The euerlastyng father blesse us with his blessyng euerlastyng. Amen."

Resp. Bidde for us to the lord oure god.
Oure fadir. Heil marie.
Versus. And lede us not in to temptacioun.
Resp. But delyuer us fro yuel.
Versus. Lord comaunde us to blesse.
Benisoun. Hooli maide of maidens praie for us to the lord. So be it.

The first lessoun. Sancta maria.[18]

SEYNT marie maide of maidens, modir and douȝtir of the kyng of kyngis: solace us that we moun haue bi thee the meede of heuenli kingdom and with the chosen of god regne withouten ende.

Thou, lord, haue merci on us.

Thanke we god.

Resp.[19] Hooli maidenhood and with oute wem: I noot[20] what preising I may seie to thee. For him that heuenes myȝten not take thou beer in thi wombe.

Vers. Blessid be thou among alle wymmen: and blessid be the fruyt of thi wombe.

Repeet. For him that heuene myȝt not take, thou beer in thi wombe.

Vers. Lord commaunde us to blesse.

Benisoun.[21] Maide marie praie for us with meke thouȝte. So be it.

ij lect.[22]

SEYNT marie moost piteuous of alle piteuouse wymmen: hoolieste of alle hooly wymmen; preie for us that bi thee maiden he take oure synnes: that

---

[18] "*The first lesson.* Egredietur virga. A rod shall come furth of the stock of Jesse. &c." 1545.

[19] All these omitted in 1545. So also those below.

[20] "I wote nat." Edit. 1538.

[21] "The blessyng. God the sonne of God, vouchesafe to blesse and succour us." 1545.

[22] "Missus est angelus. The angel Gabriel was sent. &c." 1545.

for us was born and regneth aboue heuenes: that bi his charite oure synnes be forgouun to us.

Thou, lord, haue merci on us.

Thanke we god.

Resp. Blessid thou art maide marie, that baar the lord maker of the world: thou hast engenderid him that made thee, and thou dwellist mayde with outen ende.

Vers. Heil marie ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Repet. Thou hast engendrid him that made thee, and thou dwellist mayde with outen ende.

Vers. Lord, comaunde us to blesse.

Benisoun.[23] Goddis hooli modir be helper to us. So be it.

iij lect.[24]

HOOLI modir of god, that deseruedist worthili to conceyue him that al the world myȝte not holde: with thi meek bisechynge waische awei oure giltis, that wee aȝenbouȝt[25] bi thee mouȝt stiȝe up to the ceete of endeles blesse: there thou dwellist with thi sone withouten tyme.

Thou, lord, haue merci on us.

Thanke we god.

Resp. Cely[26] art thou, hooli virgyne marie, and worthiest al maner preisyng. For of thee is risun the sunne of riȝtwisnesse, crist oure god.

Vers. Preie for the peple: bidde for the clergie: biseche for the devoute womman kynde: lete alle fele thin help: that worthili maken mynde of thee.

---

[23] "The blessyng. The grace of the holy gost illumine us in heart and body. Amen." 1545.

[24] "Dixit autem Maria. Then sayd Mari to the Aungel. &c." 1545.

[25] "Thou were leder in thi merci to thi puple, the whiche thou agenboughtist," *Wiclif.* MS. Bodl. 277. *Archaic Dict.*

[26] Cely? "Felix namque es, sacra virgo Maria." The *Cambridge* MS. reads: "Sikirli maide marie thou art holi and worthi to haue al maner preisinge."

Repet. For of thee is born the sunne of riȝtwisnesse, crist oure god.

Glorie be to the fadir and to the sone and to the hooli goost.

Repet. Crist oure god.

Ps. Te deum laudamus.[27]

WE herien thee god: we knowlechyn thee lord.

Thee, euerlastynge fadir: al the erthe worchipith.

To thee alle aungelis: to thee heuenes and alle maner poweris.

To thee cherubyn and seraphym: crien with uncecynge vois.

---

[27] "¶ *The praise of God, the Father, the sonne, and the holy gost.*" 1545. "¶ The songe of Austyn and Ambrose." 1538. and others.—"Comitatus mox turbis Conventus procedit in oratorium, et *Ambrosianum* illum sollenniter prosequitur laudis hymnum." Hist. Croylandensis Contin. *Rerum Angl. Script. Fulman.* Tom. i. 541.

"Te Deum laudamus. Saynt Austyn and saynt Ambrose made fyrste thys Hympne. For after saint Austyn had lyued not only out of crysten faythe, but also as an herytyke, and an enmy of cristen byleue, tyl he was aboute thyrty yere of age, And then by the prayer of hys mother, and by prechynge of saynte Ambrose was conuerted unto the ryghte faythe. When saynte Ambrose had baptized hym, he gaue thankynges to god and sayde. *Te deum laudamus.* And saynt Austyn answered *Te dominum confitemur.* And then saynte Ambrose. *Te eternum patrem omnis terra veneratur.* And then saynt Austyn the nexte verse: and so fourthe the tone one verse, and the tother a nother vnto the ende, as the feruente grace of the holy gooste wroughte in theyre soulles, and enfourmed theyr tongues." Mirrour of oure Ladye. Fol. lxij.

Whosoever was the author or authors of this most noble hymn, it is certain that in the 5th and 6th centuries it was already known. The Rule of S. Benedict orders it to be sung after the fourth response: and another writer, Teredius, in the sixth makes mention of it. The general opinion seems

Hooli, Hooli, Hooli: Lord god of vertues.

Heuenes and erthe ben ful: of the mageste of thi ȝlorie.

Thee, the glorious cumpany of apostlis.

Thee, the preisable noumbre of profetis.

Thee, preisith the white oost of martirs.

Thee, hooli chirche knowlechith throuȝ al the world.

Fadir of riȝt greet mageste.

Thi worshipful, verrei, and oonli sone.

And the hooli goost oure counfortour.

Thou, crist, kyng of glorie.

Thou art the endeles sone of the fadir.

---

to be that S. Ambrose was the sole author: but Herman Daniel, whose very learned disquisition should be consulted (*Thes. Hymnol.* Vol. 2. 279—299) supposes that it was adopted into the Latin Church from the East.

This hymn has always been sung at matins during the greatest part of the year by the Catholic Church. The practice anciently was, if in Choir, for the Priest to begin the first verse, and it was then continued alternately by the rest, usually standing. At the first verse, the heads were uncovered unto "Sanctus, Sanctus, Sanctus." At "non horruisti virginis uterum," all made a profound inclination. From "Te ergo quæsumus" to the end, all knelt. *Bellarmin* has said that Luther in order that he might be as different in practice as possible from the Catholic Church, would not have the Te Deum sung in the morning service, but at the evening. *Controv.* Tom. iv. p. 436. This however seems to have been a mistake of the learned Cardinal: at least Herman Daniel denies it. But this latter acknowledges that now very rarely in the Lutheran congregations the Te Deum is sung: and if attempted, only miserably. "Si recitatur misere claudicant et hæsitant canendo."

In the Appendix, the reader will find two other early translations of the *Te Deum,* from the *Douce* MSS. in the Bodleian Library. The Cambridge MS. agrees chiefly with the *Douce.* 275.

Thou were not skoymus[28] of the maidens wombe to delyuer mankynde.

For thou ouercamest the sharpnesse of deeth: thou openedist to men that bileeueden in thee the kyngdoms of heuenes.

Thou sittist on goddis riȝt syde, in the ioie of the fadir.

Thou art bileeued to be juge to come.

Therfor we preien thee, helpe thou thy seruauntis: that thou hast bouȝt with thi precious blood.

Make hem to be rewardid with thi seyntis: in blisse, with euerlastinge glorie.

Lord, make thi peple saaf, and blesse to thin eritage.

And gouerne hem: and make hem hiȝ withouten ende.

We blessen thee bi alle daies.

And we herien thi name into the world: and into the world of world.

Lord, fouche saaf to kepe us to day: with oute synne.

Lord, haue merci on us: haue merci on us.

Lord, be thi merci maad upon us: as we han hopide in thee.

Lord, I haue hopide in thee: be I not schent[29] withouten ende.

Vers. Holi goddis modir preie for us.

Resp. That we be maad worthi to the biheestis of crist.[30]

---

[28] Squeamish? *Squeamous.* "Nor of a sight to be ouer squeamous." Chaucer. From Qualmish, A. S. *Cwealm.* subita ægritudo.

[29] *Scend-an.* A. S. to marre, to destroy, to dishonour. That was he *shente* on euery side. *Gower.* Conf. Am. b. vij. (*Richardson.*)

[30] "¶ Betwene Septuagesima and Easter thys Psalme folowynge, is sayde in stede of *Te*

At laudis.

Deus in adiuto.

GOD, take heede in to myn helpe.
Lord, hiȝe thee to helpe me.
Glorie be to the fadir.
As it was in the begynnyng.
God make me saaf.
Ant. O wondirful.

Ps. Dominus reg.[31]

THE lord hath regned, he is clothid with fairnesse: the lord is clothid with strengthe and hath gird him silf.

For he maad stidefast the world: that shal not be moued.

For thi ceete was maad redi fro that tyme: thou art fro the world.

Lord, the floodis han reisid: the floodis han reisid her vois.

Floodis reiseden her wawis: of the voicis of many watris.

The reisingis of the see ben wondirful: the lord is wondirful in hiȝe thingis.

Thi witnessyngis ben maad able to be bileeued greetly: lord, hoolynesse bicometh thi hous in to the lengthe of daies.

Glorie be to. As it.

Deum." Prymer. 1538. and other editions. Then follows the first "Miserere." Ps. 50.

[31] Ps. lxvj. *Deus misereatur.* God haue mercy vpon vs. 1545.

Ps. Jubilate.[32]

AL erthe synge ye hertili to god: serue ye the lord in gladnesse.

Entre ye in his siȝt: in fulout ioyng.

Wite ye that the lord him silf is god: he maad us and not we maden us self.

His peple and the sheep of hise lesuwe:[33] entre ye in to hise ȝatis in knowleching: entre ye in to hise porchis, knowleche ye to him in ympnis.

Herie ye his name for the lord is sweete: his merci is withouten ende, and his treuthe is in generacioun and in to generacioun.

Glorie be. As it was.

Ps. Deus deus meus.[34]

GOD, my god I wake to thee ful erly.

My soule thirstide to thee: manyfoold my fleish thristide to thee.

In a lond forsakun withoute weie and withoute watir, so I apperid to thee in hooli:[35] that I schuld se thi vertu and thi glorie.

For thi merci is bettere than lyues: my lippis shulen herie thee.

---

[32] ¶ *The song of the thre children.* &c. Praise ye the lorde, all the workes of the lorde. 1545.

[33] *Leag. ley.* A.S. Lea, lease. Untilled land. In this place the word is from the Anglo-Saxon *Læsw-ian:* to pasture cattle: and the noun *Læswe,* pasture.

And he schal go yn and schal go out, and he schal fynde *lesewis.* *Wiclif.* Ion. c. 10. (*Richardson*)

[34] Ps. cxlviij. *Laudate Dominum.* Praise the lorde, ye that be in the heauens. 1545.

[35] "Before thee in an holy place." Edit. 1538.

Lo, I schal blesse thee in my liif: and in thi name I schal reise myn hondis.

My soule be fillid as with inner fatnesse: and my mouth schal herie with lippis and ful out ioiyng.

So I hadde mynde of thee in my bedde, in morwe tydis I shal thenke on thee: for thou were myn helper.

And in the keuering of thi wyngis I shal make ful out ioye: my soule cleuyde aftir thee: thi riȝthonde took me up.

Forsothe thei souȝten in veyn my liif, thei shulen entre in to the lower thingis of erthe: thei shulen be bitakun in to the hondis of swerd, thei shulen be maad the partis of foxis.

But the kyng shal be glad in god, and alle men shulen be preisid that sweren in him: for the mouth of hem that speken wickid thingis is stoppid.

Deus misereatur.[36]

GOD haue merci on us and blesse us: liȝtne he his chere[37] on us, and haue merci on us.

That we knowe thi weie in erthe: thin heelthe in alle folkis.

God, peplis knowleche to thee: all peplis knowleche to thee.

Hethen men be glad and make fulli ioie, for thou

---

[36] From hence to the Anthem, omitted in 1545.

[37] Fr. *Chère.* Ital. *Cera.* Sp. *Xera.* Skinner and Junius think from the Gr. χαιρειν. gaudere. Menage and Du Cange say, from *Cara* the visage, from καρα, caput. *Cheer* is now applied to that which acts, has an effect upon the face, the countenance.

"For if ony man is an heerer of the word, and not a doer, this schal be likened to a man that biholdith the *cheer* of his birthe in a myrrour." *Wiclif.* James c. 1. (*Richardson.*)

demest[38] peplis in equite: and dressist[39] hethen men in erthe.

God, peplis knowleche to thee, alle peplis knowleche to thee: the erthe ȝaf his fruyt.

God oure god blesse us, god blesse us: and alle the coostis of erthe drede him.

Glorie be. As it was.

Benedicite.[40]

ALLE werkis of the lord, blesse ye to the lord: herie ye and ouer hiȝe ye him in all tyme.

Ye aungels of the lord, blesse to the lord: ye heuenes blesse to the lord.

Alle watris that ben aboue heuenes blesse ye to the lord: alle vertues of the lord blesse ye to the lord.

The sunne and the moone blesse ye to the lord: the sterris of heuene blesse ye to the lord.

Reyn and dew blesse ye to the lord: alle spiritis of god blesse ye to the lord.

Fier and heete blesse ye to the lord: coold and somer blesse ye to the lord.

---

[38] *Dem-an*, A. S. to judge.

And *deme* wel and wislyche. *Piers Ploughman.* p. 194.

Nyle ye *deme*, that ghe be not *demed.* *Wiclif.* Matt. c. 7. (*Richardson.*)

[39] "Et gentes in terra dirigis."

To kepe the londe and *dres* the folk for to justise. *R. Brunne.* p. 327. (Richardson.)

[40] Canticum trium puerorum est Festivius, et ideo in omnibus Festis dicitur. *Gemma Animæ.* lib. ii. 53.

See in Appendix for another translation from one of the Bodleian MSS. of this Canticle.

It is a matter of no small difficulty to point out, how Canticles and Hymns differ. Some look to the matter of them, some to the mode in which they are sung. Again, the Canticles, as they are commonly called, from the old Testament, vary in their subject: some are joyful: some exulting: some prophetic.

Dewis and hoore frostis blesse ye to the lord: frost and coold blesse ye to the lord.

Isis and snowis blesse ye to the lord: nyȝtis and daies blesse ye to the lord.

Liȝt and derknesse blisse ye to the lord: liȝtnyngis and cloudis blesse ye to the lord.

The erthe blesse it to the lord: preise and ouerhiȝe it him withouten end.

Hillis both more and lesse blesse ye to the lord: alle that buriownen[41] in erthe blesse ye to the lord.

Wellis blesse ye to the lord: sees and floodis blesse ye to the lord.

Whallis and alle that mouen in watris blesse ye to the lord: alle foulis of heuene blesse ye to the lord.

Alle kynde of beestis blesse ye to the lord: mennes sones blesse ye to the lord.

Folkis of israel blesse ye to the lord: herie and ouerhiȝe it him in to worldis.

Prestis of the lord blesse ye to the lord: seruauntis of the lord blesse ye to the lord.

Spiritis and soulis of riȝtful men blesse ye to the lord: hooli and meke of herte blesse ye to the lord.

Ananye, azarie, and mysael blesse ye to the lord: preise ye him and ouerhiȝe ye him for euermore.

Blesse we the fadir and the sone with the hooli goost: preise we and ouerhiȝe we him with outen ende.

Blessid art thou lord in the firmament of heuene:

---

41 "Benedicite universa germinantia in terra domino." "All that spryngeth upon the earth." Edit. 1538, and others. *Beorgan, byrgan.* A. S. To protect, to strengthen: also, to bury: to deposit in a place of security. *Richardson.*

thou art to be preisid and glorious and ouerhiȝed for euermore. Amen.[42]

Ps. Laudate dominum de celis.

YE of heuenes herieth the lord: herie ye him into hiȝe thingis.

Alle hise aungels herie ye him: alle hise vertues herie ye him.

---

[42] The Horæ and early printed Prymers do not add *Amen:* and possibly in the MS. from which the text is taken, it was an error. *Amalarius.* lib. 4. c. x. particularly notes that it was not said in his time at the end of this Hymn.

The version which the Church of England now uses omits the two last verses, and adds the usual doxology, "Glory be to the Father, &c." This is quite contrary to the ancient rubrics, which forbid the use of this, and instead added the two verses, "Benedicamus Patrem et Filium cum sancto Spiritu: laudemus et superexaltemus eum in sæcula. Benedictus es Domine in firmamento cœli: et laudabilis et gloriosus et superexaltatus in sæcula." The Prymer of 1545 made no alteration in this respect: nor did that of K. Edward in 1547. They were first omitted, and the other put in their place, (I believe) in the Common Prayer Book of 1549. It is worth remark, as to the *Amen,* that the *English* Prymers of K. Henry, 1545, omit it: the *Latin* (called Orarium) has it: the editions with both versions in parallel columns, add "Amen" to the Latin only. The ancient addition is said to have been made by Pope Damasus. *Clichtoveus. Elucidatorium Eccles:* 87.

The "Mirrour" says, "God kepte the thre chyldren in the fyre unhurte, and there they made and songe thys psalme *Benedicite.* And lyke wyse in tyme of antycryste they that wyll not worshypp hym, shall suffer the greatest persecucyon that euer was done to crysten people. But god of hys specyall mercy and grace shall kepe hys chosen, in that fyre of tribulacyon unhurte. And in token therof is thys psalme songe at laudes wythoute *Gloria patri.* For the greatnesse of that persecucyon, shall lette the open praysynge of god, that ys used in holy chyrche. And yet tho few that shall then abyde in trew faythe and charite, shall not cease of goddes praysyng. And therfore

Sunne and moone herie ye him: alle sterris and liȝt herie ye him.

Heuenes of heuenes herie ye him: and the watris that ben aboue heuenes herieth ye the name of the lord.

For he seide and thingis weren maad: he comaundide and thingis weren maad of nouȝt.

He ordeynede tho thingis in to the world, and in to the world of world:[43] he settide a comaundement, and it schal not passe.

Ye of erthe herieth the lord: dragons and alle depthis of watris.

Fier, hail, iys, snow: spiritis of tempestis that doen his wille.

Mounteyns and alle litle hillis: and trees berynge fruyt and alle cedris.

---

the laste verse of the psalme saue one, ys of the same sentence, that *Gloria patri* ys, but not of the same wordes." fol. lxvij.

Having already cited this volume, one of no little importance, and also as we shall be further indebted to it, it may not be amiss to remark that it was compiled for the use of the Sisters of the Nunnery of Syon, in Middlesex, of whom this very curious fact deserves to be remembered. If not at the present time, certainly within the last twenty years, some members still existed in England of their community. Their history may be seen in the *Monasticon Anglicanum*, vol. vj. p. 540; how they were driven from their Abbey among the earliest of the great Houses, restored by Queen Mary, and expelled again by Queen Elizabeth: how they fled from place to place on the Continent, until they settled in Lisbon, where struggling on against losses, (not the least of which was caused by the earthquake of 1755) they remained, until driven out by Lord Wellington's army: how, finally, nine Sisters returned to England, of whom some were still living in Staffordshire, in 1825. "The last remnant of an English Convent dissolved in the time of Henry the Eighth."

[43] "Statuit ea in æternum, et in sæculum sæculi."

Wilde bestis and alle tame beestis: serpentis and fetheride briddis.

The kingis of erthe and alle peplis: the pryncis and alle jugis of erthe.

Yonge men and virgyns, olde men with yonger, herie ye the name of the lord: for the name of him aloone is enhauncede.

His knowlechynge be on heuene and erthe: and he hath enhaunsid the horn of his peple.

An ympne be to alle hise seyntis: to the children of israel, to a peple neiȝynge[44] to him.

Cantate domino canticum.

SYNGE ye to the lord a newe songe: his heriyng be in the chirche of seyntis.[45]

Israel be glad in him that made him: and the douȝtris of syon make fulout ioie in her kynge.

Herie thei his name in a corinnice:[46] seye thei salm to him in a tympane and sautre.

---

[44] *Nehwan.* A. S. to approach, to come close to.

Fyue wynter holy lasted that
werre,
That neuer Eilred our kyng
durst *negh* him nerre.
R. Brunne. P. 41.

For saufe of cherles I ne vouch,
That they shall never *neigh* it
nere. *Chauc.* Rom. of the
R. (*Richardson.*)

[45] "Laus ejus in ecclesia sanctorum." The prayse of hym is in the congrecacyon of sayntis. *Prymer*. 1538. and others.

[46] "Laudent nomen ejus in choro." A *Corinnice?* Of the MSS. in the Bodleian, three, viz. the two *Douce*, and *Bodl.* 85, read "in a *croude*," and the fourth, *Rawlinson*, 699, in "a *queer*." This last is the reading also of the *Cambridge* MS. Three MSS. of Wicliffe's version, which have been examined, also translate "a queer." I have not been able to trace "corinnice" in any etymological dictionary.

The Prymer of 1538 translates, "Let them prayse his name with daunsynge."

For the lord is wel plesid in his peple: and he hath reisid mylde men in to heelthe.

Seyntis shulen make fuloute ioie in glorie: thei shulen be glad in her beddis.

The fulout ioiyngis of god be in the throtis of hem: and swerd sharp in eche side in the hondis of hem.

To do veniaunce in naciouns: blamyngis[47] in peplis.

To bynde the kyngis of hem in feteris: and the noble men of hem in irone maniclis.

That thei make in hem doom writun: this is the glorie to alle hise seyntis.[48]

Laudate dominum in.

HERIETH the lord in hise seyntis: herie ye him in the firmament of his vertu.

Herie ye him in hise vertues: herie ye him bi the multitude of his greetnesse.

Herie ye him in the sown of a trumpe: herie ye him in a sautre and harpe.

Herie ye him in a tympan and a corinnise: herie ye him in strengis[49] and organ.

Herie ye him in symbalis sownynge wel: herie ye him in symbalis of iubilacion, ech spirit herie the lord.

Glorie be to.

Ant. O admirabile.

O THE wondirful marchaundise,[50] the maker of mankynde takynge a bodi with a soule of a maide, fouchide saaf

---

[47] "Increpationes in populis." And correccyons upon people. *Prymer*. 1538. and others.

[48] Some editions of the Horæ and Prymers add here, as well as to the next psalm, the "Gloria patri."

[49] "Laudate eum in chordis et organo." Prayse him with rebeckes and organs. *Prymer*. 1538. and others.

[50] "O admirabile commercium." O wonderful exchaunge.

to be born, and so goyn forth man withoute seed ȝaf to us his godhede.

Capitulum. Maria virgo.

MARIE mayde euer be glad: that disseruedist[51] to bere crist, maker of heuene and of erthe: for of thi wombe thou brouȝtist forth the sauyour of the world. Thanke we god.

Ympne. O gloriosa.[52]

O THOU gloriouse ladi, hiȝ aboue the sterris: him that maad thee of nouȝt wiseli thou ȝeue souke with thin hooli teete.

That dreri eue dide awei, thou ȝeldist with hooly buriownynge:[53] wepers entre in as sterris, thou art maad wyndow of heuene.

Thou the wyke ȝaat of the hiȝ king:[54] the greet shynynge ȝaat of light: folkis ioie the ȝouun liif, aȝen bouȝt bi the mayde.[55]

Glorie be to thee lord, that art born of a mayde: with the fadir and the hooli goost in to euerlastynge worldis. Amen.

Prymers of 1538. 1545. and others.

51 "Quæ meruisti." The later *printed* Prymers, and that of 1545, omit this. They translate, "which hast borne Christ."

52 The King's Prymer of 1545 instead of this hymn has "Ales diei nuntius, &c." "The birde of day messinger, croweth and sheweth that light is nere."

53 See note 41. The Latin is: "Quod Eua tristis abstulit, Tu reddis almo germine; Intrent ut astra flebiles, Cœli fenestra facta es."

54 Tu regis alti janua." Thou arte the dore of the heuenly kynge. *Prymer*. 1538. and others.

55 "Vitam datam per virginem, Gentes redemptæ plaudite." Syns a vyrgyn lyfe doth bryng, Ye redemed people, reioyse and syng. *Prymer*. 1538.

Vers.[56] God chees hir, and bifore chees hir.[57]
Resp. He made hir for to dwelle in his tabernacle.
Ant. O thou glorious.

Ps. Benedictus dominus.[58]

BLESSID be the lord god of israel: for he hath visitide and maad redempcioun of his peple.

And he hath reride up the horn of heelthe to us: in the hous of dauid his child.

As he hath spoke bi the mouth of seyntis: whiche fro the world ben of his profetis.

Heelthe of oure enmyes: and of the hond of alle that hatiden us.

Merci to be don with oure fadris: and to haue mynde of his hooli testament.

The ooth that he swoor to abraham oure fadir: to ȝyue him silf to us.

That we with drede delyuerid fro oure enemyes hondis: serue to him.

In hoolynesse and riȝtfulnesse bifore him: in alle oure daies.

---

56 This verse, response, and anthem omitted in the King's Prymer.

57 "Elegit eam Deus, et præelegit eam." God hath her chosen, all other before. *Prymer.* 1538. and others.

58 "Ye haue in youre seruice thre gospels, that ys, *Benedictus*, and *Magnificat*, and *Nunc dimittis*: and all thre are songe standynge for reuerence of the gospel. These songes are not songe in the same order that they were made, for *Magnificat* was made first, and then *Benedictus*, and laste, *Nunc dimittis*. But *Benedictus* is songe fyrst. For yt maketh mynde of saynt John baptyste, whiche was the forgoer of oure lorde Jesu cryste.—And also for this beginneth with praysyng and thankeyng of god for the redempcyon of mankynde." *Mirrour*, fol. lxx. *b*.

And thou, child, shalt be clepide[59] of the hiȝest: for thou shalt go bifore the face of the lord to make redy hise weies.

Kunnynge[60] of heelthe to be ȝouun to his folk: and forȝeuenesse of her synnes.

Thurȝ the entrailis of mercy of oure god: in whiche he hath visitide us comynge fro an hiȝ.

To ȝeue liȝt to hem that sitten in derknessis, and in schadowe of deeth: oure feet to be dressid in to the weie of pees.

Glorie be to the fadir. As it was.

Ant. O gloriosa.[61]

O THOU gloriouse modir of god, euer mayde that disseruedist to bere the lord of alle thingis:[62] and thou mayde aloone to ȝeue souke to the king of angels: thou piteuous we bisechen haue mynde on oure preiers:[63] and herteli preie euer to crist for us, that we hulpun bi thi bisechingis moun deserue to come to heuenli kingdoms.

Vers. Lord shewe to us thi merci.

---

[59] *Cleopian, Clypian,* A. S. to call, to call upon.

Upon the pleyn of Salisbury that
other wonder ys,
That Stonhyngel is *yclepud,* no
more wonder nys. *R. Gloucester,* p. 7. (*Richardson.*)

[60] As we ben clerkes ycnowen, cunnyng in scole. *Piers Ploughman. Crede.*

And eschewe thou foltische questiouns and withouten *kunnynge. Wiclif.* 2 Timo. c. 2. (*Richardson.*)

[61] In the place of this, the King's Prymer has "Beati qui audiunt." Blessed be thei, that heare the worde of God and kepe the same.

[62] "Quæ Dominum omnium meruisti portare." "Which dyddest beare the lorde of alle lordes." *Prymer.* 1538. and others. Compare note 51.

[63] "Nostri quæsumus pia memorare."

Respons. And ȝeue to us thi saluacioun.[64]

Oremus. preie we.

Oratio. Concede nos.

LORD god we preien thee, graunte us thi seruauntis that we moun be ioiful euermore in heelthe of soule and of bodi, and that we moun be delyuered of this sorowe, that we han now: thourȝ the instaunce of the glorious euerlastinge maide marie:[65] and fulli use[66] the ioye withouten ende. Bi oure lord iesu crist[67] thi sone, that with thee lyueth and regneth in oonhede of the hooly goost god bi alle worldis of worldis. So be it.

Blesse we the lord. Thankis to god.[68]

Ant. Hooli goost, come fulfille the hertis of thi feithful seruauntis: and liȝtne the fier of thi loue in hem.

Vers. Sende out thi goost, and thei schulen be maad.[69]

Resp. And thou shalt make newe the face of the erthe.

---

[64] Retained in our present Prayer Book.

"O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer. And grant us thy salvation."

[65] "Et gloriosa beatæ Mariæ semper virginis intercessione." "Through the gracious intercessyon of the virgyn thy mother." *Prymer.* 1538. "of the vyrgyn Mary." *Prymer.* 1543. "The gratious virgyn Mari praiyng for us." *King's Prymer.* 1545.

[66] "Perfrui." Haue the fruycyon. *Prymer.* 1538. &c.

[67] The later Horæ and printed Prymers end here: simply adding *Amen.*

[68] Omitted in the King's Prymer.

[69] This verse and response omitted in 1545. The Latin is "℣. Emitte spiritum tuum et creabuntur. ℟. Et renovabis faciem." The later Prymers render it. "Sende forthe thy spiryte and they shall reuyue. And the face of the earthe shall renewe belyue." Queen Mary's Prymer again returns nearer to the old translation. "And the face of the yearth, thou shalt renue."

Preie we. *The hooli goost. Deus qui do.*[70]

GOD, that tauȝtist the hertis of thi feithful seruauntis bi the liȝtnynge[71] of the hooli goost: graunte us to sauore riȝtful thingis in the same goost, and to be ioiful euermore of his counfort. Bi crist oure lord. So be it.

Libera nos. Ant. Blissid trinyte delyuer us: saue us and iustifie us.

Vers. The name of the lord be blessid.[72]

Resp. Fro this now and unto the world.

To the hooli trinyte.[73]

EUERLASTYNGE almyȝti god that ȝaue us thi seruauntis in knowlechynge of verrei feith to knowe the glorie of the endeles trinite, and in the

[70] Qui *docuisti.* But the prayer commonly begins "Deus qui corda fidelium."

[71] "Illustratione." Inspiracyon. 1538. Information. 1545.

[72] This verse and response, omitted in 1545.

[73] This is our present collect for Trinity Sunday: and was appointed for that day in the ancient Missals according to the Uses of Sarum, York, Hereford and Bangor. The Latin is: "Omnipotens sempiterne Deus, qui dedisti famulis tuis, in confessione veræ fidei æternæ Trinitatis gloriam agnoscere, et in potentia majestatis adorare unitatem: quæsumus, ut ejusdem fidei firmitate ab omnibus semper muniamur adversis. Qui vivis et regnas Deus." *Mr. Palmer*, (Orig. Lit. vol. i. 342.) edits the last clause "semper muniemur adversis. Per Dominum nostrum." The other however is the reading of the earliest printed editions of the Sarum Missal and the Hereford, of the Horæ, the Primers of 1538, 1543, 1545, and others. The York and Bangor Missals have "in qua vivis, et regnas." With which agrees also a later edition of the Salisbury Use, 4to. 1509; and probably others: but all have "muniamur."

The following is the version of the *Cambridge* MS. "Almyghti euerlastynge god, that gauest us thi seruauntis in knouleching of trewe feith to knowe the ioie of the endeles trinite, and in the

f mageste to worchipe thee in oonheede:[74] we
en that bi the sadness[75] of the same feith we be
nd defendid euermore fro alle aduersitees. Bi

Nos autem. For soth us bihoueth to haue ioie in the
of oure lord iesu crist.
. Alle erthe worshipe thee god.[76]
. And synge it to thee, I shal seie salm to thi name.

ie we. *bi the passioun.*

D, that stiȝedist[77] thin hooli cros and liȝt-
iedist derknissis of the world: fouche thou saaf
ne oure hertis and bodies. Bi crist.[78]

---

f the maiestie to worschip
iede: we bisechen bi the
of that selue bileue, we
and defendid of alle aduer-
crist oure lord. Amen."
Prymer of 1538 trans-
Almyghty and euerlast-
, whiche hast graunted to
eruauntes thoroughe con-
of the true faythe, for to
edge the glorye of the
Trynyte. And to honour
god in thy almyghtye
e. We beseche the that
h our stedfastenes in the
ythe we may alwayes be
d from all aduersyte.
lyuest and raynest one
lde without ende. so be it.
Cambridge MS. omits all
eeding prayers which fol-
e text, down to the anthem,
tur, before the prayer
um sanctorum, With alle

[74] One-head. "Nameli in that place in the firste epistle of Joon, where we reden of the *oon hede* of the Trynyte." *Wiclif.* James. Prologue. (*Richardson.*)

[75] *Settan, sætan.* A. S. sedere. to set: hence, settled, sedate.

Ich shal sei the mi sone, seide
the frere thenne,
How seven sithes the *sadde*
man, syngeth on the day.
Piers Ploughman, p. 167.

It myghte not moue it, for it was foundid on a *sad* stoon. *Wiclif.* Luk. c. 6. (*Richardson:* where several other examples are given.)

[76] This and the response, omitted in 1545.

[77] "Deus qui sanctam tuam ascendisti."

[78] The true reading is "Qui vivis et regnas deus, &c."

Ant.[79] *Michael.* Miȝhel arkaungel come thou in help with the peple of god.

Vers. In the siȝt of aungels I shal synge to thee my god.

Respon. I shall worshipe to thin temple and I shal knowleche to thin hooli name.

Preie we. *Seynt mychael.*[80]

GOD, that in a merueilous ordre ordeynedist seruysis of aungels and of men, graunte thou mercifulli that oure liif be defendid in erthe bi hem that stonden nyȝ euermore seruynge to thee in heuene. Bi crist.

Ant. Inter natos. Among the sonys of wymmen roos noon a gretter than Iohn baptist.

Vers. A man was sent fro god.

Resp. To whom the name was Iohn.

Preie we. *seint Iohn baptist.*

LORD, defende us thourȝ the perpetuel bisechingis of seynt Iohn baptist: and in how moche we ben moor freel, in so moche moor bere thou us up with necessarie helpis. Bi crist oure lord.

---

[79] From hence to the Antiphon, *Da pacem*, omitted in the King's Prymer, and two little chapters, and two short prayers inserted in their stead.

[80] We still use this Collect on S. Michael's day. The original is the same in the York, Sarum, Hereford and Bangor Missals. "Deus qui miro ordine angelorum ministeria hominumque dispensas: concede propitius, ut quibus tibi ministrantibus in cœlo semper assistitur: ab his in terra vita nostra muniatur. Per dominum." The later Prymers translate: "O God, whyche by a wonderfull order doyst apoynte the seruyce, both of men, and aungelles, of thy exceedynge mercye graunte vs: that by them whiche attende alwaye upon thy seruyce in heuyn, our lyfe may be defended here in erth. By Chryst our lorde. So be it." *Edit.* 1538.

Ant. Petrus. Petir apostil and paule the techer of folke of kynde,[81] thei han taught us thi lawe, lord.

Vers. The sown of hem wente oute in to alle erthe.

Resp. And her wordis in to the coostis of the roundnesse of the erthe.

Preie we. *bi seint petre and paule.*

GOD,[82] that hast halewid this day with martirdom of thin hooli apostlis petre and paule: graunte to thi churche in alle thingis to folowe the biddingis of hem of whom she took bygynnyng of cleene religioun. Bi crist oure lord.

Ant. Andrew the seruaunt of crist and the worthi apostle of god, brothir of petre and in passioun his felawe: lo, I speke of thee, speke fadir of me: for I am myndeful of thee, be thou myndeful of me.

Vers. The lord louede andreu.

Resp. Into odour of swetnesse.

Preie we. *bi seint andrew.*

LORD, we preien mekeli thi mageste: that as blessid andreu the apostle was prechour and gouernour[83] of thi chirche: so be he euerlastynge mediatour for us before thee. Bi crist.

---

81 "Paulus doctor gentium."

82 "Deus qui hodiernam diem &c." Last Collect at Matins on the day of S. Peter and S. Paul, in the Sarum Breviary, and in the Missals, at Communion. The usual collect in the Horæ and Prymers is: "Deus cujus dextra beatum Petrum &c." God, whose ryghte hande dyd lyfte vp blessyd Peter the apostle walkyng among the wauys of water, for to saue him from drownyng, and delyuerydest his felowe apostle Paule after thre dayes saylyng from the depe of the see: here vs mercyfully, and graunt, that thorough the merytes of them bothe, we may obtayne the glory euerlastynge. Whyche lyuest and reygnest. &c. So be it." *Prymer.* 1538. and others.

83 "Prædicator et rector." Prechour and prelate. *Prymer.* 1538. &c.

Ant. Beatus laurentius. Seynt laurence wrouȝte a good werk: that bi the tooken of the hooli cros liȝtnede the blynde.[84]

Vers. He delide[85] and ȝaf to poure men.

Resp. The riȝtwisnes of him dwellith in to the world of world.

Preie we. *bi seint laurence.*

ALMYGHTI god, euerlastynge, we preien thee graunte us to slaken the flawme of oure vicis, that grauntidist to seynt laurence thi martir to ouercome the brynnyng of his turmentis. Bi crist.

Ant. Blessid nicholas yet a litil child with moche fastynge made his bodi megre.[86]

Vers. Preie ye for us, blessid nicholas.

Respons. That we be maad worthi to the bifore beheestis of crist.

---

[84] "The same night he went to the hous of a christen man and founde therin a blynde man, and gaue to hym hys syght by the sygne of the crosse." *Golden Legend. Edit.* Wynkyn de Worde. 1527. Fol. c.lxxxxix. j. See also the second lection at Matins on S. Laurence's day, in the Sarum Breviary, and the *Liber Festivalis.* "For he herde that there was a pore man besyde in a place, that was blynde: he wente thyder and heled hym." *Edit.* Pynson. 4to. fol. c.xxvj.

[85] *Delivered?* "Dispersit, dedit pauperibus." He dystrybuted and gaue to the poore. *Edit.* 1538. &c.

[86] The Golden Legend tells us, "He wolde not take the brest ne the pappe but ones on the wednesdaye, and ones on the frydaye. And in his yonge age he eschewed the playes and iapes of other yonge children, he used and haunted gladly holy chirche. &c." Fol. xliij. j. The *Liber Festivalis* also: "All the whyle he laye in his cradel he fasted wednesdaye and frydaye: thyse dayes he wold souke but ones on the daye, and ther withe held hym plesed: thus he lyued all hys lyf in vertues. And therfore chyldren don hym worshypp before all other saintes." Fol. lv. See also the first lection on his day in the Sarum Breviary.

Preie we. *bi seint nicholas.*

GOD, that with unnoumbrable myraclis hast maad fair[87] seynt nicholas the blessid bishop, we preien thee graunte to us that thour3 hise preieris and hise deseruyngis we be delyuerid fro the brynnyngis of helle. Bi crist.

Ant. Margareta. Margaret was of fiftene yeer whan she was put in prisoun thur3 the wickide kyng olibrius.[88]

Vers. Grace is held out in thi lippis.

Resp. Therfore god blessid thee into withouten ende.

Preie we. *bi seint margarete.*

GOD, that madist blessid margarete vyrgyne to come to heuenes, bi the victorie of martirdom: graunte thou, we preien thee, that we folowynge the ensaumple of her moun deserue to nei3e ny3 to thee. Bi crist.

Ant. virgo sancta. Seynt Kateryne virgyn the schynynge gemme of grece, was the dou3tir of king costy of the citee of alisaundre.

Vers. Preie for us blessid katerine.

Resp. That we be maad worthi to the bifore biheestis[89] of crist.

Preie we. *bi seint kateryne.*

GOD, that hast 3ouen the lawe of moyses in the hi3the of the mounte of synai, and in the same place bi thin hooli aungels, the bodi of seynt kateryne virgyne and martir merueilousli thou hast gederide to

[87] "Decorasti." Haste glorifyed. *Edit.* 1538. &c.

[88] I need only refer here and for the next, S. Katherine, to the *Golden Legend,* and the *Festival,* where the particulars are given, and at great length.

[89] "Promissionibus Christi."

gidre,[90] graunte us, we preien thee, that thurȝ hir deseruyngis and hir mediacie we be worthi to come to the hil that is crist.[91] Bi the same crist oure lord. So be it.

Ant. Corpora sanctorum. The bodies of halowis[92] ben biried in pees, and the names of hem shulen lyue withouten ende.

Vers. Blessid be thei that dwellen in thi hous, lord.

Resp. In to worldis of worldis thei shulen preise thee.

Preie we. *For*[93] *hooli soulis.*

LORD, haue merci on us thi seruauntis, we preien thee, thourȝ the gloriouse ioies of halowis, whose bodies ethir[94] relikis ben conteyned in al hooli chirche

---

[90] "And whan she was byheded there yssued out of her body mylke in stede of blode, and aungells toke the body and bare it unto the mount of Sinay more than .xx. journeys from thens, and buryed it there honourably." *GoldenLegend.* Fol. ccc.xxxviij.*b.* The history continues, that men not being able to discover what had become of the body made "grete sorow and lamentacyon:" until it was made known through an angel to some hermits dwelling in the desert near Mount Sinai. "Her fleshe was dryed up for length of tyme, but the bones were compacte and pure." And after the usual style of these legends, many miracles are said to have been wrought. I have given these extracts for the understanding of the text, which has reference to them: and if the reader wishes for more information, it will be advisable that he should consult the authorities from whence they are taken.

[91] "nos ad arcem virtutum provehi," to which the printed books add, "ubi visionis tuæ claritatem mereamur intueri." "where we may deserue to beholde the clerenes of thy face."

[92] "Corpora sanctorum in pace sepulta sunt." The later editions usually have this heading "¶ Of the Sayntes, whose relykes remayne in the holy churche." 1538. &c.

[93] *By?*

[94] *Or:* "And he seith to hem, is it leffel to do wel in the Sabotis *either* yvele? to make a soul saaf *either* to leese?" *Wiclif.* Mark. c. 1. (*Richardson.*)

bi her glorious merit, and thourʒ her deuout preier be we euermore defendid fro al yuel. Bi crist.

Ant.[95] *letabuntur.* Seyntis shulen make myrthe in glorie and thei shal glade in there couchis.

Vers. Meruelous is god in hise halewis.

Resp. And glorious in his mageste.

Preie we. *With alle seyntis.*

LORD,[96] we preien thee meekli to biholde oure infirmite, and alle the yuelis whiche we han iustli deserued putte thou awei thurʒ the preier of thi blessid modir and of alle seyntis, that we may haue thourʒ oure lord iesu crist ioie withouten ende. Bi the same crist oure lord. So be it.

Ant.[97] *Da pacem.* Lord ʒyue pees in oure daies, for ther

---

[95] This is different throughout, Anthem, Response, and Prayer, from the later Horæ, and printed Prymers. I give the office in English, from the edition of 1538, with which agrees, generally, the *Cambridge* MS.

¶ *Of all Sayntes. The Antheme.*

All ye blessyd sayntes and elect seruauntes of god, haue vs in remembraunce before god that thoroughe helpe of youre prayers, we may deserue to be assocyate with you.

The versycle. Rejoice in the lorde, you that be iustyfyed.

The answere. And all you that in herte be rectyfyed.

Let vs praye. We beseche the good lorde, that thou beynge pleased with the prayers of all thyne holy sayntes, wylte bothe graunt vs pardon of oure defautes, and gyue vs also perpetuall remedye for them.

By Chryst our lorde. So be it.

[96] Compare the much better prayer in our present Litany. "We humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Name turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved." &c.

[97] Here agrees again the Prymer of 1545, leaving out (as before) the verse and response.

is noon othir that shal fyȝte for us, but thou lord oure god.[98]

Vers. Lord, pees be maad in thi vertu.

Resp. And plenteousnesse in thi toures.[99]

Preie we. *For the pees.* *Deus a quo.*

GOD,[1] of whom ben hooli desiris, riȝt councels and iust werkis: ȝyue to thi seruauntis pees that the world may not ȝeue, that in oure hertis ȝouun to thi commaundementis, and the drede of enemyes putt awei, oure tymes be pesible thurȝ thi defendyng. Bi oure lord iesu crist, thi sone, that with thee lyueth and regneth in the unite of the hooli goost god, bi alle worldis of worldis. So be it.[2]

---

[98] Compare our present Morning, and Evening Prayer.

"*Priest.* Give peace in our time, O Lord.

"*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God."

[99] "Et abundantia in turribus tuis."

[1] This Collect is now said in our Evening Service. I shall give the Latin from the Horæ of 1507.

"Deus a quo sancta desideria, recta consilia, et justa sunt opera: da servis tuis illam quam mundus dare non potest pacem: ut et corda nostra mandatis tuis dedita: et hostium sublata formidine, tempora sint tua protectione tranquilla. Per Dominum. &c."

And an intermediate version from the Prymer of 1538, with which in all, except a word, the King's Prymer agrees.

"O God, from whome all holy desyres, all good counselles, and alle iuste workes do procede, gyue vnto thy seruauntes that same peace which the worlde can nat gyue, that our hartes beynge obedyent to thy commaundementes, and the feare of oure enemyes taken awaye, our tyme may be peasyble thorough (*by*, 1545) thy proteccyon. By Christ our lorde. So be it."

[2] These Collects vary very much in number in the different editions of the Horæ and Prymer, whether MS. or printed. Often they are more than double in number. Collects or "Orisons" are said also, as the author of *The Mirrour* writes, "in the ende of eche

›sse we to the lord.[3]
God seie we thankyngis.

Patris sapientia.[4]

ɜ wisdom of the fadir, goddis sothfastnesse,[5] God man ıkun in the morwe tyde, And of his knowen disciplis

---

for the apostels when euer 'ere to gyder, they kneled on theyr knees, and prayed ʏ departed asonder." He ı to speak of a custom con- ed by some in modern days. he that sayth the oryson, :h turned to the este. For ɜ from whens we ar ex- ɜ in the este; and therfore nge what we haue loste, here we are, and whether ɜyre, we pray turned to- .he este." Let us hear him ι the much-vexed question ɔllect is so-called. "Yt is he as to saye a gatherynge ɔr, for before thys prayer ɪse you to god, and gather onhed to pray in the per- holy chirche, that ye sholde soner harde.—¶ Ye ende ɪre orysons by oure lorde ryste, and in hys blyssed by cause he sayde in his that what euer ye aske :her in my name, he shall t you." fol. lxxij. et seq.

om hence to the prayer ine Jesu" omitted in the Prymer, and instead we

"*A praier of the passion.* Christus passus est.

"Christ suffered for vs, leuing vs example that we shulde folow his steppes, who dyd no synne, neither was there any guile found in his mouth.

"*The versicle.* We worship the Christ with praise and benediction.

"*Answere.* For thou hast redemed the worlde from endles affliction."

The Office in the Text, after the thanksgiving, is in fact, *the Matins of the Cross:* "ad matutinas de Cruce."

[4] "Patris sapientia veritas divina,
Deus homo captus est hora matutina:
A notis discipulis cito derelictus,
A Judæis venditus, traditus, afflictus."

The English version of the later Prymers, is:

"He that is the greate profounde sapyence,
And dyuyne truthe of the father on hye:
Whiche for mankynde of his beneuolence,

soone he was forsakun, Of the iewes he was betraied, soold, and turmentid.

Vers. We worshipen thee crist, and blessen to thee.

Resp. For bi thin hooli passioun thou hast aȝen bouȝt[6] the world.

Preie we. *Domine iesu criste.*

LORD iesu crist, sone of god lyuynge, putte thi passioun, thi crosse, and thi dethe, betwixe thi doom[7] and oure soulis now and in our of oure deeth: fouche thou saaf to ȝyue to the quyke merci and grace: to the deede reste and forȝyuenes: and to the chirche and the kyngdom[8] pees and concord: to the

---

Hym selfe hathe made both god
and man ioyntely:
Was solde and boughte by the
Jewes trayterously;
And about mydnyght perturbyd
was taken,
And of his disciples anone forsaken."

It is translated also into verse in the *Bodleian* MSS. and the *Cambridge*: I think sufficiently curious for me to repeat each as it occurs:

"The wisdom of the fadir, the
trueth of the high king,
God and man was taken, in the
morenyng:
Of hise knowun disciplis, soone he
was forsak,
Sold and put to peyne, mankynde
saaf to make."

Those who are interested in the subject of early English poetry, will not forget that these verses, and those which will be found below in succeeding notes, are not later than the year 1420, which is about the date of the Manuscripts in which they are.

[5] *Soth,* A. S. true: *ge-sothian*, to affirm, to verify.

Which camen and seyen to him, maister we witen that thou art *sothfast*, and reckist not of ony man. *Wiclif.* Mark. c. 12.

Therfore stonde ghe be ghe gird aboute ghoure leendis in *sothfastnesse. Id.* Effesies. c. 6. (*Richardson.*)

[6] "Redemisti."

[7] "Inter judicium tuum." The *Cambridge* MS. and later Prymers render: "betwene thy *iudgemente.*"

[8] None of the later books, either in Latin or English, include "the kingdom:" they omit also, and with them the *Cambridge* MS. the supplications for the sick, for friends, and enemies.

syke heelthe and counfort: to oure frendis and enemyes verri charite: and to us synful liif and endeles glorie: the whiche lyuest and regnest god bi alle worldis of worldis. so be it.

The glorious passioun of oure lord iesu crist delyuere us fro dreri sorwe, and brynge us and alle the soulis of trewe deede [9] to the ioies of paradiis. So be it.

At the our of prime.

Hail marie, ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Resp. Thou art blessid among alle wymmen, and blessid is the fruyt of thi wombe, iesu.[10]

Deus in adiutorium meum.

GOD, take heede in to myn help.
Lord, hiȝe thou to helpe me.
Glorie be to the fadir. As it was.
God make me saaf.

---

[9] This clause "all the souls of true dead" omitted in the *Cambridge* MS. and in the later Sarum Horæ, and the Prymers.

[10] This salutation omitted at Prime in the editions of 1538, 1545, &c.: but there is no doubt it was understood that it was to be said, according to the rubrics in the Breviary.

The reader will observe that the "Domine labia mea," *Lord, thou shalt open my lips*, and its Response, are not repeated. This is noticed and the reason given in the *Mirrour*. It tells us; "Thys verse ys onely sayde at mattyns, that ys the begynnynge of goddes seruyce, in token that the fyrste openynge of your lyppes, shulde be to the praysynge of god, and all the day after they shulde abyde open, and redy to the same." fol. xlj.

The same work in another place says: "By matyns that are sayde in the nyghte ys understonded the olde lawe, that was all in fygures of darckenesse. And by laudes that ar sayd in the morow tyde, ys understonded the newe lawe that ys in lyghte of grace. Also matines betoken the heuynes that was in tyme of our lordes passyon. And the laudes betoken the ioye of his resurreccyon." fol. lxv. *b*.

Ympne.[11] *Veni creator spiritus.*

COME, thou fourmere of the spirit, visite thouȝtis of thi seruauntis: fulfille with heuenli grace, the brestis that thou hast maad.

Bithenke thee maker of heelthe, that thou toke sum tyme the shap of oure bodi, in childynge[12] of the unwemmed vyrgyn.

Marie ful of grace, modir of merci, defende us fro the enemy and take us up in the our of oure deeth.

Glorie to thee, lord, that art born of a maide, with the fadir and with the hooli goost in to euerlastynge worldis. So be it.

Ant. O a wondirful.[13]

Ps. Deus in nomine.[14]

GOD in thi name make thou me saaf: and in thi vertu deeme thou me.

---

[11] Instead of this, another hymn is appointed in the Prymer of 1545. *Consors paterni luminis.*
" Felow of thy fathers lyght,
Lyght of lyght, and day moost bright:
Christ that chasest away night,
Ayde us for to praye aright.
2. Driue out darkenes from our myndes,
Driue away the flocke of fyndes: (*fiends*)
Drousynes, take from our eyes,
That from slouth we may arise.
(3.) Christ vouchesafe mercy to geue,
To us al that do beleue:
Let it profit vs that pray,
All that we do syng or say. Amen."

[12] " Ex illibata virgine nascendo." The verb, *to child*, Junius remarks is used *passim* in Wiclif's translation of the Old Testament: so also,
" Chosen of Joseph, whome he toke to wiue,
Unknowing him, *childing* by miracle." *Chaucer.* A Balade of our Ladie. (*Richardson.*)
" And were borun." *Cambr.* MS.

[13] " O admirabile commercium."

[14] This and the following Psalm are omitted in the King's Prymer.

God, heere thou my preier: with eeris perceyue thou the wordis of my mouth.

For aliens han rise aȝens me: and stronge men souȝten my liif, and they settiden not god bifore her siȝt.

For, lo, god helpith me: and the lord is uptaker of my soule.[15]

Turne thou awei yvels to myn enemyes: and leese[16] thou hem in thi treuthe.

Wilfulli[17] I shal make sacrifice to thee: and, lord, I shal knowleche to thi name for it is good.

For thou delyueredist me fro al tribulacioun: and myn yȝe dispiside on myn enemyes.

Glorie be.

Ps. laudate.

ALLE hethen men herie ye the lord: alle peplis herie ye him.

For his merci is confermed in us: and the treuthe of the lord dwellith withouten ende.

Glorie be to the fadir. As it was in.

Ps. Confitemini domino.

KNOWLECHE ye to the lord for he is good: for his merci is withouten ende.

Israel seie now that he is good: for his mercy is withouten ende.

The hous of aaron seie now: for his mercy is withouten ende.

---

[15] "Susceptor est animæ meæ."

[16] *Lose.* i. e. give up, ruin, destroy. *Richardson.* "In veritate tua disperde illos." For thy truthe's sake destroye them. *Prymer.* 1538. &c.

[17] "Voluntarie." The later books: "Wyllyngly."

Thei that dreden the lord seie now: for his merci is withouten ende.

Of tribulacioun I inwardli clepide the lord: and the lord herde me in largenesse.[18]

The lord is an helper to me: I shal not drede what man shal do to me.

The lord is an helper to me: and I shal dispise myn enemyes.

It is bettir for to triste in the lord: than for to triste in man.

It is bettire for to hope in the lord: than for to hope in pryncis.

All folkis cumpassiden me: and in the name of the lord *it bifelde*[19] that I am avengid on hem.

Thei cumpassyng cumpassiden me: and in the name of the lord for I am avengid on hem.

Thei cumpassiden me as bees and thei brenten[20] out as fier among thornes: and in the name of the lord for I am avengid on hem.

I was hurlid and turned up so doun: and the lord toke me up.

The lord my strengthe and my heriyng: and he is maad to me in to heelthe.

The vois of fulout ioying and of heelthe: be in the tabernaclis of iust men.

The riȝthonde of the lord enhancede me: the riȝthonde of the lord hath do vertue.

---

18 "In latitudine." The later books: "at large."

19 These two words are underlined in red, in the MS., not being in the Latin.

20 *Bernan*, or *brennan*. A. S. to burn.

And they *brent* all the cornes in that lond. *Chaucer*. The Monkes Tale. 14.041. (*Richardson.*)

I shal not die but I shal lyue · and I shal telle the verkis of the lord.

The lord chastisinge hath chastisid me : and he ȝaf not me in to deeth.

Opene ye to me the ȝatis of riȝtfulnesse and I shal entre bi tho : and I shal knowleche to the lord this ȝate is of the lord, and iust men shulen entre bi it.

I shal knowleche to thee for thou herdist me : and art maad to me in to heelthe.

The stoon whiche the bilderis reproueden[21] : this is maad in to the heed of the corner.

This thing is maad of the lord : and it is wondirful bifore oure yȝen.

This is the day which the lord maad : make we fulout ioye and be we glad therinne.

A ! lord make thou me saaf, a ! lord make thou wel prosperite : blessid is he that cometh in the name of the lord.

We blessiden you of the hous of the lord : god is lord and hath ȝoue liȝt to us.

Ordeyne ye a solempne day in thicke peplis : til to the horn of the auter.[22]

Thou art my god and I shal knowleche to thee : thou art my god and I shall enhaunce thee.

I shal knowleche to thee for thou herdist me : and thou art maad to me in to helthe.

---

[21] " Reprobaverunt." " Reiected," in the later books.

[22] "Constituite diem solemnen in condensis, usque ad cornu altaris." The later Prymers, which are followed by those of Queen Mary, translate, " Appoynte ye a solempne holy day in thicke places, euen unto the corner of the aulter." The King's Prymer renders *in condensis*, " holyday *decked with bowes*." Compare our present version in the Prayer Book.

Knowleche ye to the lord for he is good: for his merci is withouten ende.

Glorie be to the fadir.

Ant.[23] O a wondirful marchaundise, the maker of mankynde takynge a bodi with a soule[24] of a maide fouchide saaf to be bore, and so goyng man with oute seed ȝaf to us his godheed.[25]

Capitulum. In omnibus requiem.

IN alle thingis I souȝte reste, and in the eritage of the lord I shal dwelle: thanne the maker of alle thingis comaundide and seide to me, and he that made me restide in my tabernacle. Thankis to god.

Resp. Heil marie, ful of grace, the lord is with thee. Heil marie, ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Resp. Blessid be thou among alle wymmen, and blessid be the fruyt of thi wombe. The lord is with thee. Glorie be to the fadir and to the sone and to the hooli goost. Heil marie, ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Vers. Hooli modir of god, euer maide marie.

Resp. Preie for us to the lord.

---

[23] The rest of this Office for Prime is entirely altered in the Prymer of 1545, which has the following instead.

"¶ *The antheme.* Blessed are the pore in spirit, for theirs is the kyngdome of heauen: Blessed are thei that mourne, for they shall receiue comforte.

The versicle. Lord heare my prayer. *Answere.* And let my cry come to thee.

Let us pray. Lord Jesu Christ, most poore and milde of spirit, which diddest mourne and lament for our synnes and infidelitie: Graunt vs likewise to be poore and milde of spirit, and so to wepe and wayle for our offences, that we may be parteners of thy heauenly kyngdome: whiche liuest and reignest God worlde without end. Amen.

[24] "Animatum corpus." In the later translations, "a lyuyng body."

[25] "Et procedens homo sine semine largitus est nobis suam deitatem."

Vers. Lord, shewe to us thi merci.

Resp. And ȝeue to us thi salvacioun.

Preie we.

Oratio. Concede. Lord god, we preien thee.[26]

Ant. Hora prima.[27]

In the hour of prime iesus was ledde to pilat: hugeli accusid with fals witnessis: thei smyten him in the necke while hise hondes were bounden: the face of god thei bispatten the cleere liȝt of heuene.

Vers. We worchipen thee crist, and blessen to thee.

Resp. For bi thin hooli crosse thou hast aȝenbouȝt the world.

Preie we.

Domine iesu. Lord iesu crist. The glorious passioun.[28]

---

[26] This prayer has been already given above, p. 27. The M.S. does not repeat it: many of the printed editions do.

[27] ℭ *Ad primam de cruce.*

Hora prima ductus est Jesus ad Pilatum,
Falsis testimoniis multum accusatum:
In collo percutiunt manibus ligatum,
Vultum Dei conspuunt, lumen cœli gratum.

In the later books thus rendered: ℭ *The fyrst houre of the Crosse.*

The fyrst houre, in the mornynge erly,
Unto theyr Iudge, called Pylate the Iewes,
Iesu with his handes bounden they cary,
Where many a false wytnesse dyd hym accuse:
In the necke they hym smytte, his body they bruse,
They spytte and defyle there hys godly face,
The lyghte of heuen, replete with all grace. *Prymer.* 1538.

In the *Cambridge* and *Bodleian* MSS.

"Iesus at oure of pryme, was led tofore pilat,
With false witnessyng, michel (*much*) accused for hate:
Buffetid hise hondis weren boundun, thei spaten in his face,
Thus thei biseien foule, oure lord king of grace."

[28] See the Prayer and Response above, p. 38: "Lorde iesu crist sone of god lyuynge, putte thi passioun, &c."

Secounde our.[29]

Heil marie. Blessid be thou.

Deus in adiutorium.

GOD take heede in to myn help.
Lord, to helpe me hiȝe thou.
Glorie be to the fadir.
As it was in the bygynnyng.
Make us saaf.
Ympne. Come thou fourmer.[30]
Bithenke thee.
Marie ful of grace.
Glorie be to thee, lord.
Ant. Whanne thou were born.

Ps. Ad dominum cum tribularer.

WHANNE I was sette in tribulacioun, I cried to the lord: and he herde me.

Lord, delyuere thou my soule fro wickide lippis: and fro a gilful tunge.

---

[29] This is remarkable: in almost all books, (I know no other to the contrary) this is the third Hour: and the next, the sixth; which we shall find in the M.S. called the third. Possibly *Hour* is here taken for the Office: second *Office*, &c.

[30] This and the three following are the words of the four verses of the Hymn, *Veni Creator*, above, p. 40. Instead of this, or of repeating the one which was said at Prime, the King's Prymer appoints another.

" *The hymne: Rector potens, verax deus.*

Mightye ruler, God most true,
Whiche doest all in ordre due:
Morne with light illuminyng,
Noonetide with heate garnishyng.
(2) Quenche the flames of our debate,
Foule and noysome heate abate:
Graunt unto oure body health,
To our hertes true peace and wealth.

What shal be ȝouun to thee, ethir what shal be lede[31] to thee : to a gileful tunge.

Sharpe arowis of the myȝtie : with colis that maken desolate.[32]

Alas to me, for my dwellyng is maad long in an alyen lond : I dwellid with men dwellynge in cedar, my soule was a comelyng[33] moche.

I was pesible with hem that hatiden pees : whane I spake to hem that inpugneden[34] eythir aȝen stooden me withouten cause.

Glorie be.

Ps. Leuaui oculos.[35]

I REISIDE myn yȝen in to hillis : from whenys help shal come to me.

Myn help is of the lord : that made heuene and erthe.

The lord ȝeue not thi foot in to mouynge : neithir he nappe that kepith thee.

(3.) Let tong & heart, strength and sense,
Commende thy magnificense :
Let thy spirit of charite,
Styre vs all to worship the. Amen."

31 "Aut quid apponatur tibi." "Or what may be layed against thee." *Prymer*. 1538. &c.

32 "Cum carbonibus desolatoriis." "With hotte sparklynge colys." 1538. &c. and Queen Mary's. "hote burnyng coles." 1545. with *desolatoriis* in the text, and *ignitis* in the margin.

33 "Multum incola fuit anima mea." *Comelyng*, foreigner, stranger.

—— thou hast now forsake, my dogter, that schulde be thi wif, and to a *kemelyng* take. *R. Gloucester*. p. 25.

Most dere I biseche you as *comelingis* and pilgrimes to absteine you fro fleishli desires. *Wiclif.* 1. Pet. c. 2. (*Richardson.*)

34 "Impugnabant." The succeeding words seem to be intended as a gloss upon *inpugneden*.

35 This and the next Psalm omitted in 1545.

Lo, he shal not nappe neithir slepe: that kepith israel.

The lord kepith thee: the lord is thi protectioun aboue thi riȝthond.

The sunne shal not brenne thee bi day: neithir the moone bi nyȝte.

The lord kepith thee fro alle yuel: the lord kepe thi soule.

The lord keepe thi goynge in and thi goynge out: fro this tyme now and in to the world.

Glorie be.

Ps. Letatus sum.

I AM glad in these thingis that ben seid to me: we shulen go in to the hous of the lord.

Oure feet weren stondynge in the forȝerdis: thou ierusalem.

Ierusalem whiche is bildid as a citee: whos part-takyng therof is in to the same thinge.

For the lynagis, the lynagis of the lord stiȝeden thudir: the witnessyng of israel to knowleche to the name of the lord.

For thei saten there on setis in doom: setis on the hous of dauid.

Preie ye tho thingis that ben to the pees of ierusalem: and habundaunce be to hem that louen thee.

Pees be maad in thi vertu: and habundaunce in thi touris.

For my britheren and my neiȝboris: I spake pees to thee.

For the hous of oure lord god I souȝte goodis to thee.

Glorie be.

Ant. *Quum natus.*[36]

Whanne thou were born wondirfulli of the virgyne thanne he scripturis weren fulfillide, as reyn in to a wolle flees thou came doun that thou shuldist maak saaf mankynde: thee we preisen, oure god.

Capitulum. *Ab inicio et.*

Fro the bigynnyng and bifore worldis I am fourmed, and in to the world to come I shal not cece to be, and I haue serued in hooli wonnynge[37] bifore him. Thankis to god.

Resp. Hooli modir of god euerlastynge virgyne marie. Hooli modir of god euerlastynge vyrgyne marie.

Resp. Preie for us to the lord oure god.

Resp. Euerlastynge virgyne marie. Glorie be to the fadir, and to the sone, and to the hooli goost.

Resp. Hooli modir of god euer virgyne marie.

Vers. Aftir the birthe thou dwelledist euerlastynge virgyne unwemmyd.

Resp. Modir of god preie for us.

Vers. Lord shewe to us thi merci.

Resp. And ȝeue to us thi saluacioun.

---

[36] Instead of this Anthem, Chapter &c., the office of this Hour in the King's Prymer is thus appointed, immediately succeeding to the cxix (120th) Psalm.

"*Antiphona. The Antheme.*

Blessed are meke, for they shall inherite the yearth: Blessed are they which suffre hungre and thirst for righteousnes, for they shalbe satisfied.

The versicle. Lorde, heare my praier.

Answere. And let my crye come to thee.

¶ *Let us pray.*

Lorde Iesu Christ, whose whole lyfe was nothyng but humilitie and mekenes, who only art our veri righteousnes: Graunt vs to serue and honoure the, with humble and meke heart, and in al our life and conuersation to desire to be occupied in the workes of righteousnes, whiche lyuest and reignest. &c. Amen."

[37] *Wun-ian.* A. S. to dwell, to inhabit.

God wold her *wonnynge* were in wildernesse. *Piers Ploughman. Crede.* (*Richardson.*)

Preie we.

Lord we preien thee graunte us thi.[38]

Crucifige clamitant.[39]

Crucifie him thei crieden in the thridde hour: He is skornyd and clothid with the cloth of purpure: His heed is prickid with a corowne of thornes: Berynge the crosse on hise shuldris to the places of peynes.

Vers. We worshipen thee christ.

Resp. For bi.

Preie we.

Lord iesu crist, goddis sone.[40]

The gloriouse passioun of our lord iesu crist.[41]

---

[38] As before.

[39] ℭ *Ad tertiam de cruce.*

Crucifige clamitant hora tertiarum,
Illusus induitur veste purpurarum:
Caput ejus pungitur corona spinarum,
Crucem portat humeris ad locum pœnarum.

In the later books: ℭ *The thyrde houre of the Crosse.*

About thre houres after the sonne gan sprynge,
All the iewes crye Iesu to crucifye:
And in scorne they hym clothed with purple clothynge,
And in stede of a crowne on his hed they tye
A crowne of thorne, that prycked cruelly:
And lad him forth to the place where he dyed,
With a greate howge crosse on his shulders leyed. *Prymer* 1538.

In the *Cambridge* M.S.

"At undren the false iewis, crieden with high vois,
Delyuere us barabban, and do this on the cros:
A scharp coroun of thornes, thei diden on his heed,
And dide him bere his cros, there he schulde be deed."

Undren, more commonly *Undern*, A.S. the third Hour.

[40] These, as before.

[41] We learn from the author of *the Mirrour of our Lady* that in monasteries a practice prevailed in England, of visiting the Grave after Tierce, or the third Hour. I shall quote the whole passage; he is addressing the Nuns of Syon. "Ye haue in the monastery a beer and a graue to be contynually in your syghte. The beer in mynde of dethe, and the graue in mynde

iij. our.

Heil marie ful.

Deus in adiutorium.

GOD, take heede in to my help.
Lord, hiȝe thou to helpe me.
Glorie be to the fadir. As it was.
God make saaf.

Ymnus, Veni creator.[42]

COME thou fourmer of.
Bithenke thee maker.
Marie ful of grace.
Glorie be to thee.

---

of the laste dome: when all bodyes shall aryse out of theyr graues. And in token therof the Abbesse castyth oute a lytel erthe with tow fyngers, for then the soulle and body, that are understonded by the tow fyngers and are sondered here by dethe, shall then be knytte ageyne togyther euerlastyngely.—¶ And therfore eche day after tyerce, ye go to thys graue, to brynge your dethe and youre dome to mynde, or ye begynne to speke, or to be occupyed aboute eny other thynge, but as ye dare dye anon therwith, and appere before oure lordes dome." Fol. lxxvj. The words "or ye begynne to speke," refers to the rule in that monastery of Sion as well as in others, that silence was to be kept until after the Mass. This was not specially extended until after the visit to the Grave, but was usually observed with much solemnity.

[42] Instead of repeating one already said, the Prymer of 1545 has "*Hymnus.* Rerum Creator omnium.

¶ *The hymne.*

O Creatour most benigne,
To vs alway be lokynge:
Rayse vs from noysome slepe,
Wherin we be drouned depe.
(2) Chryst of thy mercyfulnes,
Pardon al our sinfulnes:
The to praise and magnifie,
Of night we leaue the slogardie.
(3) Of the sinne that we haue done,
We make our confession:
Wepyng we do praye to the,
Pardon our iniquitie. Amen.

Ant. Bi the boysh.[43]

Ps. Ad te leuaui.

TO thee I haue reiside myn yȝen: that dwellist in heuenes.

Lo, as the yȝen of seruauntis: ben in the hondis of her lordis.

As the yȝen of the hand maide ben in the hondis of her ladi: so oure yȝen be to oure lord god til he haue merci on us.

Lord, haue thou merci on us, haue thou merci on us: for we ben moche fillid with dispisyng.

For oure soule is moche fillid: we ben shenship[44] to hem that ben abundaunt with richessis, and dispisynge to proude men.

Glorie be to the fadir.

Ps. Nisi quia dominus.[45]

ISRAEL seie now, nobut for the lord was in us: nobut for the lord was in us.

Whanne men riseden up aȝens us: in hap thei hadden swolewid us quyke.

Whanne woodnesse[46] of hem was wrooth aȝens us: in hap watir hadde sope us up.[47]

---

43 "Rubum quem." "The busshe." *Prymer.* 1538. &c.

44 Made ashamed by them? "opprobrium abundantibus." "beynge scorned of the ryche." *Prymer.* 1538. &c.

45 This and the next psalm omitted in 1545.

46 *Wed-an.* A. S. insanire: sævire. Hence the god Woden had his name, and our Wednesday. *Woodnesse,* madness.

But he (Balaam) hadde repreuynge of his *woodnesse* a dumb beeste undir yoke that spak with voice of man. *Wiclif.* 2. Peter. c. 2.

In honour of hym (Woden) y clepud in oure tongue Wednesday. *R. Gloucester.* p. 112. *(Richardson.)*

47 "Absorbuisset nos." "Mought haue souped vs up." 1538. &c.

Oure soule passide thurȝ a stronde[48]: in hap oure soule hadde passide thurȝ a water unsuffrable.

Blessid be the lord: that ȝaf not us in to the takynge of the teeth of hem.

Oure soule as a sparowe is delyuerid: fro the snare of hunteris.

The snare is al to brokun: and we ben delyuerid.

Oure help is in the name of the lord: that made heuene and erthe.

Glorie be.

Ps. Qui confidunt.

THEI that tristen in the lord ben as the hil of syon: he that dwellith in ierusalem shal not be moued with outen ende.

Hillis ben in the cumpas of it: and the lord is in the cumpas of hise peple fro this tyme now and into the world.

For the lord shal not leue the ȝerd[49] of synners on the part of iust men: that iust men holde not forth her hondis to wickidnesse.

Lord, do thou wel to good men: and of riȝtful herte.

But the lord shal lede hem that bowen in to obligaciouns with hem that worchen wickidnesse: pees be on israel.

Glorie be.

Ant.[50] Bi the boysch that moyses seiȝ unbrent: we han

---

[48] "Torrentem pertransivit." 'ouer a ryuer." 1538. &c.

[49] To *gird*, to smite, to strike. 'Quia non relinquet dominus virgam peccatorum super sortem justorum." "For God shall nat leue the rod of synners upon the lotte of the iuste." 1538. &c.

[50] The following is the arrange-

knowun thi preisable maidenhood to be kept: modir of god preie for us.

Capitulum. Et sic in syon.

AND so in syon I am fastned,[51] and also I restide in an halewid citee and my power in ierusalem. Thankis to god.

Resp. Aftir the birthe thou dwelledist unwemmyd virgyne. Aftir the birthe thou dwellidist unwemmyd virgyne.

Resp. Modir of god preie for us.

Resp. Thou dwellidist unwemmed virgyne. Glorie be to the fadir and to the sone and to the hooli goost. Aftir the birthe thou dwellidist unwemmyd virgyne.

Vers. Thou art maad fair and swete.

Resp. In thi delicis[52] hooli modir of god.

Vers. Lord, shewe us thi merci.

Resp. And ȝyue to us thi saluacion.

Preie we.

Lord god we preien, graunte us thi seruauntis.

Hora sexta iesus.[53]

In the sexte oure iesus is nailid to the cross. And is or-

---

ment in the Prymer of 1545, to the end of this Hour.

" *Antiphona. The Anthem.*

Blessed are the merciful for they shall get mercy. Blessed are the cleane in heart, for they shal se God.

The versicle. Lorde, heare my praier.

Answere. And let my crye come to thee.

Let us pray.

Lorde Iesu Christ, whose propertie is to be mercyful, whiche art alwaye pure and cleane without spot of synne: graunt vs the grace to folow the in mercifulnes toward our neighboures, and alwaies to beare a pure heart, and a cleane conscience toward the, that we may after this life se the in thy euerlastyng glory: whiche liuest and reignest God world without end. Amen."

51 "Firmata sum." "Was I settled." 1538. &c.

52 "In deliciis tuis."

For sche that is lyuynge in *delices* is deed. *Wiclif.* 1. Tym. c. 5.

53 ¶ *Ad sextam de cruce.*

Hora sexta Jesus est cruci conclavatus,

deyned to honginge among theues. For turmentis thristinge fillid with galle. Thus is the lombe of god turmentide that did awei synne.

Vers. We worshipen thee.
Resp. For bi thin.
Preie we.
Lord iesu crist sone.
The glorious passioun.[54]

The ix. our.

Heil marie. Blessid be thou.

Deus in adiutorium.

GOD, take hede in to myn help.
Lord, hiȝe thou to helpe me.
Glorie be the fadir. As it was.
God make me saaf.

Ymnus. Come thou fourmer. Bithenke thee.

Atque cum latronibus pendens deputatus:
Præ tormentis sitiens felle saturatus,
Agnus crimen diluit sic ludificatus.

Thus rendered in the later books. ¶ *The syxte houre of the crosse.*

The vi. houre springyng before the mydday,
Iesu hande and fote to the crosse they nayled:
With the shamefullyst deathe that they contriue may,
In dispyte bytwene two theues hym hanged:
Whan that they thoughte for payne that he thursted,
His thurste for to quenche, they proffered hym gall:
Thys lambe thus illuded bought our synnes all.

In the *Cambridge* M.S.
"At myddai oure lord Iesus, was nailed on the rode,
Bitwixe twey theeues hangid, his bodi ran al on blode:
Hym thirstide for peyne, thei gauen him drynke galle,
Al this peyne he suffride, fro deeth to bie us alle."

[54] All this as before.

Marie ful of grace.[55]
Glorie to thee.
The root of iesse.

Ps. In conuertendo.[56]

WHANNE the lord turnede the cathtifte of syon: we weren maad as counfortide.[57]

Thanne oure mouth was fillid with ioie: and oure tunge with fulout ioyinge.

Thanne thei shulen seie among hethen men: the lord magnifiede to do with hem.

The lord magnyfiede to do with us: we ben maad glade.

Lord, turne thou oure cathtifte as a stronde in the southe.[58]

Thei that sowen in teeris: shulen repe in fulout ioiyng.

Thei goynge ȝeden and wepten[59]: sendynge her seedis.

---

[55] Vide note 30.

Instead of this hymn, the King's Prymer has:

"¶ *The hymne. Æterna cæli gloria.*

O the glory eternall,
Blessed hope of men mortal:
Christ the sonne of God on hye,
The son of virgyn Mari.
(2.) Reche thy hande, that we
 may rise,
And our myndes so exercise:
That deuoutly, we may syng,
Prayse of God with thankes
 geuyng.
(3.) Fynally, O Christ, we craue,
Faith in oure heartes set and
 graue:
That throughe hope of life aboue,
We may flame, with feruent loue.
 Amen."

[56] Instead of this and the two following psalms, the xivth only, "Domine quis habitabit" is appointed in the King's Prymer of 1545.

[57] *Facti sumus consolati.* We were made glad. 1538. &c.

[58] Again as before: see Note 48. "*sicut torrens in austro.*"

[59] *Ibant et flebant.* Wente and wepte. 1538. &c.

But thei comynge shulen come with fulout ioiynge: berynge her handfuls.

Glorie be.

Ps. Nisi dominus edificauerit.

NOBUT the lord bilde the hous: thei that bilden trauelen in veyn.

Nobut the lord kepe the citee: he wakith in veyn that kepith it.

It is veyn to you to rise bifore the liȝt: rise ye aftir that ye han sete that eten the bread of sorwe.

Whanne he shal ȝeue sleep to hise loued: lo, the eritage of the lord is sones, the meede is the fruyt of wombe.

As arowis ben in the hond of the myȝti: so the sones of hem that ben shakun out.[60]

Blessid is the man that hath fillid his desire of tho: he shal not be shent whanne he shal speke to hise enmyes in the ȝate.

Glorie be. As it was.

Ps. Beati omnes qui.

BLESSID ben alle men that dreden the lord: that goen in hise weies.

For thou shalt ete the trauels of thin hondis: thou art blessid, and it shal be wel to thee.

Thi wiif as a plenteuous vyne: in the sidis of thin hous.

Thi sones as the newe spryngys of olyue trees: in the cumpas[61] of thi borde.

---

[60] *Ita filii excussorum.* So be the chyldren of smyters. 1538. &c.

[61] *In circuitu mensæ tuæ.* All about thy table. 1538.

Lo, so a man shal be blessid: that dredeth the lord.

The lord blesse thee fro syon: and se thou the goodis of ierusalem in alle the daies of thi liif.

And se thou the sonys of thi sonys: se thou pees on israel.

Glorie be. As it was.

Ant. Germinauit.[62]

The roote of iesse buriownede: the sterre is sprungun of iacob: a virgyne hath born the sauyour: we worshipen thee oure god.

Capitulum. Et radicaui.

AND I haue take roote in a worshipful peple, and in the parties of my god the eritage of him: and in plente of halewis my withholdyng.[63] Thankis to god.

Resp. Speciosa. Fair and swete thou art maad. Fair and swete thou art maad.

Resp. In thi delicis hooli modir of god.

Resp. And swete.

Glorie be to the fadir, and sone, and to the hooli goost. Fair and swete thou art maad.

---

[62] The King's Prymer has to the end of the Office for this Hour, the following.

" *Antiphona. The Anthem.*

Blessed are the peace-makers, for they shal be called the children of God. Blessed are they that suffre persecution for righteousnes sake, for theirs is the kingdome of heauen.

The versicle. Lorde, heare my prayer.

Answere. And let my crye come to the.

Let vs pray.

Lorde Iesu Christ, whiche madest peace betwene God the father, and vs miserable sinners, whiche notwithstanding diddest suffer uniustly, iniuries and persecutions: Graunt us grace to kepe the peace that thou hast made, and patiently to beare al iniuries and persecutions, that we may be called thy children, and enherit thy heauenly kyngdome: whiche liuest and reignest. *&c.* Amen."

[63] *Et in plenitudine sanctorum detentio mea.* And amonge the companye of sayntes is my taryenge. 1538. &c.

Hooly virgyne fouche thou saaf me for to preise thee.
. ȝyue to me vertu aȝens thin enemyes.
Lord shewe to us thi merci.
.. And ȝeue to us thi saluacioun.

e we. *Concede.*
l god, we preien. Bi crist.

Hora nona.[64]

e hour of noon the lord iesus ȝeldide the goost: Hely

Ad nonam de cruce.
ıa Dominus Jesus expi-

nans spiritum Patri com-
lavit:
ıs lancea miles perforavit,
ac contremuit, et sol ob-
vit.
later versions. ❡ *The*
oure of the Crosse.
cyfull lorde Iesu goddes
ɔ,
vnto his father almyghty,
p his soule, and full vpon
,
yte departed that blessyd
:
.e waxed darke, the yerthe
ɜ wondersly,
ɜrueylous thynges to be-
and heare,
a knyghte perced hys
with a spere."
Cambridge M.S.
n diede oure lord Iesu,
ras of myghtes most,
ɜ heli to his fadir, and so
te his goost:

A spere in to his side, was thrillid
of a knight,
And thanne the erthe quakede,
the sunne withdrowe his light."

Upon the history of this "knyghte" let us hear the *Golden Legend.*

"Longius whiche was a puyssaunt knyght, was with other knyghtes by the commaundement of Pylate on the syde of the crosse of our lord, and perced the syde of our lord with a spere. And whan he sawe the myracles, how the sonne lost his lyght, and the grete erthe quauynge whan our lorde suffred dethe and passyon on the tree of the crosse, than byleued he in Iesu Chryst. Some saye that whan he smote our lorde with the spere in the syde, the precyous blode aualed *(fell down)* by the shaft of the spere vpon his handes, and of auenture with his handes he touched his eyen. And anone he that had be tofore blynde, sawe anone clerely, wherfore he refused all cheualry, and

criynge he comendide his soule to the fadir: a kny3t thurlide[65] his syde with a spere: thanne the erthe quakide togider and the sunne derknede.

Vers. We worchipen thee crist and blessen to thee.

Resp. For bi thin hooli passioun thou hast a3enbou3t the world.

Preie we. *Domine iesu.*

Lord iesu crist, sone of god lyuynge, putte thi passioun. the whiche lyuest and regnest. So be it. The glorious passioun.

Here biginneth euensong of our ladi.

Aue maria. Heil marie ful of grace.

Blessid be thou among.

GOD, take heede in to myn help.

Lord, hi3e thou to helpe me.

Glorie be to the fadir. As it was.

God make me saaf.

Ant. Aftir thi birthe.

Letatus sum in. I am glad in thes.

Ad te leuaui. To thee I haue reisid.

Nisi quia dominus. Israel seie now nobut.

Qui confidunt. Thei that tristen in the lord.

In conuertendo dominus. Whanne the lord turned.[66]

---

abode with the apostles, of whom he was taught and chrystened." &c. Fol. lxxxxviij. William Thorpe in his confession before Archbishop Arundel in 1407, calls this soldier by the name of *blind knight*. See also Pierce Plowman's Vision. Fol. 98.

[65] *Thirl-ian.* A. S. to thrill.

That with a spere was *thirled*
his brest bone. *Chaucer.*

The Knightes Tale. v. 2707. (*Richardson.*)

[66] Instead of these the King's Prymer appoints the cxij. "Laudate pueri Dominum": cxxxiv. "Laudate nomen Domini": and cxxxvij. "Confitebor tibi Domine."

Ant.[67] Aftir the birthe thou dwelledist an unwemmed virgyn. Modir of god, preie for us.

Capitulum. Beata es.

BLESSID art thou virgyn marie, that hast born the lord maker of the world: thou hast getyn ym that made thee, and thou dwellist virgyne withuten ende. Thankis to god.

Ympne. Aue maris stella.[68]

HEIL sterre of the see, hooli goddis modir, alwei maide, blesful ȝate of heuene.

Takinge that word heil of gabrielis mouth, grounde hou us in pees, chaungynge the name of eue.

Unbynde thou boondis of gilti men, brynge forth iȝt to blinde men: putte awei oure yuels, aske alle ȝoodis.

The psalms in the text have already occurred, and the M.S. merely refers to them, altho' usually in the printed books of after years they were repeated at length.

[67] The Anthem of the King's Prymer, is:

"*Antiphona. The Antheme.*
Blessed be the name of the lord
for euermore."

The chapter is the same.

[68] Instead of this in the Prymer of 1545:

"*Hymnus. Salvator mundi Domine.* ☾ *The hymne.*
O Lorde the worldes sauiour,
Whiche hast preserued vs this day:
Thys night also be oure succour,
And saue vs euer we the pray.
(2.) Be mercifull nowe vnto vs,
And spare vs, whiche do pray to the:
Oure sinne forgeue lorde gratious,
And oure darkenes, mought lightened be.
(3.) That slepe, our mindes do not oppresse,
Nor that oure enemy vs begile:
Nor that the flesh, ful of frailnes,
Oure solle and body, do defile.
(4.) O lorde, reformer of all thyng,
With heartes desire, we pray to the:
That after oure rest and slepyng,
We may ryse chast, and worshyp the. Amen."

Shewe thee to be modir: bi thee take he oure preier that suffride for us to be thi born sone.

Maide aloone meke among alle othir: make us unbounde of synnes and to be[69] debonere and chaste.

ȝyue us clene liif, greithe[70] a sikir weie: so that we seynge god be glad euermore.

Preisynge be to god the fadir, worshipe to the hiȝest crist, and to the hooli goste: oon worship to hem thre. So be it.

Vers. Grace is ȝotun in thi lippis.[71]

Resp. Therfor god hath blessid thee withouten ende.

Ant. Seynt marie.

Ps. Magnificat anima.[72]

MI soule magnifieth the lorde: and my spirit fulout ioiede in god myn heelthe.

For he bihelde the mekenesse of his handmaide: lo, forsothe of this alle kynredis shulen seie me blessid.

For he that is miȝti hath don to me grete thingis: and his name is hooli.

And his merci is fro kynrede in to kynredis: to men that dreden him.

He made myȝt in his arm: he scatride proude men with the thouȝt of his herte.

He sette doun myȝti men fro ceete: and enhauncide meke men.

He hath fulfillid hungri men with goodis: and he hath lefte riche men voide.

---

[69] *Mites fac et castos.*

[70] *Iter para tutum.* "Make redi a siker weie." *Cambr.* MS.

[71] The King's Prymer has:

ℭ *The Versicle.* Blessed is Mari, amonges al women.

The Answere. And blessed is the fruyte of her wombe.

[72] See two other translations of this canticle in the Appendix: from M.SS. in the Bodleian and Harleian Libraries.

anynge mynde of his merci: took up israel his

e hath spokun to oure fadris: to abraham and
eed in to worldis.
ie be to. As it was.

Ant. Sancta maria.[73]

marie, socoure to wrecchis, helpe thou the litle of
auere weperis: preie for the peple: biseche for the
bidde for the deuoute wommans kynde.
Lord shewe to us thi merci.
And ȝyue to us thi saluacioun.
e we. *Oratio. Concede nos.*
l god we preien. Bi our lord iesu crist.
se we the lord. Thankis to god.

Int. Of the crosse. De cruce deponitur.[74]

don doun of the cross, at the oure of euensong: the

---

n hence to the end of is thus appointed in the f 1545.

iona. ¶ *The Antheme.* thynges be fulfilled that ken of the angel by the ari. Thankes be to God. *ersicle.* Lorde heare my

re. And let my crye thee.

vs pray.

lord, almighty father, ng God, whiche diddest e the blessed virgyn Mari st plentiful grace, and giftes, whereby she nd magnified the: Graunt holy gost, may with like d inspiration, kindle our heartes, to sanctifie thy holy name. Through Christ our lorde. Amen.

There is an evident error in the Antiphon, "*of* the angel *by* the virgyn." The Latin is *per angelum de virgine Maria.* The mistake is continued in the English Editions of 1545, 1546, by *Whitchurch,* 12mo.: in the Latin and English, 1545, *Grafton,* 8vo.: and in the Prymer of K. Edward, 1547, 4to. I need scarcely repeat that in these notes I use the first Edition, in 4to. by Grafton, 1545. Dr. Burton in his reprint, repeats the error, and takes no notice of it.

[74] *Ad vesperas de sancta cruce.* De cruce deponitur hora vespertina,

stryngthe of him was hid in mynde of the godhede. Suche a deeth undirȝede the medicyn of liif: alas, the corowne of glorie lay bynethe.

Vers. We worchipen thee, crist.

Resp. For bi thin hooli.

Preie we. *Domine iesu criste.*

Lord iesu crist, sone.

The gloriouse passioun.

Here bigynneth cumplyn[75] of oure lady.

Heil marie. Blessid be.

Fortitudo latuit in mente divina:
Talem mortem subiit vitæ medicina,
Heu corona gloriæ jacuit supina.

Euensong of the holy Crosse.

The deed body of Chryste, that blessyd man,
From the crosse was losyd and taken awaye:
At euynsonge tyme, but alas where was than,
His crowne of glorye and great strengthe that day,
Full preuely within the godheed it laye:
Yet wolde he his cruell deathe suffre thus,
The trew medecyn of lyfe to brynge vs.

In *Cambridge* M.S.

"Fro cros crist was takun doun, at euensong tyme we fynde,
Power of resurreccioun, was hid in goddis mynde:
The medicyn of liyf bi storie, took deeth out of toun,
Allas the coroun of glorie, was thus cast upsedoun."

This stanza, it will be observed, rhymes also in the middle of each line.

75 "Complyn ys the Seuenthe and the last howre of dyuyne seruyce, and yt ys as moche to say as a fulfyllynge.—And therwyth also is ended, and fulfylled, spekynge, etynge, and drynkynge, and laborynge, and all bodyly besynesses. So that after that tyme oughte to be kepte grete stylnes, and scylence not only from wordes, but also from all dedes saue only softe prayer, and holy thynkeynge, and bodely sleape. For complyn betokeneth the ende of mannes lyfe——and therefore eche persone oughte to dyspose hym to bedde warde, as yf hys bedde were hys graue." *The Mirrour*. fol. lxxxix.

Conuerte nos.

God oure saluacioun conuerte us to thee.
And turne fro us thy wrathe.

Deus in adiutorium.

GOD, take heede in to myn help.
Lord, hiȝe thou to helpe me.
Glorie be to the fadir. As it was.
God make me saaf.

Ant. With gladnesse.

Usquequo domine.

LORD, how longe forȝetist thou me into the ende: how longe turnest thou awei thi face fro me.

How longe shal I sette councels[76] in my soule: sorwe in myn herte bi daye.

How longe shal myn enemye be reisid on me: my lord god biholde thou and heere thou me.

Liȝtne thou myne yȝen, lest ony tyme I slepe in deeth: lest ony tyme myn enemy seie I haue the maistrie aȝens hym.

Thei that troublen me shulen haue ioie if I shal be stirid[77]: forsothe I hopide in thi merci.

Myn herte shal fulli haue ioie in thin heelthe: I shal synge to the lord that ȝyueth goodis to me, I shal seie salm to the name of the hiȝeste lord.

Glorie be.

---

[76] *Quam diu ponam consilia.* "How long shall I caste pollecyes." 1538. &c. "Howe long shall I haue troublous thoughtes." 1545.

[77] Stirred. *Si motus fuero.*

Ps. Judica me.

GOD, deeme thou me and departe[78] thou my cause fro a folk not hooli: delyuere thou me fro a wickid man and gileful.

For thou art god my strengthe, whi hast thou putte me abac: and whi go I sorwful while the enemy turmentith me.

Sende out thi liȝt and thi treuthe: tho ledden me forth and brouȝten in to thin hooli hil and into thi tabernaclis.

And I shal entre to the auter of god: to god that gladith my ȝougthe.

God, my god, I shal knowleche to thee in an harpe: my soule whi art thou sori, and why troublist thou me.

Hope thou in god, for ȝit I shal knowleche to him: he is the saluacioun of my cheer[79] and my god.

Glorie be.

Sepe expugnauerunt.[80]

ISRAEL, seie now: ofte thei fouȝten aȝens me fro my ȝougthe.

Ofte thei fouȝten aȝens me fro my ȝougthe: and sotheli[81] thei myȝten not to me.

Synneris forgiden[82] on my bac: thei made long her wickidnesse.

---

[78] *Et discerne causam meam.* "And dyscerne my cause." 1538. &c. "And defend." 1545.

[79] *Salutare vultus mei.* See above, note 37. p. 17.

[80] This and the next psalm omitted in the King's Prymer.

[81] *Etenim non potuerunt mihi.* "And yet they could not hurt me," is the version of the later books. *Soth* A. S. true.

[82] *Fabricaverunt.* "Buylded." 1538.

The iust lord shal bete the nollis[83] of synners : alle that haten syon be shent and turned abac.

Be thei maad as the hay of hous coppis[84] : that dried up bifore that it be drawun up.

Of which hey he that shal repe shal not fille his hond : and he that shal gedere hanfuls shal not fille his bosum.

And thei that passiden forth seiden not, the blessyng of the lord be on you : we blessen you in the name of the lord.

Glorie be.

Ps. Domine non est exaltatum.

LORD, myn herte is not enhauncide : neithir myn yȝen ben reisid.

Neithir I ȝede in greete thingis : neithir in merueilis aboue me.

If I feelide[85] not mekeli : but enhauncide my soule.

As a child wenyd on his modir : so ȝeldyng be on my soule.

Israel hope in the lord : fro this tyme now and til in to the world.

Glorie be. As it was.

Ant. Cum jocunditate.[86]

With gladnesse halewe we the mynde of blessid marie,[87] that she preie for us to oure lord iesu crist.

---

[83] *Cervices. Cnolle* A. S. The head. "With hard *noll* and uncircumcidid hertis. *Wiclif.* Dedis. c. 7. (*Richardson.*)

[84] In the later versions: "as hey to thetch houses."

[85] *Si non humiliter sentiebam.* "If I dyd nat thynke mekely."

[86] The following are the Anthem and Chapter of the King's Prymer.

"*Antiphona.* ❡ *The anthem.*

"Saue vs good lorde wakyng, and kepe vs slepyng, that we may wake in Christ, and rest in peace.

"❡ *The chapiter.* Thou art

Capitulum. Sicut synamomum.

AS cauel[88] and bawme swote smellynge I ȝaf swoot odour: as triede myrre I ȝaf swetnesse of smellynge. Thankis to god.

Ympne. Virgo singularis.[89]

MAIDEN aloone meek among alle othir, make us unbounde of synne and to be deboner and chaast.

ȝyue us clene liif, greithe a sikir weye: so that we seynge god, be glad euermore.

Preisyng be to god the fadir, worshipe to the hiȝeste crist, and to the hooly goost: oon worshippe to hem thre. So be it.

Vers. Ecce ancilla.[90]

Lo, the handmaide of the lord, be it to me aftir thi word.
Ant. We glorifie.

(o Lorde) in the myddest of vs, and inuocation of thy name is made ouer vs, forsake vs not, o lord our god."

[87] In the later books; "solemnise the memorye."

[88] "Unto the Cynamom and bawme." 1538. &c.

[89] The hymn appointed in the Prymer of 1545, is:

Hymnus. Rerum creator omnium. The hymne.

O Lorde, the maker of al thyng,
We pray the nowe in this euenyng:
Us to defende, through thy mercy,
From all disceite of oure enemy.
(2.) Let vs neither deluded be,
Good lorde with dreame or phantasy:
Oure hearte wakyng in the thou kepe,
That we in sinne, fal not on slepe.
(3.) O father, throughe thy blessed sonne,
Graunt vs this, oure peticion:
To whom with the holy gost alwaies,
In heauen and yearth, be laude and praise. Amen.

[90] The *Prymer* of 1538, &c. and most editions of the Horæ differ here: for example;

Ps. Nunc dimittis.[91]

LORD, now thou leuest thi seruaunt: aftir thi word in pees.

For myn yȝen han seyn: thin heelthe.

That thou hast made redy: bifore the face of alle peplis.

Liȝt to the shewynge of hethen folk: and glorie of thi peple israel.

Ant. Glorificamus.[92]

We glorifien the modir of god, for of thee crist is born: make saaf alle that glorifien thee.

Vers. Lord god of vertu, conuerte us.

Resp. And shewe thi face, and we shulen be saaf.

Preie we. *Oratio. Gratiam tuam quæsumus.*

LORD, we bisechen helde[93] yn thi grace to oure inwittis, that bi the message of the aungel we

---

" *The versicle.* Beholde the handmayd of the lorde.

" *Answere.* Be it done vnto me accordyng to thy worde."

The *Prymer* of 1545 agrees with the text.

[91] See in the Appendix, for another translation of this Canticle.

[92] Some editions of the Horæ have *Glorificavit:* the reading of the text is correct.

The arrangement of the King's Prymer is as follows, giving us, from the Breviaries, the collect now used in our Evening Prayer.

The Antheme.

Graunt vs O lorde thy light, that we beyng deliuered from the darkenes of our heartes, may come to the very light whiche is Christ.

The versicle. Lorde heare my praier.

Answere. And let my cry come to thee.

Let vs pray.

O Lorde God, we beseche the to lighten oure darknesse, and deliuer vs from al the daungers of this night, O mercyfull lorde. Thrugh our lorde Jesus Christ: who liueth and reigneth with the in unite of the holy spirit, worlde without end. Amen.

Blesse we the lorde.

Thankes be to god.

[93] *Infunde.* Inwittis. *Menti-*

knowe the incarnacioun of thi sone iesu crist, and bi his passioun and cross be ledde to the glorie of his resurreccioun. Bi the same iesu crist oure lord, that with thee lyueth and regneth in oonhede of the hooly goost, god, bi alle worldis of worldis. So be it.

Blesse we to the lord. Thankis to god.

Hora completorii.[94]

At the hour of cumplyn is ȝouun to sepulture: The noble bodi of crist, hope of liif to come: diȝt[95] he is with sweete gumme, the scripturis ben fillid; Continuel mynde of anguish be this deeth to me. To thee crist I recommende with meek resoun: Thou that of brennyng loue suffrist for me: Be to me solace of deeth and of anguysh.

---

bus nostris infunde. "Poure out thy grace in to our hertes." 1538. &c. "Lord, we biseche thee, sende thi grace in to oure hertis, that we bi the message," &c. *Cambr.* MS.

94 ℭ *Ad completorium de cruce.*

Hora completorii datur sepulturæ,
Corpus Christi nobile spes vitæ futuræ:
Conditur aromate, complentur scripturæ,
Jugi sit memoria mors hæc mihi curæ.

ℭ *Complyn of the Crosse.*

The hope of our lyfe euer to indure,
Of Jesu the noble and blessyd body,
At complyn tyme was brought to sepulture,
Spyced and adournyd fragraunt and swetely.
Of scripture complete was than the mystery,
Therfore Jesu graunte me thy wondes tendre,
And thy deathe busely styll to remembre.

In the *Cambridge* MS.

"At our of comepelyn, thei leiden hym in graue,
The noble bodi of Jesu, that mankynde schal saue:
With spicerie he was biried, hooli writ to fulfille,
Thenke we sadli on his deeth, that schal saue us from helle."

Then follows, in the printed books, the recommendation of the "Canonicall houres," which I have already given in the Preface. *Has horas canonicas cum devotione.*

95 *Dihtan.* A. S. To prepare; to furnish.

ɪ. We worshipen thee.
ᵽ. For bi thin hooli passioun.

Oratio. Domine iesu criste.

ᴐRD iesu crist, goddis sone.
The glorious passioun.[96]

Antifne of oure lady. Salue regina.[97]

l, queene modir of merci, heil liif, swetnesse and oure
To thee we crien, outlawed sones of eue, to thee we

ere seems a proper place ıtion a custom which cerin one religious House, if more than one, was ap. L. It throws some light ɔon the disputed question early use of the Angelic ion. I quote from the ıtion Statutes of the Priory ıxstoke, *temp. Edv. iij.* zelo piæ devotionis, sicut Christi fideles erga matrem gloriosam virginem Maccensus, et ipsius virginis , erga beatissimam Annam n virginis genitricem: volo, et statuo, ut post officium narum beatæ Mariæ vira choro completum; et post ı ejusdem; et post singulas dicat sacerdos qui missam ıvit, et executor officii, eaɔce qua officium compleveutationem angelicam, et rendationem genetricis ejustemporibus in perpetuum , hoc modó. 'Ave Maria, plena, Dominus tecum, benedicta tu in mulieribus et benedictus fructus ventris tui, Jhesus, Amen. Et benedicta sit venerabilis mater tua Anna, ex qua tua caro virginea et immaculata processit.' Et respondeat Chorus. Amen." *Dugdale*, Monast. Anglic. vol. vj. p. 525.

[97] This is one of the famous Antiphons of the Blessed Virgin, which, according to the rubric of the revised and modern Roman Breviary, are to be sung every day (except three days before Easter-day) after Compline. These Antiphons are *Alma redemptoris; Ave regina cælorum; Regina cæli;* and *Salve regina;* of which the second and last are in the text of my MS. It has been said that they are not to be found in any Breviary before about 1520; but there is no doubt that they were in use for some centuries earlier, and probably were introduced into general use by the Franciscans, about 1250. Martene *de Antiq: Monach:*

siȝyen wethmentynge[98] and wepynge in this valei of teeris. Hiȝe therfore thou oure auocat, turne to us tho thi merciful yȝen, and shewe thou to us iesu the blessid fruyt of thi wombe aftir this exilyng.[99]

Vers. Virgyn modir of the chirche, euerlastynge ȝate of glorie, be thou to us refuyt anentis the fadir and the sone.

Resp. O merciful.

Vers. Virgyn, merciful virgyn, piteuous, o marie swete virgyn, here the preieris of meek men[1] to thee piteuously criyng.

Resp. O piteuous.

Vers. ȝete out preieris[2] to thi sone ficchid to the cross, ful of woundis: and for us al for scourgid: with thornes prickid: ȝouun gal to drynke.

Resp. O swete.

Vers. Gloriouse modir of god, of whom the sone was fadir: preie for us alle, that of thee maken mynde.

Ritibus, tells us that at a General Chapter of the English Orders held at Northampton in 1444, these Antiphons, or some of them, are intended in the following decree. "Ne serpens versutus quos vigilantes nequit subvertere, dormientes noctanter illudat: opus esse censemus, ante somnum ejus implorare suffragium, per quam extitit caput ipsius serpentis contritum: hinc est quod statuimus, ut singulis diebus statim post Completorium in honore B. Virginis una in Choro cantetur antiphona tractim, pariter, et devote; post quam sequitur oratio de eadem." *Lib.* 1. *Cap.* xij. Considerable information may be obtained as to the reputed authors, &c. of these Antiphons, in *Gavantus*, tom. 2. 183. and *Daniel.* Hymnologicus. tom. 2. 318. et seqq. It is scarcely necessary to add that they were omitted in the King's Prymer.

98 *Gementes.* "Wepyng." 1538. "Gronynge." *Cambr.* MS.

99 The later books commonly repeat here the additional verse (afterwards broken into responses) "O clemens, o pia, o dulcis Maria." The *Cambr.* MS. omits from hence to the *Hail Marie* before the first Collect, and again, after the Collect, has only an Anthem, "meritis et precibus," a short prayer *below*, and ps. *de profundis.*

1 *Omnium clamantium,*

2 *Funde preces.*

Resp. O meek.

Vers. Do awey blamys of wrecchidnesse: clense the filthe f synneris: ȝyue to us thurȝ thi preieris liif of blessid men.

Resp. O celi.[3]

Vers. Reiside aboue heuenes: and crowned of thi child in his wrecchid vale, to giltie be lady of forȝeuenes.

Resp. O hooly.

Vers. That he lose us fro synnes for the loue of his modir: and to the kyngdom of clernesse lede us the kyng of pitee.

Resp. O merciful, o piteuouse, o hooli, o meek, o seli, o swete marie, heil.

Vers. Heil ful of grace, the lord is with thee.

Resp. Blessid be thou among alle wymmen, and blessid be the fruyt of thi wombe.

Preie we.

Oratio. Omnipotens sempiterne deus qui gloriose.

ALmyȝti euerlastynge god, that wondirli thurȝ the hooli goost madist redi bodi and soule of the gloriouse virgyne modir marie: that she deseruede to be maad the worthi dwellynge place of thi sone: graunte thurȝ whos mynde we ben maad glad, that we be delyuerid bi hir piteuous instaunce[4] fro yuels that now ben, and fro endeles deeth and sudeyn.[5] Bi crist oure lord. So be it.

An othir salutacioun to oure lady. Gaude virgo mater.[6]

Heil thou, virgyne modir of crist, that bi eere conceyuedist: thurȝ gabriels message.

---

[3] This and the succeeding verse do not occur in the Prymer of 1538, &c. or in the earlier printed Horæ of the xvi th century.

[4] Thoroughe the petycyon of her. 1538. &c.

[5] *A morte perpetua*, is the usual reading.

[6] Commonly called, "The fyue corporall ioyes of oure Lady." I subjoin the version of the later Prymers:

Heil thou, for ful with god, childedist[7] withoute peyne: with lilye of chastite.

Heil thou, for of thi sone whom thou sorwedist to suffre deeth: the resurrexioun shyneth.

Heil thou, crist up stiȝynge, and in to heuene thee seynge: is born bi his owne mouyng.

Heil marie, that aftir him stiȝest, and it is to thee greet honoure: in the palece of heuene.

Where the fruyt of thi wombe, bi thee is ȝouun us to use: in euerlastynge ioye. Amen.

Vers.[8] Thou art enhaunsid hooli modir of god.

Resp. To heuenli kyngdoms aboue cumpanyes of aungels.

Preie we.

Oratio.[9] *Omnipotens sempiterne deus qui diuina.*

ALmiȝti god, euerlastynge, which bi the godli greetyng of gabriel and the hooli natiuite of crist thi sone, and his glorious resurrexioun and the wondir-

---

" Reioyse o virgyn, Christes moder deare,
Whiche hast conceyued, by hearynge with eare,
Of Gabriel's salutacyon:
Reioyse bycause, to God thou art lefe,
And baryst hym, without payne or grefe,
In chaste conuersacyon.
Reioyse, bycause thy moste deare sonne,
Whome thou dydest se thoroughe the herte ronne,
Rose with manyfestacyon:
Reioyse, bycause he ascendyd playne,
Before thy face into heuyn agayne,
By hys proper excytacyon.
Reioyse, bycause thou folowest hym,
And greate honoure to the is gyuen,
In the heuenly habytacyon:
Where the fruyte of thy wombe euerlastynge,
We may beholde thoroughe thy deseruynge,
In ioye without mutacyon.
(1538.)

[7] *Peperisti.*

[8] Instead of this verse and response, the later Prymers have: *The versycle.* Thou arte blessyd of thy sonne, O gloriouse Ladye. *The answere.* For the fruyte of lyfe we receyued by the.

[9] This prayer is not that which

encioun of him, and the worshipful assumpcioun
ie, glorious modir of god, thou brouȝtist ioye to
me virgyn: graunte for her loue, that we be
rid fro al spice of sorwe, and to perfitli use
stynge ioies. By crist oure lord. So be it.
se we god. Thankis to god.

Ant. of oure ladi.[10] *Aue regina celorum.*

queene of heuenes, modir of the kyng of aungels: o
flour of virgyns as the roose or the lilie: ȝete out prei-
thi sone for the heelthe of feithful men.
. Hooli goddis modir, preie for us.
. That we be maad worthi to the forbiheestis of crist.

ie we. *Oratio. Meritis et precibus sue.*

ȝ the disseruyngis and preieris of his piteuous modir
is the sone of god the fadir. So be it.

r alle cristen soulis.[11] *De profundis clamaui.*

RD, I criede to thee fro depthis: lord, wol heere
hou my vois.

---

occurs: but instead, a La- English collect, of which er is: "O God whiche uble ioye haste fulfylled t blessyd Mary, aswel in cepcyon, as in the byrth ght entierly beloued sonne irgynyte saued) whiche ste multyplyed her ioyes he the resurreccyon of de son: Graunte we be- he that by her merytes your we may attayne to spekeable ioye, where as synge assumpte) dothe nowe enioye with the in heuen for euer. By Chryst our lorde. So be it." (1538. &c.)

[10] Instead of this we commonly find "the .vij. spirytuall ioyes of our Lady," another Anthem, Response, and Prayer: and frequently the "prayer to our blessyd Lady for the pestylence." *Stella cœli.*

[11] "Pietas Ecclesiæ erga Defunctos ea est, ut peracto officio divino ad utilitatem vivorum, suffragetur statim et Defunctis, qui degunt in Purgatorio: eo versu

Myn[12] eeris be maad ententif: in to the vois of my bisechinge.

Lord, if thou kepist wickidnesses: lord, who shal susteyne.

For merci is at thee: and lord for thi lawe I abood thee.[13]

My soule susteynede in his word: my soule hopide in the lord.

Fro the morwetid keping til to nyȝt: Israel hope in the lord.

For whi, merci is at the lord: and plenteuous redempcioun is at him.

And he shal aȝenbie israel: fro alle the wickidnessis therof.

Lord, haue merci of us.

Crist, have merci of us.

Lord, haue merci of us.

Oure fadir.

Heil marie.

And lede us not into temptacioun. But delyuere us fro yuel.

Euerlastynge reste, lord, ȝyue to hem: And perpetuel lyȝt shyne to hem: Fro the ȝate of helle: Delyuere, lord, the saulis of hem: I bileue to se the goodis of the lord: In the lond of lyuyng men.

Reste thei in pees. So be it.

Preie we. *Oratio. Fidelium deus.*[14]

GOD, the maker and aȝenbiere of alle feithful men: graunte thou remyssioun of alle synnes to the

---

finali addito: *Fidelium animæ, &c.*" *Gavantus,* tom. 2. 182. The learned author adds, "*cujus ritus non meminere antiqui.*"

[12] *Thine?* "Fiant aures tuæ intendentes."

[13] *Sustinui te, Domine.*

[14] Not only are these suffrages

f thi seruauntis men and wymmen: that thei piteuouse preieris togider take the forȝyue- which thei han euer desirid: that lyuyst and god bi alle worldis of worldis. So be it.
e thei in pees. So be it.

io. The soulis of alle feithful deed men bi the of god reste in the pees of iesu crist. So

se ye.
lord blesse.
ȝyue grace to the quyke, and to the deede and forȝyuenesse to the chirche, and to the m pees and concorde, and to us synneris liif deles glorie. Amen.[15]

---

lead sometimes omitted itions of the Horæ, (as, , in all of Q. Mary's well as in earlier ones) ollect is frequently varied. the Horæ of 1508 and . we have:
olve, quæsumus Domine, mulorum famularumque b omni vinculo delicto- in resurrectionis gloria ctos tuos resuscitati res- Et animæ omnium fide- nctorum per misericor- u Christi in pace requi- Amen."
Prymer of 1538, and e have:
z, Domine, aurem tuam. inclyne thyne eare vnto yers, wherin we ryght deuoutly call vpon thy mercy, that thou wylte bestowe the soules of thy seruauntes, both men and women, (whyche thou haste commaunded to departe fro this worlde) in the countrey of peace and reste, and further cause them to be made parteyners with thy sayntes. By Chryst our lorde. So be it."

[15] "The soules of all true beleuers beynge deade, by the mercy of god may reste in peace. So be it." 1538. &c. It is curious that the following occurs in many of the early printed Horæ. For example, in the two just cited of 1508, and 1520. "God haue mercy on all cristen soules.

"*Ant.* God saue the kyng, and bryng vs the blysse that neuer shal haue endyng. Amen."

An orisoun to oure ladi.[16]

O MARIE al vertu makith thee fair : alle seyntis honouren thee in the cuntre of heuene : alle thei blessen thee and seyn preisynge to thee. Heil ful of grace, for the woundis of iesu crist whiche thou wepynge saiȝ blodi for oure wrecchidnesse make us worthi to se thee, and in seynge thee, to ioien in euerlastynge glorie. Amen.

Heil and ioie thou, marie, queene of heuene : lady of the world : empresse of helle : modir of chast counceil : haue merci on us and on al cristen peple, and lat us neuer synnen deedly but graunte us to fulfille thi moost hooly wille. Amen.

¶ *Here bigynnen the seuene salmes.*[17]

Domine ne in furore. ps.[18]

LORD repreue thou not me in thi strong vengaunce : neithir chastise thou me in thin ire.

Lord, haue thou merci on me, for I am siik : lord, make thou me hool, for alle my bonys ben troublid.

---

[16] This is an additional and occasional Collect : not belonging to any of the Offices which have gone before. In some editions, both MS. and printed, many are inserted here : in others, omitted altogether.

[17] These Psalms were very anciently selected, and known by name as the *seven Psalms*, or *Penitential.* S. Augustin is said to have desired them to be read to him, when about to die : and they are in the earliest *Ordines Romani.* Cassiodorus, cited by *Bona*, Div. Psalmod. cap. xiv. 1, and by *Gavantus*, tom. 2. 272. gives us the reason why they are seven in number : "quia totidem modis remittentur peccata nostra ;

ad my soulė is troublid greetli: but thou lord longe.

---

mo, passione martyrii, eleea, dimittendo aliis, converalios, abundantia charitatis, mitentia." Cardinal Bona es: "Quod antiqui Caseptennem pœnitentiam pro ribus peccatis imposuerunt; legimus in Sacris paginis, eprosus mundandus septies ebatur: quod Naaman Syoties lavari in Jordane jussus Elisæo; quod septimo anno t remissiones, eratque magibilæus post quadratum sepım. Non ergo sine causa Psalmorum numerus ad arium redactus est, ut sepn expurgati a septem plagis nes, exclusis septem Dæs, septiformis Spiritus gratia emur." Cap. xiv. § 1.

iently the clergy were obliged Lauds to recite these Psalms, this effect we find frequent s in the Statutes and Regus of the old Religious Houses. xample, the Hospital of S. ırd; *Dugdale*, vol. vj. p. But this obligation was rel, except on Fridays during by the Bull of Pope Pius V. garded the Roman Communless a custom was to be bserved of reciting them in .

many editions of the Horæ Prymers, an Antiphon, *Ne iscaris*, is appointed before the first Psalm: this seems to have been added generally, about the end of the xvi th cent. and is now ordered in the modern Roman Breviary. The complete Antiphon is at the end of the seventh in the Sarum Breviaries. "Ne reminiscaris, Domine, delicta nostra, vel parentum nostrorum, neque vindictam sumas de peccatis nostris." *Tobias*, cap. iij. v. 3. The first is omitted in the King's Prymer of 1545; and as will be seen presently, is considerably lengthened at the end of the seven Psalms. The usual Antiphon is included in the King's Litany, and is still retained in our own.

[18] *Contra iram.* Brev. Sarum. *A feruent praier of the sinner, desiryng to be cured: and his enemies to be vanquished.* The King's Prymer.

The printed Horæ and Prymers of the Use of Sarum almost always have a wood cut at the beginning of the Seven Psalms: sometimes representing the battle in which Uriah was slain, or most commonly Bathsheba bathing, and David looking at her from a window. Not seldom also some English verses and other wood cuts are placed before the beginning of each psalm. I shall give these verses in their order, from a Prymer of 1527, Paris, Kerver, 12mo. They are also in the two editions

Lord, be thou conuertid,[19] and delyuere my soule: make thou me saaf for thi merci.

For noon is in deeth whiche is myndeful of thee: but in helle who shal knowleche to thee.

I trauelide[20] in my weilyng, I shal waische my bedde bi ech nyȝt: I shal moiste my bedstre[21] with my teeris.

Myn iȝe is disturblid of woodnesse: I wax eelde[22] among alle myn enemyes.

Alle ye that worchen wickidnesse departe fro me: for the lord hath herd the vois of my wepinge.

The lord hath herd my biseching: the lord hath receyued my preiere.

Alle myn enemyes be ashamed greetli and be disturblid: be thei turnede togidere and be thei ashamed ful swiftly.

Glorie be.

Ps. Beati quorum.[23]

BLESSID ben thei whose wickidnessis ben forȝouun: and whos synnes ben hilid.[24]

---

of the *Enchiridion*. See *Dissert. on the Service Books*.

" Psalms. VI. Dauid seyng Bersabee bathe in a well,
Was sodenly moued with her beaute:
Sayd to his seruaunt, go thou and tell,
Uryes wyfe that she come speke with me."

19 *Convertere Domine*. "Tourne the o lorde." The later versions: and Prymer of 1545.

20 *Laboravi*.

21 *Stratum meum*. My bed. 1538. My couche. 1545.

22 *Inveteravi*. I have waxen olde. 1538. I am withered. 1545.

23 Ps. xxxj. *Contra superbiam*. Brev. Sar. *Howe the penitent person shulde bewayle his sinnes, pray vnto God, and reioyce in him*. The King's Prymer.

¶ Dauyd the better to do this entent,
Sent Urye to his capytayn Joab:
In the vawarde he bade he sholde be sent,
Where Amon sones slewe hym before raab. (1532.)

24 *Hel-an*. A. S. to cover.

Blissid is the man to whom the lord arettide[25] not synne: nethir gile is in his spirit.

For I was stille, my boonys wexiden eeld: while I cried al day.

For bi day and nyȝt thi hond was maad greuous on me: I am turned in my wrechidnesse while the thorn is sett yn.[26]

I maad my synne knowun to thee: I hidde not myn unriȝtfulnesse.

I seide I shal knowleche aȝen me myn unriȝtfulnesse to the lord: and thou hast forȝoue the wickidnesse of my synne.

For this thing ech hooli man shal preie to thee: in couenable tyme.[27]

Netheles in the greet flood of many watris: tho shulen not neiȝe to thee.[28]

Thou art my refuyt fro tribulacioun that cumpasside me: thou my fulli ioying, delyuere me fro hem that cumpassen me.

I shal ȝyue undirstonding to thee, and shal teche thee: in this weie whiche thou shalt go I shal make stidefast myn iȝen on thee.

Quorum tecta sunt peccata. Whose synnes be couered. 1538. 1545. &c.

[25] *Arretare* says Du Cange, is the same as *Retare, Rettare,* for *Rectare,* to warn an accused person to do *right; Arrette,* says Skinner, seems to mean to censure, to estimate, from the Fr. *Arrester,* to judge. Tyrwhitt—to impute to. Perhaps *Arette* is *Arate,* to *rate* from *Reor, ratus.* Sothell to him that worchith not,——his feith is *arettid* to rightwysnesse. *Wiclif.* Rom. c. 4. (*Richardson.*)

Beatus vir cui non imputavit Dominus. Shal nat ympute. 1538. 1555. &c. Hath not imputed. 1545.

[26] *Dum configitur spina.*

[27] *In tempore opportuno.* In tyme conuenient. 1538. &c.

[28] *Non approximabunt.*

Nile ye be maad as an hors and mule: to which is noon undirstonding.

Lord, constreyne thou the chekes of hem with a bernacle and bridel:[29] that neiȝen not to thee.

Manye betingis ben of the synnere: but merci shal cumpasse him that hopith in the lord.

Ye iust men be glad and make fulli ioie in the lord: and alle ye riȝtful of herte haue glorie.

Glorie be.

Ps. Domine ne in furore. ij^us.[30]

LORD, repreue thou not me in thi stronge veniaunce: nethir chastise thou me in thin ire.

For thin arowis ben ficchid in me: and thou hast confermed[31] thin hond on me.

Noon heelthe is in myn flesch, fro the face[32] of thin ire: no pees is to my bonys, fro the face of my synnes.

For my wickidnessis ben gon ouer myn heed: as an heuy birthen tho ben maad heuy on me.

Myn heelid wondes weren rotun and ben brokun:[33] fro the face of myn unwisdom.[34]

---

[29] *In camo et fræno maxillas eorum constringe.* Bynde theyr mouthes with snaffle and bridle. 1538. 1545. &c.

[30] Psalm. xxxvij. *Contra gulam.* Brev. Sar. ¶ *The penitent person, sore greued with the burden of sinne, calleth vpon God for ayde, and betaketh him selfe to his mercy.* The King's Prymer.

¶ For this cruell synne Nathan the prophete,
Dauyd reproued, and blamed gretely:
Wherfore dauyd with heuynesse replete,
Tenderly wepyng cryed, peccaui.
(1532.)

[31] *Et confirmasti manum tuam.* Thou haste enforced. 1538. Thou hast layde. 1545.

[32] *A facie.* In regarde of. 1538. Because of. 1545.

[33] *Putruerunt et corruptæ sunt cicatrices meæ.* My woundes have putrefied and festeryd. 1538. My woundes are putrified and roten. 1545.

[34] *Insipientiæ.*

I am maad a wreche and I am bowid doun til in to the ende: al day I entride sorwful.

For my leendis ben fillid with scornyngis:[35] and heelthe is not in my fleish.

I am turmentide and maad low ful greetly: I roride for the weiling of myn herte.

Lord, al my desiir is bifore thee: and my weiling is not hid fro thee.

Myn herte is disturblid in me: my vertu forsook me and the liȝt of myn iȝen and it is not with me.

My frendis and my neiȝboris: neiȝeden and stoden aȝens me.

And thei that weren bisidis me stooden afer: and thei diden violence that souȝten my liif.

And thei that souȝten yuels to me spaken vanytees: and thouȝten gilis al day.

But I as a deef man herde not: and as a doumb man not openynge his mouthe.

And I am maad as a man not heeringe: and not hauynge in his mouth reprouyngis.[36]

For I hopide in thee: my lord god thou shalt heere me.

For I seide lest ony tyme myn enemyes haue ioie on me: and the while my feet ben moued thei spaken greet thingis on me.

For I am redi to betyngis:[37] and my sorwe is euer in my siȝt.

For I shal telle my wickidnesse: and I shal thenke for my synne.

But myne enemyes lyuen and ben confermed on

---

[35] *Illusionibus.* Illusions. 1538. 1545. &c.

[36] *Redargutiones.* Counter-checkes. 1538. &c.

[37] *In flagella.* Unto scourges. 1538. To be scourged. 1545.

me: and thei ben multipliede that hatiden me wickidli.

Thei that ȝelden yuels for godis bacbitiden me:[38] for I suede[39] goodnesse.

My lord god, forsake thou not me: go thou not awei fro me.

Lord god of myn heelthe: biholde thou in to myn help.

Glorie be.

Ps. Miserere mei.[40]

GOD, haue merci on me: aftir thi grete merci.

And bi the mochilnesse[41] of thy merciful doyngis: do thou awei my wickidnesse.

More waishe thou me fro my wickidnesse: and clense thou me fro my synne.

For I knowleche my wickidnesse: and my synne is euere aȝens me.

I haue synned to thee aloone, and I haue do yuel

---

[38] *Qui retribuunt mala pro bonis detrahebant mihi:* Detracted me. 1538. Were against me. 1545.

[39] *Sequebar.*

[40] Psalm. l. *Contra luxuriam.* Brev. Sar. ¶ *A praier of the penitent, earnestly acknowledgyng his vngodly life, and crying for mercy to be clensed from sinne, and callyng for the spirit of God to be confirmed in grace.* The King's Prymer.

¶ Kyng dauid by gad was admonysshed,
For to chuse warre, famyn, or pestylence:
Pestylence he chase, wherby there perysshed,
lxx. M. for his offense. (1532.)

[41] *Secundum multitudinem.*
Thou shalt be wedded unto on of tho,
That han for thee so *mochel* care and wo. *Chaucer.*

ifore thee: that thou be iustifiede in thi wordis and uercome whanne thou art deemed.

For lo I was conceyued in wickidnessis: and my nodir conceyued me in synnes.[42]

For, lo, thou louedist truthe: thou hast shewid to me he uncerteyn thingis and priuy of thi wisdome.

Lord, sprenge thou me with ysope and I shal be lensid: waishe thou me and I shal be maad whit nore thanne snow.

ȝyue thou ioie and gladnesse to myn heeryng: and oonys maad meke shulen ful out make ioie.

Turne awei thi face fro my synnes: and do awei lle my wickidnessis.

God make thou a clene herte in me: and make hou newe a riȝtful spirit in myn entrailis.

Caste thou not me awei fro thi face: and take thou not awei fro me thin hooli spirit.

ȝyue thou to me the gladnesse of thi saluacioun: and conferme thou me with the pryncipal spirit.

I shal teche wickid men thi weies: and unfeithful men shulen be conuertid to thee.

God, the god of myn heelthe, delyuere thou me fro bloodis[43]: and my tunge shal ioifulli synge thi riȝtfulnesse.

Lord, opene thou my lippis: and my mouth shal tell thi preisyng.

For if thou haddest wolde sacrifice, I hadde ȝoue: truely thou shalt not delite in brent sacrifisis.

Sacrifise to god is a spirit troublid: god, thou shalt not dispise a contrite herte and maad meek.

---

[42] *In peccatis.* My mother polluted with synne. 1538. In sinne. 1545.

[43] *De sanguinibus.* From bludshed. 1545.

Lord, do thou benyngneli[44] in thi good wille to syon: that the wallis of ierusalem be bildid.

Thanne thou shalt take pleasauntli the sacrifise of riȝtfulnesse, offringis and brent sacrifisis: thanne thei shulen putte caluys on thin auter.

Glorie be.

Ps. Domine exaudi.[45]

LORD, wel heere thou my preier: and my crie come to thee.

Turne thou not awei thi face fro me: in what euer day I am troublid, bowe doun thin eere to me.

In what euer day I shal inwardli clepe thee[46]: heere me swiftli.

For my daies han failid as smoke: and my boonys han dried up as critouns.[47]

I am smytun as hey and myn herte dried up: for I haue forȝete to ete my breed.

Of the vois of my weiling: my boon cleuyde to my fleish.

I am maad liik a pellican of wildirnesse: I am maad as a nyȝt crowe in an hous.

---

44 *Benigne fac.* Deale gently. 1538. &c.

45 Psalm. cj. *contra avaritiam.* Brev. Sar. ¶ *A sore complaint of the godly man, beyng greuously handled of the wicked people, and makyng his mone to almighty God.* The King's Prymer.

¶ Dauyd for his synne gretely
dyde complayne
Feryng the hate of god for his
vyce:
Upon darena an hye mountayne,
By counsell of gad he dyde sacrifice. (1532.)

46 *Invocavero te.* In what day soever I call upon thee. 1545. The Prymer of 1538 repeats "that I am troubled": an evident error: copied however in the other editions up to 1543, and again in the Prymers of Queen Mary, of 1555, 1557, &c.

47 *Sicut cremium.* As a fyre brand. 1545.

I wakide and I am maad: as a solitarie sparowe in he roof.

Al day myn enemyes dispiseden me: and thei that preiseden me sworen aȝens me.

For I eete aishis as breed: and I medlide my drynk with wepynge.

Fro the face of the ire of thin indignacioun: for thou reisyng me hast hirtlid[48] me doun.

My daies bowiden aweie as shadowe: and I wexide drie as hey.

But, lord, thou dwellist withouten ende: and thi memorial in generacioun and into generacioun.

Lord, thou risinge up shall haue merci on sion: for the tyme of hauynge merci cometh, for the tyme cometh.

For the stoonis therof plesiden thi seruauntis: and thei shulen haue merci on the lond therof.

And, lord, hethen men shulen drede thi name: and alle kingis of erthe shulen drede thi glorie.

For the lord hath bildid syon: and he shal be seen in his glorie.

He biheeld on the preier[49] of meke men: he despiside not the preier of hem.

Be thes thingis writun in anothir generacioun: and the peple that shal be maad shal preise the lord.

For he biheelde fro his hooly place: the lord lokide fro heuene in to erthe.

For to heere the weilyngis of feteride men: and for to unbynde the sonys of slayn men.

---

[48] *Allisisti me.* Cast me against the grounde. 1545.

And where ever he takith him he hurtlith him down, (*allidit*) and he foometh. *Wiclif.* Mark. c. 9. (*Richardson.*)

[49] *Respexit in orationem.*

That thei telle in syon the name of the lord: and his preisyng in ierusalem.

In gaderinge to gider peplis in to oon: and kingis that thei serue the lord.

It answerid to him in the weie of his uertu: telle thou to me the fewnesse of my daies.[50]

Aȝen clepe thou not me in the myddel of my daies: thi yeris ben in generacioun and into generacioun.

Lord, thou foundedist the erthe in the begynnyng: and heuenes ben the werkis of thi hondis.

Tho shulen perish but thou dwellist parfitly[51]: and alle shulen wexe eeld as clooth.

And thou shalt chaunge hem as an hiling,[52] and tho shulen be chaungid: but thou art the same and thi yeeris shulen not faile.

The sonys of thi seruauntis shulen dwelle: and the seed of hem shal be dressid[53] in to the world.

Glorie be.

Ps. De profundis clamaui.[54]

LORD, I cried to thee fro depthis: lord, wel heere thou my vois.

---

[50] *Respondit ei in via virtutis suæ: paucitatem dierum meorum nuntia mihi.* This reading and the translation (in effect) of the text is followed by the early Horæ, the Prymers of 1538, 1543, &c., and again by those set forth in Q. Mary's reign. The King's Prymer has in its text the same, but in the margin, *Afflixit in via fortitudinem meam, abbreviavit dies meos.* This the English translation follows: and the Prymer of Edward VIth, and our present Psalter.

[51] *Tu autem permanes.*

[52] *Hel-an.* A. S. to cover. See Note 24, p. 80.

Therfore the woman schal haue an hilyng on her head. *Wiclif.* 1. corynth. c. xi. (*Richardson.*)

[53] *Dirigetur.* Shal be dyrected 1538. Shal stand fast. 1545.

[54] Psalm. cxxix. *Contra invidiam.* Sar. Brev. ¶ *The synner beyng punished for his synnes*

Thin eeris be maad ententif: in to the vois of my
isechyng.

Lord, if thou kepest wickidnessis: lord, who shal
usteyne.

For merci is at thee: and lord for thi lawe I abood
hee.

My soule susteyned in his word: my soule hopide
n the lord.

Fro the morwetide kepinge til to nyȝt: israel hope
n the lord.

For whi, merci is at the lord: and plenteuous re-
lempcioun is at him.

And he shal aȝenbie israel: fro alle the wickidnessis
hereof.[55]

Glorie be the fadir.

Ps. Domine exaudi.[56]

LORD, heere thou my preier, with eeris perceyue thou my bisechynge: in thi treuthe heere thou
ne in thi riȝtfulnesse.

And entre thou not in to doom with thi seruaunt:
or ech man lyuyng shal not be maad iust in thi siȝt.

---

esireth to be deliuered bothe rom synne and punishement. he King's Prymer.

[By counsele of the prophete
Nathan,
)auyd promyse vnto Bersabee:
after his reygne that her sone
than,
alamon sholde be kyng ouer
Judee. (1532.)

[55] This Psalm has occurred efore, p. 75.

[56] Psalm. cxlj. *contra acediam.* Sar. Brev. ¶ *The iust man beyng in aduersitie, praieth to be deliuered from all euil.* The King's Prymer.

¶ Dauyd seyng his last ende dyde
come,
Called his counsell, and sayd vnto
them:
To Salamon my sone I leue my
kyngdome,
Whiche shall buylde the temple
of hierusalem. (1532.)

For the enmye pursuede my soule: he made lou3 my liif in erthe.

He hath sett me in derk placis as the deed men of the world, and my spirit was anguyshid on me: myn herte was distroublid in me.

I was myndeful of eelde dayes, I bithou3te in alle thi werkis: I bithou3te in the deedis of myn hondis.

I heeld forth myn hondis to thee: my soule as erthe withoute watir to thee.

Lord, heere thou me swiftli: my spirit failide.

Turne thou not awei thi face fro me: and I shal be liik to hem that goen doun in to the lake.[57]

Make thou eerli thy merci herd to me: for I hopide in thee.

Make thou knowun to me the weie in which I shal go: for I reisid my soule to thee.

Delyuere thou me fro myn enemyes, lord I fledde to thee: teche thou me to do thi wille for thou art my god.

Thi good spirit shal lede me forth in to a ri3tful lond: lord for thi name thou shalt quykene me in thin equite.

Thou shalt lede my soule out of tribulacioun: and in thi merci thou shalt scatere alle myn enemyes.

And thou shalt leese[58] all hem that troublen my soule: for I am thi seruaunt.

Glorie be to the fadir.[59]

---

[57] *In lacum.* Into a pit. 1545.

[58] *Et perdes omnes.*

[59] Quilibet psalmus concluditur cum Trinitatis glorificatione solita, a qua speratur divina gratia per pœnitentiam, gratia vero dicitur gloria Dei. *Gavantus,* Tom. 2. 272. Compare *Antient Liturgies,* p. 27, Note 27.

Ant. Ne reminiscaris.[60]
Lord, haue thou no mynde of oure giltis, or of oure kynrede: ethir take thou wreche of oure synnes for thi name, lord.[61]

Nou bigynnen the fiftene psalmes.[62]

A*D dominum cum tribularer.*[63] Whanne I was sette in tribulacioun.

---

[60] This Antiphon is omitted in he *Cambr.* MS.

[61] *Ne reminiscaris, Domine, delicta nostra vel parentum nostrorum, neque vindictam sumas de peccatis nostris.* To which the later Horæ and Prymers commonly add; *Parce, Domine, parce populo tuo quem redemisti pretioso sanguine tuo, ne in æternum irascaris nobis.*

The King's Prymer of 1545, has a much longer Antiphon, of which I give the English.

¶ *The antheme.* Remembre not (o lord God) oure olde iniquities, but let thy mercy spedely preuent vs, for we be very miserable: helpe vs God our sauiour, and for the glory of thi name, deliuer vs, be mercyfull and forgeue our sinnes, for thi names sake. Let not the wicked people say where is their God? we be thy people and the shepe of thy pasture, we shal geue thankes to the for euer, from age to age, we shall set furth thy laude and praise. To the be honour, and glory worlde without ende. Amen.

[62] These fifteen, from the 119th to the 134th Psalm, are the *Psalmi Graduales*, the Gradual Psalms. They have been so called from the very earliest times: probably from the date of their composition. The most common opinion and the best founded seems to be, that the name was given them because they were sung upon the fifteen steps of the Temple: not only of the first but of the second Temple. Because a Chaldee tradition exists, that after the captivity, a flood poured out from the earth, reaching to the height of fifteen cubits: and which was stopt by the writing upon the steps the Ineffable Name. Hence the first of these Psalms in the Chaldee version is entitled "Canticum, quod dictum est in Ascensionibus Abyssi."

As these Psalms were composed by David, it has been said that therefore they were not written because of the fifteen steps, but the steps must have been made because of the Psalms. Thus S. Remigius upon the 119th: "Psalmi isti, qui dicuntur cantica graduum, et sunt quindecim, non ad imitationem illorum graduum,

Leuaui oculos. I reisid myn iȝen in to.
Letatus sum. I am glad in thes thingis.
Ad te leuaui oculos. To thee I haue reisid.
Nisi quia dominus erat. Israel seie now nobut.
Qui confidunt in domino. Thei that tristen in the lord.
In conuertendo dominus. Whanne the lord turned.
Nisi dominus edificaverit. Nobut the lord bildith.
Beati omnes qui timent. Blessid be alle men that.
Sepe expugnauerunt. Israel seie now ofte.

---

qui erant in Templo Salomonis, facti sunt, cum David longe ante filium præcesserit, hosque Psalmos, sicut et alios in laudem Dei decantaverit: sed gradus illi per Salomonem ad imitationem earumdem virtutum, quæ in Psalmorum istorum numero designantur positi sunt." But, as it has been observed, David not only might have given most minute instructions to his son (as we know he did) about the materials and various parts of the Building, but also, full of the Holy Ghost, might have composed these Psalms to be sung upon the future steps of that Temple, the foundations even of which he was not himself permitted to lay.

Much information may be obtained by the reader upon the origin and title of these Gradual Psalms, or Songs of Degrees: from *Calmet; Gavantus;* and *Pole* (Synopsis) the latter of whom (Tom. 2. 1318) has collected eleven reasons why they were so called.

The saying of these Psalms daily is no longer binding upon the clergy of the Roman communion: the obligation, as of the Penitential Psalms, having been removed by the Bull of Pope Pious Vth. An indulgence is however granted to those who do recite them, and they are commonly divided into three portions: each ending with a short Litany and Collect.

[63] This Psalm and the next eleven are not repeated in the MS. They usually are in the printed Editions. The King's Prymer of 1545, and K. Edward's of 1547 omit them altogether: and they were restored by Queen Mary. In the Enchiridions these Psalmi Graduales, (it may be added) are called *Psalmi communes:* sometimes, as for example in the *Sarum Horæ* of 1531, Antw. 4to. and the *Prymer* of 1557, by the "assignes of Ihon Wayland," the *Quindecim Psalmi Penitentiales.*

De profundis clamaui. Lord I criede to thee.
Domine non est exaltatum. Lord myn herte is not.

Ps. Memento domine dauid.

LORD, haue thou mynde of dauith: and of alle his myldenessis.[64]

As he swore to the lord: he maad a vow to god of iacob.

I shal not entre in to the tabernacle of my hous: I shal not stiȝe in to the bedde of my restynge.

I shal not ȝyue sleep to myn iȝen: and nappyng to myn iȝe liddis.

And reste to my templis, til I fynde a place to the lord: a tabernacle to god of iacob.

Lo, we herden the arke of testament[65] in effrata: we founden it in the feeldis of wode.

We shulen entre in to the tabernacle of him: we shulen worshipe in the place where his feet stode.

Lord, rise thou in to thi reste: thou and the arke of thi halewing.[66]

Thi prestis be clothid with riȝtfulnesse: and thi seyntis make ful out ioie.

For dauid thi seruaunt: turne thou not awei the face of thi crist.

The lord swoor treuthe to dauid, and he shal not make him veyn[67]: of the fruyt of thi wombe I shal sett on thi ceete.

If thi sonys shulen kepe my testament and my witnessyngis: thes which I shal teche hem.

---

[64] *Omnis mansuetudinis ejus.* Of al his mekenes. 1538. &c.

[65] *Ecce audivimus eam in affrata.* In the later versions, "we haue harde her in effrata."

[66] *Sanctificationis tuæ.*

[67] *Non frustrabitur eum.*

And the sonys of hem til in to the world : thei shulen sitte on thi ceete.

For the lord chees syon : he chees it into dwellyng to him silf.

This is my reste in to the world of world : I shal dwelle heere for I chees it.

I blessinge shal blesse the widowe of it : I shal fille with looues the pore men of it.

I shal clothe with heelthe the prestis thereof : and the hooli men therof shulen make fulout ioiyng.

Thidur I shal brynge forth the horn of dauith : I made redi a lanterne to my crist.

I shal clothe hise enemyes with shame : but myn halewyng shal flour out on him.[68]

Glorie be to the fadir.

Ecce quam bonum et quam.

LO, how good and how merye it is : that britheren dwelle togidere.

As oynement in the heed : that goith doun in to the beerd, in to the beerd of aaron.

That goith doun in to the coler of his clooth : as the dewe of hermon that goith doun in to the hil of syon.

For ther the lord sente blessyng : and liif in to the world.

Glorie be to. As it was.

Ps. Ecce nunc benedicite.

LO, now blesse ye the lord : alle the seruauntis of the lord.

---

[68] *Super ipsum autem efflorebit sanctificatio mea.* Upon him surely shall my sanctifycacyon flourysshe. 1538. &c.

Ye that stonden in the hous of the lord : in the forȝerdis[69] of the hous of our god.

In nyȝtis reise youre hondis in to hooli thingis : and blese ye the lord.

The lord blesse the fro syon : whiche lord maad heuene and erthe.

Glorie be. As it.

Ant. Parce domine.[70]

Spare lord, spare to thi peple, that thou hast bouȝt with thi precious blood : be not wrothe to us withouten ende.

Kyrie eleison.[71]

LORD, haue merci on us.

Crist, haue merci on us.

Crist, heere us.[72]

God, fadir of heuenes : haue merci on us.

---

[69] *In atriis.*

[70] The later Horæ and Prymers repeat here the *Ne reminiscaris* also: and add at the end *Ne in æternum irascaris nobis.* "Be neuer more angry with vs."

[71] "The Letany" or "The Lateny," or as the King's Prymer has it, "The Letany and suffrages;" a title followed by the Prymers set forth by Queen Mary. The *Cambridge* MS. has, "Here enden the fiftene salmes: and here begynneth the letanie."

This Litany varied of course according to the Use of different churches: it bore the same general character, but occasionally other prayers were joined to it, and some saints admitted, some added. It is usually attached in the revised Roman Breviary to the Seven Penitential Psalms, which are preceded by the Fifteen: this order is occasionally found in the Breviary *ad Usum Sarum*, which latter does not always include the Gradual Psalms. But I think without exception, the Sarum Horæ and Prymers arrange the three, the Penitential Psalms, the Fifteen, and the Litany in the order in which they are in the text of our present Manuscript.

The Litany now used after the Penitential Psalms in the Roman Church, is that (says *Gavantus*, Tom. 2. 272.) which occurs in

Sone of the, aȝenbier of the world, god: haue merci on us.

---

the *ordo Romanus* "In benedictione Ecclesiæ." The order of the Saints was corrected and the number lessened, by Pope Pius Vth, and it is now not permitted to any Church of that communion, to add to or alter it; "inconsulta sancta sede Apostolica." The saying of this Litany is no longer obligatory, as of old, upon the Clergy.

With respect to the omission of the Invocation of Saints, there can be no doubt that the English Church did well in removing it from her Litany in the 16th century: the Eastern Church has never admitted it, nor did the Western for many ages, and some of the earliest copies which are still extant do not contain them. I would especially refer the reader to Mr. Palmer's observations upon this point (*Origines Lit.* Vol. i. 276—281) where he will find the argument well and briefly stated; starting from the important authority of the very learned *Renaudot*: "Litaniæ nostro more loquendo, nullæ in ritu orientali sunt, etiamsi *Kyrie eleison* pluries repetatur, a qua formula litaniæ nostræ incipiunt, et eadem concluduntur. Sed neque Græci illas noverunt." And he adds soon after: "Nulla sanctorum, ut in litaniis nostris, commemoratio." These invocations were first left out in the King's Prymer of 1545; (I take no notice of that ordered by the King alone in 1544, nor of the unauthorized and heretical publications under the same name, which appeared during the previous ten or twenty years:) they were omitted of course during K. Edward's reign: were restored under Q. Mary: and finally omitted in the earliest Litany of Queen Elizabeth, and her first Common Prayer-book.

The Prymer of K. Henry in Latin and English, and in Latin only, (the *Orarium*) begins the Litany at once, immediately after the Seven Psalms, with *Pater de cœlis*, "O God, the father of heauen." But the editions set forth in English only, by Whitchurch, have the following Preface.

"As these holye prayers and Suffrages following, are set furth of most godlye zeale for edefying, and stirring of deuotion of al true faythefull christian heartes: so is it thought conuenient in this common prayer of procession to haue it set furth and vsed in the vulgar tongue, for stirryng the people to more deuotion: and it shal be euery christen mans part reuerentlye to vse the same, to the honor and glory of almighty God, and the profit of their owne soules.

d, the hooly goost: haue merci on us.
e hooli trinite oo god[73]: haue merci of us.

ıche among the people as okes and can reade, may hem, quietly and softly to elfe: and suche as can not et them quietly and atten- geue audience in time of de prayers, hauyng theyr erect to almighty God, uoutly praying in theyr , the same petitions whiche e in at theyr eares, so that sound of the heart and orde, God may be glorified hurche.

nd it is to be remembred, ıt which is printed in the tters, is to be sayd or song riest with an audible voyce, to saye, so loude and so y, that it may wel be vn- d of the hearers. And ıich is in the litle letter, e answered of the quier, and deuoutly."

eface to the Litany occa- occurs in the Sarum Pry- I know of it however in arlier than 1530. The from which I now quote by *Nicolas le Roux*, M.D.xxxviij. "newly trans- er the Latene texte."

e signification of this (sic) *Letany.*

ıus byshop of Vienne, what at a terrible earthe quake s prouince, Leo the fyrste, eyng byshop of Rome, caused the people to assemble and to go together in a longe array, prayenge and callyng vpon God. Whiche thynge we nowe call pro- cession: bicause we vse in the same to procede or go forthe. Hereof it came, than whan any greuous plague was eyther sente by god amonge the people, or any sodayne cause of gladnes chaunsed, processyon hath alwayes ben vsed, somtyme to pacifie goddes wrathe, and somtime to thanke hym of his benefites. For this cause dyd agapetus byshop of Rome fyrst institute that procession shulde be done euery sonday throughout the yere, and after hym Gregorie in the tyme of a common pesti- lence, caused more solempne ordre and syngyng to be vsed therin, and ordeyned this seruice called, Letany, whiche is a greke worlde, and asmoche in englyshe to say, as supplication or prayer, wherof it hath taken his name: bicause that in our generall processions and ro- gation dayes, prayer and suppli- cation is made vnto god for the people, and for all estates, accord- yng to the counsayle of Saynt Paule. j. Timoth. ij. and dyuers other examples of scripture." I may add, that Hilsey, in his Pry- mer, set forth *at the command- ment of* "*Lord Thomas Crum- well,*" inserted this Preface to the Litany. My copy of this book is

Seynt marie, preie for us.[74]
Hooli modir of god, preie for us.
Hooli virgyn of virgyns, preie for us.
Seynt miȝhel, preie for us.
Seynt gabriel, preie for us.
Seynt raphael, preie for us.
Alle hooli aungels and archaungels, preie for us.
Alle ordris of hooly spiritis, preie for us.
Seynt Iohn baptist, preie for us.
Alle hooli patriarkis and prophetis, preie for us.
Seynt petre, preie for us.
Seynt poule, preie for us.
Seynt andreu, preie for us.
Seynt Iohn, preie for us.

1540, ℂ *cum privilegio*, and the two leaves which should succeed the preface, and contained the Invocations have been torn out, according to the frequent orders to that purpose, issued between 1545 and 1552.

The reader will find in the Appendix two other early English Litanies, from the *Douce MSS.* in the Bodleian Library.

[72] These three omitted in the King's Prymer.

[73] *Sancta Trinitas, unus Deus.* In the later versions, "Holy Trynyte, one God."

[74] For the variations in the King's Prymer, I must refer the reader to Dr. Burton's reprint, *Oxford*. 1834. Upon one point only, I would make a remark: viz: on the petition to be delivered "from the tyranny of the Bishop of Rome, and all his detestable enormities." This clause, after having retained its place through K. Edward's reign in his Common Prayer Books, and Prymer, was I need scarcely remind the reader, struck out in the time of Queen Mary, and it is commonly supposed, was never again inserted. But I possess a Litany, printed separately upon a single sheet, in small 8vo., of the earliest period of Queen Elizabeth's reign, in which this petition occurs; word for word, as in the Prymer of 1545, and the Prayer-books of K. Edward. It is not however to be found in any Prayer Book, even the earliest, by *Iugge & Cawood*, Fol. of 1559.

nt. Iame, preie for us.
nt philip, preie for us.
nt bartulmeu, preie for us.
nt matheu, preie for us.
nt thomas, preie for us.
nt Iacob, preie for us.
nt Symound, preie for us.
nt Iude, preie for us.
nt mathi, preie for us.
nt barnabe, preie for us.
nt mark, preie for us.
nt luk, preie for us.
hooli apostlis and euangelistis, preie ye.
hooli disciplis of the lord and innocentis, preie ye.
nt Steuene, preie for us.
nt line, preie for us.
nt clete, preie for us.
nt clement, preie for us.
nt sixte, preie for us.
nt corneli, preie for us.
nt cipriane, preie for us.
nt laurence, preie for us.
nt Vincent, preie for us.
nt George, preie for us.
nt Fabian, preie for us.
nt Sebastian, preie for us.
nt Gervas, preie for us.
nt Prothas, preie for us.
nt Cosme, preie for us.
nt Damiane, preie for us.
nt Dynys, with thi felowis,[75] preie for us.
nt Mauri, with thi felowis, preie for us.

---

[75] *Cum sociis tuis.*

Seynt ypolite, with thi felowis, preie for us.
Seynt victor, with thi felowis, preie for us.
Seynt Albon, preie for us.
Seynt Oswald, preie for us.
Seynt Edward, preie for us.
Seynt Edmunde, preie for us.
Seynt Thomas, preie for us.
Seynt Cristofre, preie for us.
Seynt Richard, preie for us.
Alle hooli martris, preie ye for us.
Seynt Siluester, preie for us.
Seynt leo, preie for us.
Seynt Marcel, preie for us.
Seynt Martyne, preie for us.
Seynt Austyn, preie for us.
Seynt Ambrose, preie for us.
Seynt Jerom, preie for us.
Seynt Gregore, preie for us.
Seynt Cuthburt, preie for us.
Seynt Swithyn, preie for us.
Seynt Lithenard, preie for us.
Seynt Dunston, preie for us.
Seynt Gile, preie for us.
Seynt Willan, preie for us.
Seynt Damace, preie for us.
Seynt Andreue, preie for us.
Seynt Remige, preie for us.
Seynt Beneit, preie for us.
Seynt Edmund, preie for us.
Seynt Edward, preie for us.
Alle hooli confessouris, preie ye for us.
Seynt Marie maudelen, preie for us.
Seynt Marie egypcian, preie for us.
Seynt Perpetue, preie for us.

Seynt Anne, preie for us.
Seynt Katrine, preie for us.
Seynt Margarete, preie for us.
Seynt Agace, preie for us.
Seynt Agneis, preie for us.
Seynt Felicite, preie for us.
Seynt Cecilie, preie for us.
Seynt lucie, preie for us.
Seynt Scolastice, preie for us.
Seynt Helene, preie for us.
Seynt Julian, preie for us.
Seynt Cristyne, preie for us.
Seynt Purnel, preie for us.
Seynt radegunde, preie for us.
Seynt feith, preie for us.
Seynt hope, preie for us.
Seynt charite, preie for us.
Seynt tecle, preie for us.
Seynt Affra, preie for us.
Seynt Etheldrede, preie for us.
Alle hooli virgyns, preie ye for vs.
Alle hooli men and wymmen[76] preie ye for us.
Lord, be merciful and spare us.
Fro al yuel: lord, delyuer us.
Fro the aweitingis of the fend:[77] lord delyuer us.
Fro endeles dampnacioun: lord delyuer us.
Fro dredeful pereles of oure synnes: lord delyuer
s.

---

[76] *Omnes sancti et sanctæ.* me editions of the Horæ add fore this, *Omnes sanctæ viduæ continentes.*

[77] *Ab insidiis diaboli.* In the later versions, "from the awaytes of the deuyll." "From alle temptaciouns of the deuel." *Camb. MS.*

Fro feere of the enemy: lord, delyuer us.
Fro the spirit of fornicacioun: lord, delyuer us.
Fro alle unclennes of bodi and of saule: lord, delyuer us.
Fro unclene thouȝtis: lord, delyuer us.
Fro fleischli desiris: lord, delyuer us.
Fro wrathe and hate and al yuel wille: lord, delyuer us.
Fro pestilence of pride and blyndeness of herte: lord, delyuer us.
Fro sudeyn deeth and unauysid:[78] lord, delyuer us.
Fro leytis and tempestis: lord, delyuer us.
Fro couetise of veyn glorie: lord, delyuer us.
Bi the preuytie[79] of thin hooli incarnacioun: lord, delyuer us.
Bi thin hooli natiuyte: lord, delyuer us.
Bi thi blessid circumcisioun and baptym: lord, delyuer us.
Bi thi fastynge and moche othir penaunce doynge:[80] lord, delyuer us.
Bi thin hooli passioun and moost piteuous deeth: lord, delyuer us.
Bi thi blessid biriynge:[81] lord, delyuer us.
Bi thi gloriouse rising fro deeth: lord, delyuer us.
Bi thi meruieilous stiȝyng to heuene: lord, delyuer us.
Bi the grace of the hooli goost, counfortour: lord, delyuer us.

---

[78] *A subitanea et improuisa morte.* "From sodayne and vnprouyded deathe." 1538. &c.

[79] *Per mysterium.*

[80] Some editions of the Sarum Horæ omit this invocation altogether: in no other do I know of the addition "moche othir penaunce doynge."

[81] *Per pretiosam mortem tuam.*

ure of oure deeth: helpe us, lord.
he day of dome: delyuere us, lord.
synneris preyen thee to heere us.
t thou ȝyue to us pees and verrei concord:[82] we thee to heere us.
t thi merci and thi pitee kepe us: we preien heere us.
t thou fouche saaf to gouerne and defende thin hirche: we preien thee to heere us.
t thou yelde euerlastynge goodis to oure good : we prein.[83]
t thou fouche saaf the lord of apostaile,[84] and egree of hooli chirche in good religioun: we thee to heere us.
t thou fouche saaf to ȝyue to oure kyngis and s verrei pees and concord: we preien thee to us.[85]

---

nd verrei concord;" an addition.

is petition seldom occurs ther Litanies that I have d.

donum apostolicum. In r versions, "That the postolyque——be kepte ed."

is and the succeeding are ally transposed: I notice most unfair argument has ore than once brought our present Litany: that y for our Sovereign and amily before Bishops and rgy. Not less unfair or s that late objection which would blame the Church of England for adding "sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion" before "false doctrine, heresy and schism:" as if those who in 1662, so ordered it, thought these first of greater importance to be prayed against: but the author of such an argument must have forgotten that the petition in question, using a proper order, places "sedition, &c." in the *lowest* rank, rising gradually, as it were, to "hardness of heart, and contempt" of God's Word, which undeniably are more perilous and dreadful sins than even heresy, or schism. See *Newman*, Essay on Development, p. 48.

That thou fouche saaf to visite our prelatis,[86] and councel alle that dwellen in hem: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou fouche saaf to kepe alle congregaciouns of thin hooli folk in thi blessid seruyse: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou fouche saaf to kepe alle cristen peple, bouȝt with thi precious blood: we preien thee to heere us.[87]

That thou delyuer our soulis and the soulis of oure fadir and modir[88] from euerlastynge dampnacioun: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou fouche saaf to ȝyue and kepe the fruytis of the erthe: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou fouche saaf to lede the yȝen of thi merci on us:[89] we preien thee to heere us.

That thou reise oure myndis to heuenli desiris: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou fouche saaf to enfourme us with riȝt reuled undirstondyngis: we preien thee to heere us.[90]

That thou fouche saaf to biholde and releeue the meselis of pore men, and thrallis:[91] we preien thee to heere us.

That thou ȝyue to us hoolsum and resonable eir: we preien thee to heere us.[92]

---

[86] *Ut episcopos et abbates nostros.* Horæ ad vsum Sarum.

[87] In most of the Horæ, Breviaries, and Prymers another petition is inserted: "Ut omnibus benefactoribus nostris sempiterna bona retribuas." Thus rendered in the later versions. "That thou gyue all our benefactours euerlasting goodes." 1538. &c.

[88] *Et parentum nostrorum.*

[89] *Ut oculos misericordiæ tuæ super nos reducere digneris.*

[90] Omitted in the Horæ and Prymers which I have examined.

[91] *Miserias pauperum, et captivorum.*

That thou kepe oure bishops, and abbotis, and alle the peple bitakun to hem togider in thi seruyce: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou ordeyne in thin hooli wille oure daies and werkis: we preien thee to heere us.

That thou ȝyue euerlastynge reste to alle trewe deede:[93] we preien thee to heere us.

That thou fouche saaf to heere us wel: we preien thee to heere us.

Sone of god, we preien thee to heere us.

Lombe of god, that doist awei synnes of the world, wel heere us lord.

Lombe of god, that doist awei synnes of the world: lord spare us.

Lombe of god, that doist awei synnes of the world: lord, haue merci on us.

Crist, wel heere us.

Lord, haue merci on us.

Crist, haue merci on us.

Lord, haue merci on us.

Oure fadir.

Heil marie.

And lede us not into temptacioun. But delyuer us fro yuel.

And, lord, thi merci come on us: thi saluacioun aftir thi speche.[94]

Lord, be thou to us a tour of strengthe: fro the face of the enemy.[95]

---

[92] This and the two next petitions do not usually occur.

[93] *Ut omnibus fidelibus vivis ac defunctis.* In the later books: "That thou geue euerlastyng reste to all that beleue in the, bothe quicke and deade." 1538. &c.

[94] *Secundum eloquium tuum.* "accordynge to thy promyse."

[95] Not usually in the Horæ or Prymers.

We han synned with oure fadris: we diden uniustli, we wrouȝten wickidnesse.

Lord, haue thou not mynde of oure eelde wickidnessis: thi mercies shulen soone bifore take us, for we ben ful moche maad poore.[96]

Preie we for al the staat of the chirche: thi prestis be clothid riȝtwisnesse, and thin halewis ful out glade thei.[97]

Lord, make saaf the king: and ful out heere thou us in the dai that we shulen inclepe thee.[98]

For oure brithren and sistris: mi god, make saaf thi seruauntis and handmaidis hoping in thee.

Lord, shewe to us thi merci: and ȝyue to us thi saluacioun.[99]

Lord, heere my preier: and my cri come to thee. For al cristen peple. Lord make saaf thi peple and blesse to thin eritage: and reule hem and reise hem into withouten ende.

Lord, pees be maad in thi vertu: and plentee in thi touris.

Preie we for all feithful deede men and wymmen. Euerlastyng reste ȝyue to hem, lord, and perpetuel liȝt shyne to hem.

Lord, fulout heere myn orisoun: and my crie come to thee.

---

[96] The petition in all the later editions is: *Domine non secundum peccata nostra facias nobis: Neque secundum iniquitates nostras retribuas nobis.* Lorde do nat with vs according to our synnes: Neyther rewarde thou vs after our vngodlynes.

[97] *Et sancti tui exultent.* And let thy sayntes reioyse. 1538.

[98] This petition does not occur in the later editions, either English or Latin.

[99] This petition and the next, also are unusual.

ıie we. *Orisoun. Deus cui proprium.*

)D, to whom it is propre to be merciful and to spare euermore, undirfonge[1] oure preieris: and the fulnesse of thi pitee asoile[2] hem, that the chayne spas bindith. Bi crist oure lord. So be it.

ratio.[3] *Omnipotens sempiterne Deus qui facis.*

LMYȜTYE eternall god, which alone doste greate wounders, graunte vnto thy seruauntes thy bys-

› *underfong:* to under- *Suscipe deprecationem m.* Take our prayer. 1538.

hardson cites some ex- of the word, but not ex- n the present sense. His t is from Wiclif, "as I seid bifore, and now eft- I seie, if any preche to besidis that that ghe han istis) *underfonghe* he be id." Galathies. C. j.

iseratio tuæ pietatis absol-

his is the first of the two s which, as I have stated preliminary Dissertation, nting in my MS. owing to wer part of the folio having orn away. By referring to ppendix the reader will see either of the *Douce* MSS. ns this collect, nor is it in *ambridge* MS.: another, ipotens sempiterne Deus salus æterna credentium" being appointed instead in all three: the *Rawlinson* MS. has neither one nor the other: I have therefore adopted into the text, the translation of the Prymer, so often quoted in these notes, 1538. With this agree another of the same year, by Nicolas Le Roux: the 4to. of 1543, Petit: the Prymers of Queen Mary: the Latin Horæ of 1508, 1520, &c. the two Enchiridions; in short all the editions to which I have been able to refer.

We use this Collect, not in our present Litany, but in the Matins and Evensong: according rather to the translation of the Prymer of 1545, in which edition also the Latin text was altered.

Fortunately enough remains of the Latin title of the Collect, in my MS. to identify which of the two, both beginning with the same three words, it really is: the next two determine it: "qui facis."

shoppes, and to all congregacyons committed vnto them, the spiryte of grace. And to the ende that they may please the, powre out on them the perpetuall dewe of thy benediccyon. By Chryst our lorde. Amen.

Oratio. Deus, qui caritatis.

GOD, that bi the grace of the hooli goost inȝettist[4] ȝiftis of charite to the hertis of thi feithful seruauntis, ȝyue thou heelthe of bodi and soule to thy seruauntis men and wymmen, brithen and sistris, for whiche we preien thi mekenesse, that thei loue thee with alle uertu, and with alle loue fulfille tho thingis that ben plesyng to thee. Bi crist oure lord. So be it.

Oratio. Ure igne sancti spiritus.[5]

LORD, brenne thou oure reynes and oure hert with the fier of the hooli goost: that we serue to thee with a chaaste body, and plese to thee with a clene herte. Bi crist oure lord. So be it.

---

[4] *Infundis.* "Dost infuse," in the later books.

[5] Instead of this collect and the next, the later editions (I believe I may say) always have these two, *Deus a quo sancta desideria,* and, *Ineffabilem misericordiam tuam.* I give the translation of these from the Prymer of 1538.

"O God, from whome all holy desyres, all good counselles and all iuste workes, do procede: gyue vnto vs the same peace which the worlde can nat gyue, that our hertes beyng obedyent to thy commaundementes (and the feare of our enemyes taken a waye) our tyme maye be peasyble thorough thy proteccyon. By Chryste our lorde."

"Lorde we beseche the to shewe vnto vs thyne unspekeable mercy, that thou bothe purge vs from all our synnes, and mercyfullye delyuer vs frome the punyshement that we deserue for the same. By Chryste our lorde."

Oratio. Ecclesie tue.[6]

ORD, be thou plesed with the prayeres of thy churche, and graunte that alle erroures and adtees be destroyed, that thy cherche mowe serue to n siker[7] pees.

Oratio. Fidelium deus.[8]

OD that art makere.

Oracio. Pietate tua quæsumus domine.[9]

ORD, we bisechen thee for thi pitee; unbynde the bondis of alle oure synnes, and the blessid gloriouse marie goddis modir, euermore virgyn, alle thi seyntis goynge bitwene, kepe us thi ser-

---

'his is the other of the two rs torn away from my MS. 'e given the collect in the 'rom the *Douce* M.S. 246.

ecure.

[ot repeated in the M.S. ; occurred before. See p.

'he arrangement is the same as usually in the editions 1545. But in the Prymers een Mary another prayer is ed between *Fidelium Deus* '*ietate tua*, which I now cite the edition of 1555, 4to, by *Waylande.*

For the kinge and Quene. ne Deus exercituum.

'de god of hostes, kinge most y and stronge, by whome ; doe reigne, and in whose handes are the hertes of all kinges: graunte vnto thy welbeloued seruauntes, *P.* & *M*, our king and Quene continual helthe of bodye and soule, that their hertes alwayes enclinynge to holsome and godly counselles: and the enemies of the common welth being vanquished, we may long enioye under them perpetuall peace, and brotherlye concord. By christ our lorde. Amen.

I need scarcely refer the reader to the second Collect for the Queen in our present Liturgy: of which the above seems rather to be the type, than the fragments which are cited by Mr. Palmer: *Orig: Liturg:* Vol. 2. p. 38. The same occurs in the Prayer Book of K. Edward, being introduced from ancient sources.

uauntis, and our king,[10] and al cristen peple in al hoolynesse: and clense of vicis: li3tne with vertues alle that ben ioyned to us by kynrede and felowshi[illegible] or knowleche[11] and preiere, ethir alle cristene [illegible] 3yue to us verrei concord and heelthe: moue a3en[12] vi[illegible]ble enmyes and unvysible: put of pestilence and hungur, and 3yue charite to oure enemyes: and heelthe to hem that ben sike: and ordeyne the wei of thi seruauntis in prosperite of thin heelthe: and graunt to alle feithfulle qwike and deede liif and reste euerlastyng in the lond of liif. Bi the same crist oure lord. So be it. Amen.[13]

Heere bigynneth placebo.[14]

Ant. I shal plese.[15]

---

[10] In the Latin Horæ, this *regem nostrum*, is generally omitted.

[11] *Vel confessione.*

[12] *Remove.* "Put from us;" in the *Cambridge* M.S. and the later books.

[13] In the later Prymers, and printed Horæ, there is frequently added here the following prayer, which was replaced in the editions of Queen Mary.

"*Per horum omnium sanctorum.* Thoroughe the merytes, intercessyons, prayours, and suffrages of al these holy aungels, archaungels, patryarches, prophetes, apostles, euangelystes, martyres, confessours, virgyns, and all thy electe seruauntes, most mercyfull lorde, poure in to our hertes a fountayne of thearys, (*sic*, tears) to tende (*to the end*) we may perfytly knowe the offense of oure conscyence, and that we may truely confesse before the, the defaultes of all oure actes commytted, and thoroughe the lyberalyte of thy grace to haue assured pardone therof. By Chryst our lorde." 1538.

[14] This is the Office of the dead: there are various names given to it in the old books. Sometimes, as in the text, the *Placebo* from the Antiphon at the beginning: or *the Placebo and Dirge*, the latter so-called, also from its first Antiphon: sometimes the *Vigiliæ mortuorum*, or *Officium pro Defunctis:* sometimes the *Dirge* only, as in the Prymers of 1538, 1543, and the King's Prymer, &c.

Walafrid Strabo, and Durand

Ps. Dilexi.[16]

I LOUEDE the lord: for the lord shal heere the vois of my preier.

For he bowid down his heere to me: and I shal inwardli clepe him in my daies.[17]

---

igenda "quia agere signi- ebrare." *Gavantus*.2.264. r name, was *Exequiæ*, of Durand gives us the expla- lib. 7. cap. 35. "Officium equium in sepulturis mor- exequiæ vocantur, quia tur, dum mortui extra vivos ıdi feruntur: vel quia ex- as canonicas speciales, et res habent observantias." *us* on the contrary, cited by us, defines *Exequias* "quia s præibat, cæteri seque- in funere. Cum autem adds that very learned t, "in funere præcedat cle- aver mortui, dicere possu- s mortuum sequi, quia obiit ıs." These are the most ıble interpretations of the nmon word *Obsequies*, or *ies;* and I leave entirely reader's judgment the de- which is the best.

Office of the Dead (or consisted of two parts: the ng or Vespers: and the , which latter are occa- y divided into three Noc- nd Lauds. It had first Ves- ıly: either for the less so- r as *Gavantus* supposes: or mystically, "quod hoc officium finem habebit, quando animæ ab omni pœna liberatæ Deo fruentur." *Beleth.* cap. 160.

Antiently the Clergy were bound to say this office very frequently, and daily during Lent. In choir, after the corresponding hours appointed for the day. This, most probably was the antient rule in England, as it now is in the Church of Rome; but I must remark it was not invariable. For example: the Dirge and Placebo are (as usual) ordered to be said daily in the regulations drawn up, A. D. 1293, for the Hospital of S. Leonard, York. But the words of the Statute are:—"respiciant libros usque primam pulsationem Vesperarum: et tunc durante prima pulsatione Vesperarum, et secunda, dicant Placebo et Dirige: classico pulsato, incipiant Vesperas, &c." i: e: de die. *Dugdale* Monast. Anglic. Vol. 6. p. 610. Again, by the Statutes of the founder of the Hospital of Elsing Spital, in London, A. D. 1332; "Conveniant omnes—singulis diebus ante horam Vesperarum, in capella, et servitium mortuorum pro omnibus fidelibus defunctis,

The sorwis of deeth cumpassiden me: and the p
of helle founden me.

I fond tribulacioun and sorwe: and I clepid
wardli the name of the lord.

Thou, lord, delyuere my soule, the lord is mer
and iust: and oure god dooth merci.

And the lord kepith litil children:[18] I was meel
and he delyuerid me.

---

devote et aperta pronuntiatione, dicant.—Quo dicto, simul omnes, superpelliceis et anmuciis induti, Vesperas et Completorium, de die, decantent." *Dugdale.* Monast. Ang. Vol. 6. p. 706.

But certain seasons were excepted: viz: during Easter-tide, and the three days of the Great Week. The first was forbidden on account of the joy of the Resurrection, with which nothing should be suffered to interfere; the latter because all our sorrow ought to be directed at such a time solely to the sufferings of our Blessed Lord. This general obligation was removed from the Clergy of the Roman Communion, by the Bull of Pope Pius V. except (as it would seem from the rubric prefixed to the office in the Breviary,) once a month, upon the first day, not impeded by a Feast of nine Lections: but Gavantus argues, that the only day now of *obligation*, is the 2nd of November, " Commemoratio omnium Fidelium Defunctorum." The same Pope extended the time of not saying it, to the whole of the Great Week. The st
must remember, that anci
this Office might be recited,
it was not lawful to say M
for the dead: upon which
see *Gavantus*, Tom 2. p. 2

It is not known by whon
office was originally comp
some give it to one, some to
ther: *Durand* says that O
added to it, having been ha
down from the Apostolic age:
cites S. Augustin as an auth
Rational. lib. vij. cap. 35.
others it is attributed to S.
gustine himself, or to S. Amb
On one point all ritualists a
that it is of the highest antiq
and was used in the earliest
of the Church. It probabl
its origin from the sacred Dipt

I must refer the reader to
rati's additions to the Com
tary of Gavantus, Vol. 2. p.
for an account of the reasons
the memory of the dead wa
ciently more particularly obs
upon the 3rd, 7th and 30th
from the death, or deposition
on Anniversaries. The term

' soule turne thou in to thi reste: for the lord hath
;l to thee.

strictly means, of course,
rial, the committing to the
but "in die Depositionis
septimo," &c, when it is in
, or early documents, almost
means from the day of the
and in some countries, es-
r those to which this term
e traced, the day of death
rial were one and the same.
he MSS. often, and much
commonly in the printed
s of the Horæ and Pry-
f the English Church, im-
ely preceding this office of
ad, is an illumination, or
ut: representing different
s in which skeletons are in-
ed. A remarkable exam-
curs in the Cotton MS.
tian. A. xvij.) in which the
ation represents (*folio* 148.
rows of Monks sitting in
; above, are five heads of
ns, vested, and crowned
th the Tiara, a second with
nal's hat, the rest with coro-
These are all grinning at
s going on, the monks being
scious of their mocking. In
tance to the right is a Priest
ng before an altar. This
e is said to have belonged
Richard the 2nd., and is
' most interesting illumina-
but unhappily imperfect.
; more frequently we find a picture of one or more persons meeting skeletons or bodies corrupted: sometimes a figure, half-man, half-skeleton, holding a scythe, and inscribed "Deathe:" sometimes Job talking with his three friends: sometimes the raising of Lazarus. As the reader has already seen in the case of the seven Penitential Psalms, so also in this Office, each portion is preceded in many editions with other wood-cuts, and descriptive verses underneath. I shall give these from the same edition of the Prymer which supplied them in the former instance: viz: by *Kerver*. 1532. The first stanzas are written on opposite sides of the pages, the one under three skeletons, the other under three men, dressed and riding through a wood, supposed to be meeting them. The former say:

"¶ We haue som tym abyden our
chaunce,
In thys worlde, passyng tyme
lustely:
But now ye must come trace on
our daunce,
All Adam's kynde be ordeyned to
dye."

To which the others reply:

"¶ We ben in glory and worldly fauour,

For he hath delyuerid my soule fro deeth: my iȝen fro wepingis, and my feet fro fallyng doun.[20]

Full of all welth, rychesse, and substaunce:
But now we perceyue that come is the houre,
That we must leue all lust and pleasaunce."

These representations are generally full of spirit: the dead men horribly pictured, and the living with their horses, startled at the apparition of them. Worms and hideous things are creeping about the partly decayed bodies of the dead, who seem rejoicing and grinning with delight, in the manner of Holbein's celebrated "Dance." Nor can I refrain from reminding the reader of the wonderful print of Albert Durer, the Death's horse: and, as one thing illustrates another, of the old Nursery song, reprinted in *Halliwell's* Collection, p. 81. "There was a lady all skin and bone." &c.

In the edition of the Prymer, before cited, by Nicholas le Roux, 1538, is the following short Preface to this Office: the student will do well to compare it with that placed before the Dirge by Bishop Hilsey, in Dr. Burton's reprint of that Prymer, p. 407. Bishop Hilsey, he will remark, makes apparently a great point of the Psalms in this office being equally, if not altogether applicable to the living: and speaks of it as a new discovery of his own, and an excuse for the insertion of "The Dirge." But not only does this edition, which I am about to quote from, contain much to the like purpose, but I shall cite arguments to the very same effect, placed before each of the psalms in their proper order, as I proceed: which to the full as strongly as any one can desire, refers them all to the present benefit and consolation of those by whom they are recited. To return however to the Preface. ¶ *The begynnynge of the Dirige, and prayenge for the deade.*

The makynge of this seruice (that we call Dirige) some do ascribe to saynt Isidore, and some to Saynt Gregorie: but whether of them it was, forceth not moche, for certayn it is, that all that is contained therein, (the collectes excepte) may as well be applyed for the lyuyng, as for the deade. Yet (as Platina wryteth) Pelagius byshop of Rome dyd fyrste ordeyne the commemoration, or prayenge for the deade. Whiche thinge (aftir the mynde of Isidore) was received as a tradition of the apostles. Howe be it S. Ambrose affirmeth, that it was deriued of an olde custome had amonge the Hebrewes, whiche vsed longe lamentation for the

hal plese the lord :· in the cuntre of hem that

.

. I shal plese the lord in the cuntre of hem that lyuen.[21]

Ps. Ad dominum cum tribularer.[22]

THANNE I was set in tribulacioun.

. Who is to me, for my wonyng is drawun along.[23]

---

after theyr departyng, as yd for Jacob the space of es, and for Moyses. xxx. that are vnder the newe ire taught of god by the of Saynte Paule his apos- ; to mourne or be sorye for that be departed, in the of Christe, but to reioyse, em that reste in the sleepe of (for so is it dayly remem- in the Masse) untill they called vnto the laste iudge- Neuer the leste I thynke charitable, and to procede ood and godly mynde, in vse any worldly obsequies the deade, or do pray for for saynt Augustyne in his idion saithe: It is not to be l, but that the soules de- are greatly releued by . Whiche vsage is very endable, for as moche as it continueth in the christen ie, euen from the very in- therof.

This Antiphon omitted in the *ridge* M.S. and in the King's er.

[16] "¶ Ps. cxiiij. Oratio Christi ad Patrem, a quo semper est auditus et ob divinæ benignitatis recordationem sincerior consolatio." *Horæ.* 4to. 1531. "¶ The laude and praise of God through whose benefite we be preserued in aduersitie." The King's Prymer.

[17] Inwardli? *Et in diebus meis invocabo.* So again in the 4th verse: as if to give force to the *in* of invocabo.

[18] *Parvulos.* The lytle ones, 1538, &c. The simple. 1545.

[19] *Humiliatus sum.*

[20] *A lapsu.* "From slydyng:" in the later versions.

[21] This Antiphon and, in short, the succeeding ones, to the middle of the Matins, are omitted in the King's Prymer: in the Horæ and later Prymers, (1538, &c, and Queen Mary's,) another short Antiphon, "Heu me": "Wo is me": is added. On the other hand in the Breviary we find this rubric. "*Ultimus versus hujus psalmi, scilicet* Placebo, *non psallatur sed statim loco antiphonæ cantetur*

Psalm. Leuaui oculos meos.[24]

I REISID myn iȝen in to hillis.

Ant. The lord kepith thee fro al yuel, the lord keepe thi soule.[25]

Psalm. De profundis clamaui.[26]

LORD, I criede to thee fro depthis: lord.

Ant. If thou kepist wickidnessis, lord who shal susteyne.[27]

---

secundum usum Sarum. An. Heu me quia incolatus meus prolongatus est."

[22] "Ps. cxix. In quo monet justus et petit liberari de malis hujus sæculi." 1531. The King's Prymer has instead of this, for no other reason that I can see, but the mere love of alteration, the *xl. Psalme.* Headed: "¶ Happy is he that hath compassion vpon the poore, whom God deliuereth from his enemies, and preserueth euerlastyngly." *Beatus qui intelligit.* &c.

This psalm having been said at *Tierce*, find it there: p. 46.

[23] In the Breviary *ad vsum Sarum* the Antiphon appointed here is: "Dominus custodit te ab omni malo: custodiat animam tuam Dominus." Which the later Horæ and Prymers add to that given in the text.

[24] "Ps. cxx. In quo monet fideles recurrere ad sanctos." 1531. The Prymer of 1545 appoints Psalme. cxlv. ¶ An exhortation to praise god, and to put our trust in him, and not in men. *Lauda anima mea.* &c.

For this, vide p. 47.

After this psalm, the later *Horæ* usually add the Antiphon, *Requiem æternam.*

[25] In the Breviary, "Si iniquitates observaveris, Domine: Domine, quis sustinebit." The first words only of which are *added* to the "Dominus custodit" of the text, in the later books.

[26] Vide p. 75. Ps. cxxix. In quo monet ad pœnitentiam." 1531. The next Psalms and Antiphons, as far as the Verses and Responses before the collect *Deus cui proprium*, are omitted in the Prymer of 1545.

[27] In the Breviary. "Opera manuum tuarum Domine ne despicias." The first word *Opera*, added to the later editions of the Horæ and Prymer, as a second Antiphon.

Ps. Confitebor tibi domine.[28]

LORD, I shal knowleche to thee in al myn herte : for thou herdist the wordis of my mouth.

My god, I shal synge to thee in the siȝt of aungels: I shal worshipe to thin hooli temple, and I shal knowleche to thin hooli name.

In thi merci and thi treuthe : for thou hast magnyfiede thin hooli name aboue al thing.

In what euer day I shal inwardli clepe thee, heere thou me : thou shalt multiplie vertu in my soule.

Lord, alle the kingis of erthe knowleche to thee : for thei herden alle the wordis of thi mouth.

That thei synge in the weies of the lord : for the glorie of the lord is greet.

For the lord is hiȝ, and biholdith meek thingis :[29] and knowith afer hiȝ thingis.

If I shal go in to the myddis of tribulacioun, thou shalt quykene me : and thou strecchedist forth thin hond on the ire[30] of myn enemyes, and thi riȝt hond make me saaf.

The lord shal yelde[31] for me, lord thi merci is with outen ende : dispise thou not the werkis of thin hondis.

Ant. Lord dispise thou not the werkis of thin hondis.[32]

Vers. Fro the ȝate of helle.

---

[28] Ps. cxxxvj. ¶ De misericordia et veritate Dei ubique percepta, et invocatione Divini Nominis in tribulatione. 1531.

[29] *Et humilia respicit.* And beholdeth lowe thinges. 1538. &c.

[30] *Super iram.* "Upon the cruelty :" in the later books.

[31] *Dominus retribuet pro me.* The lorde shall requyte for me. 1538. &c.

[32] Omitted in the Breviary. The reader will observe, that the variations between the text which is followed by the usual editions of the Sarum Horæ and Prymers, and the Breviary, consist in the *arrangement* merely of these Antiphons.

Resp. Lord, delyuer the soulis of hem.[33]
Ant. I herd a vois.

Ps. Magnificat anima mea.

MI soule magnifieth the lord.[34]

Ant. I herd a vois fro heuene seiyng: blessid ben the deed that dien in the lord.[35]
Lord, haue merci on us.
Crist, haue merci on us.
Lord, haue merci on us.
Oure fadir.
Heil marie.[36]

Ps. Lauda anima mea.[37]

MI soule, herie thou the lord, I shal herie the lord in mi liif: I shal synge to mi god as long as I shal be.

Nyll ye triste[38] in princis, nethir in the sonys of men: in the whiche is not heelthe.

The spirit of him shal go out, and he shal turne aȝen to his erthe: in that dai alle the thouȝtis of hem shulen perishe.

He is blessid of whom the god of iacob is his help: his hope is in the lord god of him, that made heuene and erthe, the see and alle thingis that ben in tho.

---

[33] This and the preceding are occasionally transposed.

[34] Vide p. 62.

[35] In the Breviary placed at length before the *Magnificat*, and omitted here. Several of the later editions of the Horæ repeat also, before this Antiphon, *Requiem æternam*.

[36] Rubric in the Breviary: which is followed in the *Cambridge* M.S. ¶ *Deinde sine pronunciatione* Et ne nos, *dicatur psalmus*, Lauda anima mea.

[37] Ps. cxlv. ¶ De laude et regno Dei æterno, meditationeque mortis: et quamdiu vivimus divinæ laudes sunt nobis decantandæ. 1531.

[38] *Nolite confidere.*

Whiche kepith treuthe into the world: makith doom to hem that suffren wrong,[39] ȝyueth mete to hem that ben hungri.

The lord unbyndith fetrid men: the lord lyȝtneth blynde men.

The lord reisith men hurtlid doun: the lord loueth iust men.

The lord kepith comelyngis, he shal take up a modirles child and a widowe: and he shal distrie the weies of synneris.

The lord shal regne in to worldis: syon, thi god shal regne in generacioun and in to generacioun.

Vers. Euerlastinge rest, lord, ȝyue to hem.

Resp. And lyȝt perpetuel shyne to hem: Fro the ȝate of helle: Delyuere, lord, the soulis of hem: I bileue to see the goodis of the lord: In the lond of lyuyng men.[40]

Reste thei in pees.

So be it.

Oratio. Inclina domine.[41]

LORD, bowe thin eere to oure preieris, with the whiche we meeke bisechen thi merci. That thou

---

[39] *Facit judicium injuriam patientibus.*

[40] These sentences are generally divided into Verses and Responses. And are followed, not as in the text, by *Reste thei in pees. So be it:* but by *Domine exaudi* and *Et clamor meus;* thus rendered in the *Cambridge* M.S. "Lord, here thou myn preier. And my cry come to thee:" but, the later translations have it, "Lorde god heare my prayoure. And gyue hearynye to my clamour." 1508. 1538. &c.

[41] There is some variety in the editions of the Horæ and Prymers, both as to the number and arrangement of these Collects. For example: the Horæ of 1508, 1520, (both printed by *Simon Vostre*) and 1531, (*Antv.*) and, to name no more, the Enchiridions, have two prayers beginning "Deus cui proprium," the second of which the reader will see in

sette alle the saulis of thi seruauntis, men and wymmen, whiche thou hast commaundid to passe out of this world, in the kingdom of pees and of liȝt: and comaunde that thei be felowis of thin halewyn. Bi crist oure lord. So be it.

Oracio. Deus qui patrem et matrem.[42]

GOD, that comaundedist to worshipe[43] fadir and modir: haue merci of the soulis of my fadir and of my modir: and forȝeue hem all her synnes and make us to lyue with hem in blisse withouten ende. So be it.

Oratio. Deus cui proprium.[44]

GOD, to whom it longith aloone to haue merci and to spare euermore: we maad louȝ bisechen thee for the saulis of thi seruauntis men and wymmen, whiche thou hast comaundid this day to passe out of

---

the note below. The Prymers commonly only contain one, that which presently follows in the text. The Breviary contains both, and arranges the rest, as they are to be said on special occasions, according to the rubrics which I have transferred to their proper places below. The two first Collects of the MS. in the text, do not occur here in any other Service Book of the English Church, that I have examined: the *Cambridge* MS. excepted, in which also they are, in the same position.

[42] *For fadir and modir. Cambr.* MS.

[43] Compare the passage in our present Office of Matrimony, so often and ignorantly objected against. "With my body I thee worship."

[44] *Pro corpore præsenti cujuscunque fuerit dicitur ista oratio.* Rubr. Brev. Sar. In the *Cambr.* MS. "*For a cor present.*" Being more precise than the text and to be used on special occasions only, the Breviaries read, not as the Horæ sometimes, and our present MS. "famulorum famularumque:" but, "famuli tui *vel* famulæ tuæ."

orld: thou take hem not[45] in to the hondis of
ımye nethir forgite hem in the ende: but
nde hem to be take up of hooli aungels and be
to the kingdom of liif: and for that[46] thei
n and bileeuen in thee, let hem disserue euer
ȝlad in the cumpanye of thi seyntis. So be it.[47]

Deus indulgenciarum.[48]

RD god of forȝyuenesse, ȝyue to the saulis of
hi seruauntis whos yeris mynde we maken to

---

non tradas.
quia.
e other collect is as fol- pointed in the Breviary, *icennali.* "Deus cui pro- st misereri semper et par- opitiare animabus famulo- oularumque tuarum (fa- *vel* famulæ tuæ, *Brev.*) ı eorum peccata dimitte: is vinculis absoluti tran- reantur ad vitam. Per m." (1508.) This is into the King's Prymer, e or two variations, such vinculis soluti, ad vitam at." Nor do all the Horæ their reading.
ll give the English from the Prymers of Queen not from an earlier one. in all the editions which en, *in English and Latin,* King Henry's reign of the Prymer, the clause *and them all their sins* is, by nt mistake, omitted. The Prymer of 1545 corrected it, and was followed in later years by the revisers of Q. Mary's Book.

¶ God, to whome it is appro- pried to be mercifull euer and to spare, be merciful to the soules of thy seruaunts of ech kynd, and forgyue them al theyr sinnes, that they beyng loosed from the bonds of death, may deserue to ascend vnto life. By Christe oure lorde. (1555.)

[48] *In anniversariis de quocunque fuerit dicitur ista oratio.* Rubr. Brev. Sar. In the *Cambridge* MS. "*For a soul in mynde dai.*"

The English of this Collect as it was in the Prymers of 1538, &c. was transferred to the King's Prymer: but considerable alterations were made, (for some reason or other we must conclude) in the Latin, which is very ancient. It is worth while to give both.

"Deus indulgentiarum Domine,

day, a ceete of kelyng,[49] blisse of reste, clernesse o
li3t. So be it.

Oratio. Deus venie.[50]

GOD, the alarger of for3yuenesse and autour o mannys heelthe,[51] we bisechen thi mekenesse,

---

da animæ famuli tui *vel* famulæ tuæ, *N*, cujus anniversarium depositionis diem commemoramus, refrigerii sedem, quietis beatitudinem, et luminis claritatem. Per Christum." Brev. Sar. Horæ, 1508, &c. 1555, &c.

In the Prymer of 1545, and the Orarium, 1546: "Deus, omnis remissionis Dominus, concede animæ famuli tui, *N*, cujus annuam memoriam hodie recolimus, locum refrigerii, hoc est, beatam quietem et luminis tui claritatem. Per Christum dominum nostrum." Independent of the absurdity of having an English collect different from the Latin, I cannot think this was any improvement upon the one which had always been used before: the *hoc est*, the explaining to the Almighty in this familiar way what we mean to ask for in our prayers, is no sign of a faithful and trusting heart. It shews rather polemical anxiety.

[49] *Kel-an.* A. S. to cool.

The cote he founde, and eke he feleth
The mace, and than his herte keleth. *Gower.* Conf. A. b. v. *Richardson.*

"A seete of refreschinge." *Cambr.* MS. which omits th succeeding Collects.

[50] *Pro fratribus et sororib dicitur ista oratio.* Rubr. Bre Sar. Before this in the Breviary and almost always in the later Prymers and Horæ, another collect is inserted: *Pro episcopis defunctis.* Rubr. Brev. *Deus qui inter apostolicos.* I quote the English from the edition, 1538.

"O God, whiche haste causyd thy seruauntes in pontificall dignyte, to be accountyd amonge th prestes apostolycke, graunte w byseche the, that they may enio in heuen the contynuall compa of them, whose persons they d nowe present in earth. By Christ."

The latter clause is not very intelligible: the Latin is: *quorum vicem ad horam gerebant in terris.* Much better rendered in another edition of 1538, *Nicholas le Roux*, and in the Prymers of Queen Mary: "whose office they did beare sometime here in earth."

The King's Prymer omits this collect altogether, and has another,

blessid marie euer virgyn goynge betwixe, and seint myȝhel archaungel with alle seintis, that thou graunte the britheren and sistris of oure congregacioun,[52] for to come to the felouship of euerlastynge blessidnesse. So be it.

Oratio. Fidelium deus.

GOD, that art maker and aȝenbier of alle mankynde, ȝyue thou and graunte remissioun of alle synnes to alle cristen of hem that ben deed: so that the forȝyuenesse that thei han desirid thurȝ piteuous preieris[53] be graunted to hem: by crist oure lord. So be it.

Reste thei in pees. So be it.[54]

Now bigynneth Dirige.[55]

Ant. Lord god dresse.[56]

Ps. Verba mea auribus.[57]

LORD, perceyue thou my wordis with eeris: undirstonde thou my crie.

My king and my god: ȝyue thou tent[58] to the vois of my preiere.

---

with which and its antiphon it concludes this portion, the Vespers, of the Office of the Dead. I must refer the reader for it to Dr. Burton's reprint.

[51] The translator very properly read not *amator,* as in many copies, but "*auctor* humanæ salutis."

[52] Commonly in the plural: *nostrarum congregationum.*

[53] *Piis supplicationibus.* Through deuoute prayers. 1538. &c.

[54] Instead of this the later Prymers have: "God haue mercy on al chrysten soules."

[55] ¶ *Ad matutinas pro defunctis.* ¶ Matyns of the Dyryge. 1538. &c. ¶ Matyns for the deade. 1555.

[56] *Dirige domine.* From whence

For, lord, I shal preie to thee: heere thou eerli my vois.

Eerli I shal stonde nyȝ thee and shal se: for thou art god not willing wickidnesse.[59]

Nethir an yuel willid man shal dwelle bisidis thee: nethir uniust men shulen dwelle bifore thin yȝen.

Thou hatist alle that worchen wickidnesse: thou shalt leese alle that speken lesyng.[60]

The lord shal holde abhominable a manquellere and a gileful man:[61] but I shal be in the multitude of thi merci.

I shal entre in to the hous: I shal worshipe thee in thin hooli temple in thi drede.

Lord, lede thou me forth in thi riȝtfulnesse for myn enemyes: dresse thou my wei in thi siȝt.

For whi, treuthe is not in her mouth: her herte is veyn.

Her throte is an opyn sepulcre: thei diden gilefulli with her tungis, god deeme thou hem.[62]

Falle thei doun fro the thouȝtis up the multitude of

---

the name of the whole Office. This Antiphon is omitted in the *Cambr.* MS.

[57] ¶ Ps. v. Oratio ad Deum pro paratis hostium insidiis declinandis, et qui a Deo odio habentur explicatio. *Horæ.* 1531. ¶ The godly person desireth to be defended of God, that the intentes of his aduersaries may be stopped, and that the goodnes of God may be shewed among the godly. 1545.

[58] *Intende voci.*

[59] *Non volens iniquitatem.* Nat favourynge iniquyte. 1538. &c. That hath no pleasure in iniquitie. 1545.

[60] *Qui loquuntur mendacium.* *Leas.* A. S. lying, false.

—— the sothe is to se,
Without any *lesyng.* *R. Brunne*, p. 237. (*Richardson.*)

[61] *Virum sanguinum et dolosum.* In the later books; "a man that is bloudy and deceitful."

[62] *Judica illos, Deus.*

wickidnessis caste thou hem doun:[63] for, lord,
ıan terrid[64] thee to wrathe.
at alle that hopen in thee be glad: thei shulen
fulli ioie withouten ende, and shalt dwelle in

ıd alle that louen thi name shulen haue glorie in
for thou shalt blesse a iust man.
rd, thou hast crowned us: as with a sheeld of thi
wille.

. Lord my god, dresse my weie in thy si3t.[65]

Ps. Domine ne in furore.

›RD, repreue me not in thi stronge.[66]

. Lord be thou conuertid and delyuere my soule: for
s in deeth that is myndeful of thee.[67]

---

ecidant a cogitationibus ecundum multitudinem imm eorum expelle eos. seems some error in the

ritaverunt.

will be sufficient here to ı once for all, that the Prymer omits these Anti- and that the same differ- arrangement exists in the ·y and later Prymers, which narked in the *Placebo.*

.de p. 78. Ps. vj. ¶ In ›net peccatorem ad peni- ı timore futuri judicii. 1531. ing's Prymer appoints Ps. Headed, ¶The goodnes of ward his people, wherby they be encouraged to trust in God, notwithstandyng their ad- uersaries, to reioyse in his ayde and to magnifie him. *Dominus illuminatio mea.*

[67] *Quoniam non est in morte qui memor sit tui.* This reading and translation throws much light upon a very difficult passage, which has proved a stumbling-block to many, and which most of the Commentators pass by without a satisfactory explanation. The later Prymers translate: "he is nat in death that hath mynde of thee." The *Cambridge* MS. "For ther is no man in deeth that medefulli hath mynde of thee." I need scarcely add that this An-

Ps. Domine deus meus in te sperraui.[68]

MI lord god, I haue hopide in thee: make th
me saaf fro alle that pursuen me, and delyuer
thou me.

Lest ony tyme he as a lioun rauyshe my soule
the while noon is that aȝenbieth nethir that maki
saaf.

My lord god, if I dide this thing: if wickidnesse i
in myn hondis.

If I yeldide to men yelding to me yuels:[69] falle I
disseruyng voide fro myn enemyes.

Myn enemye pursue my soule, and take and defoule
my liif in erthe: and brynge my glorie in to dust.

Lord, rise thou up in thin ire: and be thou reisid in
the coostis of myn enemyes.

And my lord god, rise thou up in the comaundement
whiche thou comaundedist: and the synagoge[70] of
peplis shal cumpasse thee.

And for this go thou aȝen an hiȝ: the lord deemeth
peplis.

Lord, deeme thou me bi my riȝtwisnesse: and bi
myn innocence on me.[71]

The wickidnesse of synneris be endid: and thou

---

tiphon is taken from the 4th and 5th verses of the preceding Psalm.

[68] Ps. vij. ¶ Oratio insontis et innocentis, in quem maligni machinantur et consiliunt, ut ab eorum manibus divino auxilio eripiatur. 1531. The King's Prymer has instead, Ps. xlj. ¶ The godly man is vexed with theim that blaspheme Goddes religion, and beyng pensife, with feruent complant openeth his heart to God. *Quemadmodum desiderat cervus.*

[69] *Si reddidi retribuentibus mihi mala.* If I haue requyted euyll to them that so dyd vnto me. (1538. &c.)

[70] *Synagoga populorum.* Congregacyon. 1538.

[71] *Secundum innocentiam meam super me.*

od sekynge the hertis and reynes shalt dresse a iust
an.

My iust help is of the lord: that makith saaf ri3t-
al men in herte.

The lord is a iust iuge, strong and pacient: where
e is wrooth bi alle daies.[72]

If ye ben not conuertid he shal florishe his swerde:
e hath bent his bowe and maad it redi.

And therinne he hath maad redi the vessels of
eeth: he hath fulli maad hise arowis with brynnynge
hingis.

Lo, he conceyued sorwe: he peynfulli brou3te forth
nri3tfulnesse, and childide wickidnesse.

He opened a lake and diggide it out: and he feld
nto the dich which he made.

His sorwe shal be turned into his heed: and his
wickidnesse shal come doun in to his necke.

I shal knowleche to the lord by his ri3tfulnesse:
and I shal synge to the name of the hi3est lord.

Ant. Lest ony tyme he as a lioun rauyshe my soule: the
while noon is that a3enbieth, nethir that maketh saaf.[73]

Vers. Fro the 3ate of helle.

Resp. Lord, delyuere the soulis of hem.

Oure fadir.

Heil marie.[74]

---

72 *Per singulos dies.*

73 The Antiphon in the King's Prymer is "*Credo videre:* ¶ I trust to se the goodnes of the lorde, in the land of the liuyng." Followed by the *Requiem, Pater noster, et ne nos, sed libera.*

74 "*Non dicatur* Jube." *Rubr. Brev. Sar.* "Jube." The usual formula *Jube domne benedicere,* &c. always said by the reader, with special exceptions, in Feasts or Offices of nine Lections. See more remarks upon this, in my work on the *Ancient Liturgies,* (2nd Edit.) *note* upon the benediction before the reading of the

The first lessoun. Parce michi domine.[75]

LORD, spare thou me for my daies ben nouȝt: what is a man that thou magnyfiest him, ethir what settist thou thin herte toward him. Thou visitist him eerli: and sudenli thou preuyst him. How longe sparist thou not to me: nethir suffrist me that I swolewe my spotele. I haue synned. A, thou kepere of men, what shal I do to thee: whi hast thou sett me contrarie to thee, and I am made greuous to my silf. Why doist thou not awei my synne: and whi takist thou not awei my wickidnesse. Lo, now I shal slepe in dust: and if thou sekist me eerli, I shal not abide.

Gospel in the Ordinary of the Mass.

The *Cambridge* MS. omits the "Heil Marie."

[75] The authors of the King's Prymer for some unknown reason, changed the order of the Lections here: and appoint that which in our text, and in all the old Services, was read as the third. *Manus tuæ fecerunt.* "Thyne handes hath made me, and fashioned me. &c.

Many editions of the Horæ here begin again to insert frequent wood-cuts: before this Lection is generally represented the Angel driving Adam and Eve out of the Garden of Eden: and underneath these verses.

¶ Whan Adam had knowledged he dyd misse,
And remembred his grete ygnoraunce:
O lorde god he sayd, forgyue me this,
And after warde he dyde grete penaunce. *Enchiridion.* 1528. &c.

The Prymers of 1538, 1543, &c. which are followed by Queen Mary's, render these Lections, and the Responses in metre or rhyme. I will quote the first Response, *Credo quod redemptor meus;* by which the reader may judge of the rest.

¶ I verely thynke and byleue surely,
That my redemer is eterne on lyue:
And that at the laste daye fynally,
Out of the earthe, who so it denye,
I shall aryse, and shall agayne reuyue: [see,
And in my flesshe I shall playnely
My god my sauyour whiche hathe redemyd me.

Resp. I bileeue that myn aȝenbiere lyueth and I am to rise of the erthe in the last day, and in my fleish I shal se god my sauyour.

Vers. Whom I my silf shal se and noon other: and myn yȝen ben to se.

Resp. And in my fleishe I shal se god my sauyour.[76]

The seconde lessoun. Tedet animam.[77]

IT anoieth my soule of my liif: I shal lete my speche aȝenus me. I shal speke in the bitternesse of my soule: I shal seie to god, nyle thou condempne me. Shewe thou to me, whi thou deniyst me so. Wher it semeth good to thee, if thou falsli calengist[78] and oppressist me, the werk of thin hondis, and helpist the councel of wickide men. Wher fleishli yȝen ben to thee, ethir as a man seeth also thou shalt se. Where thi daies ben as the daies of man: and thi yeeris ben as mannes tymes: that thou enquere my wickidnesse

---

[76] Instead of this response, the King's Prymer adds to the Antiphon, *Reposita est hæc spes mea in sinu meo.* "This hope is layd vp in my bosome."

[77] The 2nd Lection appointed in 1545, is not this, but taken from the 5th ch. of St. John's Gospel, verses 24—29. "Verely, verely I say vnto you, he that heareth, &c."

The wood cut before this Lection, in the printed books, represents Adam and Eve in a rude cottage, the one weaving a basket, the other suckling her child. In the distance, the murder of Abel. Underneath are these four verses.

¶ Whan Adam sawe his tyme was nere past,
Knowlegyng this worldes breuenesse:
His lyfe bewayled that he cowlde not last,
But ende unweldy, full of wretchednesse.

[78] *Numquid bonum tibi videtur, si calumnieris.* &c. In the later books: "I wene that thou doest some pleasure take, Thus with calamite, me to ouerpresse." 1538. &c. *Calengist* in the text, possibly may be an error for *Chalengist;* which is the reading of the *Cambr.* MS.

and enserche my synne:[79] and wite that I haue doun no wickid thing: sithen no man is, that may delyuere fro thin hond.

Resp. Thou that reisedist stynkyng lazare[80] fro the graue, lord, ȝyue to hem reste in thi place of forȝyuenesse.

Vers. He that is to come for to deeme the quyke and the deed and the world bi fier.

Resp. Lord, ȝyue to hem rest in the place of forȝyuenesse.[81]

The thridde lessoun. Manus tue fecerunt.[82]

THYNE handes maden me, and han fourmed me al in cumpas, and thou castist me doun sudenli. I preie haue thou mynde, that thou madist me as cley: and shalt brynge me aȝen in to dust. Wher thou hast not mylkid me as mylk: and hast cruddid togider as chees:[83] thou clothedist me with skyn and fleish, thou hast ioyned me togidir with bonys and

---

[79] *Et peccatum meum scruteris.*

[80] *Qui Lazarum——fœtidum.*

[81] In the place of these, in the Prymer of 1545.

Antiphona. Nolumus vos ignorare.

¶ *The Antheme.* 1 *Thess.* iiij. Brethren, we wolde not that ye shoulde be ignorant as concernyng them, the whiche are fallen a slepe, that ye sorowe not as other do, which haue no hope. For if we beleue that Jesus died and rose againe, even so, them whiche slepe with Jesus, God shal bring with him.

Succeeding this, the third lesson, (*Manus tuæ fecerunt* having been taken for the first) is appointed from the 1 Cor. xv. verses 51—57. "Beholde I shewe you a misteri."

[82] The wood cut here in the Enchiridions and many editions of the Horæ, is the creation of Adam: and the verses;

¶ Whan adam dyd knowe how
he fyrst came,
Created of god, vnto his ymage:
Gretely he praysed our lordes
myghty name,
And gloryfyed hym in euery age.

[83] *Nonne sicut lac mulsisti me,*

synewis. Thou has ʒouen liif and merci to me, and thi visiting hath kept my spirit.[84]

Resp. Lord whanne thou shalt come for to deeme the erthe, wher shal I hide me fro the face of thi wrathe, for I haue synned riʒt moche in my liif.

Vers. I drede my trespassis and me shameth to fore thee, will thou not condempne me whanne thou shalt come for to deeme.

Resp. For I haue synned riʒt moche in my liif.

In the secounde nocturne.

Ant. In the place of pasture.

Ps. Dominus regit me.[85]

THE lord gouerneth me, and no thing shal faile to me: in the place of pasture ther he hath sett me.

He norishide me on the watir of refreishing: he conuertide my soule.

He ledde me forth on the pathis of riʒtfulnesse: for his name.

For whi, thouʒ I shal go in the myddis of shadowe of deeth, I shal not drede yuels: for thou art with me.

Thi yerde and thi staaf: tho han counfortide me.

Thou hast maad redi a borde[86] in my siʒt: aʒens hem that troublen me.

---

et sicut caseum me coagulasti? "Lyke soft milke hast thou nat me dressyd, And lyke vnto chese hast thou nat me pressyd?" 1538. &c. "Hast thou not put me together, as it were milke? and hardned me to cruddes like chese?" 1545.

[84] From hence to the Response *Libera me Domine,* omitted in 1545.

[85] ¶ Gratiarum actio de beneficiis Dei: præsertim cum temtationes desint: et prospera nobis assunt. Ps. xxij. (*Edit.* Horæ. 1531.)

[86] *Parasti in conspectu meo mensam.*

Thou hast maad fat myn heed with oylê: and my cuppe greetli fillyng is ful cleer.

And thi merci shal sue me:[87] in alle the daies of my liif.

And that I dwelle in the hous of the lord: in to the lengthe of daies.

Ant. In the place of pasture there he sett me.

Ps. Ad te domine leuaui animam.[88]

LORD, to thee I haue reisid my soule: my god I triste in thee, be I not ashamed.

Nethir myn enemyes scorne me: for alle men that suffren thee[89] shulen not be shent.

Alle men that doen wickid thingis to veynli: be thei shent.

Lord, shewe thou thi weies to me: and teche thou me thi pathis.

Dresse thou me in thi treuthe, and teche thou me: for thou art god my sauyour, and I suffride for thee[90] al day.

Lord, haue thou mynde of thi merciful doyngis: and of thi mercies that ben of the world.

Haue thou not mynde on the trespassis of my yougthe: and on myn unkunnyngis.[91]

Thou, lord, haue mynde on me bi thi merci: for thi goodnesse.

---

[87] *Subsequetur me.*

[88] ℭ Oratio fidelium opem a Deo poscentium, cum ab inimicis irritantur, et ad divinam benignitatem confugientium. Ps. xxiiij. (1531.)

[89] *Etenim universi qui sustinent te.* In the later books, "all that euer truste in thee."

[90] *Et te sustinui.*

[91] *Et ignorantias meas.*

The lord is sweete and riȝtfull: for this he shal ȝyue a lawe to men trespassynge in the weie.

He shal dresse deboner men in doom:[92] he shal teche mylde men hise weies.

Alle the weies of the lord ben merci and treuthe: to men sekinge his testament and hise witnessyngis.

Lord, for thi name thou shalt do merci to my synne: for it is moche.

Who is a man that dredith the lord: he ordeyneth to him a lawe in the weie which he chees.

His soule shal dwelle in goodis: and his seed shal enherite the lond.

The lord is a sadnesse[93] to men dredynge him: and his testament is that it be shewid to hem.

Myne yȝen ben euere to the lord: for he shal breide[94] awei my feet fro the snare.

Biholde thou on me, and haue thou merci on me: for I am oon aloone and pore.

The tribulaciouns of my herte ben multipliede: delyuere thou me fro my nedis.

Se thou my mekenesse and my traueil: and forȝyue thou alle my trespassis.

Biholde thou myn enemyes for thei ben multiplied: and thei haten me with wickid hatrede.

Kepe thou my soule and delyuere thou me: be I not ashamed for I hopide in thee.

Innocent men and riȝtful cleueden to me: for I suffride thee.

---

[92] *Diriget mansuetos in judicio.*

[93] *Firmamentum est.* See above, p. 29, note 75.

[94] *Evellet de laqueo pedes meos.* He shall pulle my fote oute of the snare. 1538. &c.

God, delyuere thou israel: fro alle hise tribulaciouns.

Ant. Haue thou not mynde on the trespassis of my yougthe, and of myn unkunnyngis.

Ps. Dominus illuminacio mea.[95]

THE lord is my lyȝtnynge and my heelthe: whom shal I drede.

The lord is defender of my liif: for whom shal I tremble.

The while nothful men neiȝen on me:[96] for to ete my fleishis.

Myn enemyes that troblen me: thei weren maad syke and felden.[97]

Thouȝ castels stonden togidre aȝens me:[98] myn herte shal not drede.

Thouȝ bateil risith aȝens me: in this thing I shal haue hope.

I axide of the lord o thing that shal I seeke, that I dwelle in the hous of the lord: alle the daies of my liif.

That I se the wille of the lord: and that I visite his temple.

For he hidde me in his tabernacle in the day of yuels: he defendide me in the hidde place of his tabernacle.

---

[95] ¶ De securitate Christi in tribulatione et fiducia in Deo solo habenda, grassantibus in nos inimicis. Ps. xxvj. (1531.)

[96] *Dum appropiant super me nocentes.*

[97] *Et ceciderunt.* And fell downe. 1538. &c.

[98] *Si consistant adversum me castra.* In the later versions: "If they pytche Pauylyons agaynste me."

He enhauncide me in a stoon :[99] and now he enhauncide myn heed ouer myne enemyes.

I cumpasside and offride in his tabernacle a sacrifice of criyng : I shal synge, and I shal seie salm to the lord.

Lord, heere thou my vois bi which I cried to thee : haue thou merci on me and heere me.

Myn herte seide to thee, my face souȝte thee : lord, I shal seke eft thi face.

Turne thou not awei thi face fro me : bowe thou not awei in wrathe fro thi seruaunt.

Lord, be thou myn helper, forsake thou not me : and god, mi saluacioun, dispise thou not me.

For my fadir and my modir han forsake me : but the lord hath take me.

Lord, sette thou a lawe to me in thi weie : and dresse thou me in thi path for myn enemyes.

Bitake thou not me into the hondis of hem that troublen me : for wickid witnessis han rise aȝens me, and wickidnesse liȝede to it silf.[1]

I bileeue to se the goodis of the lord : in the lond of lyuynge men.

Abide thou the lord, do thou manli : and thi herte be confortide and suffre thou the lord.

Ant. I bileeue to se the goodis of the lord, in the lond of lyuyng men.

Vers. Iust men shulen be in endeles mynde.

Resp. Thei shulen not drede of yuel heering.

Oure fadir.[2]

Heil marie.

---

[99] *In petra exaltavit me.*

[1] *Mentita est sibi.*

[2] This and the Ave, omitted here in Brev. Sar. The *Cambr.* MS. has the *Pater noster* only.

The fourthe lessoun. Quantas habeo.[3]

HOW greet wickidnessis and synnes haue I: shewe thou to me my felonyes and trespassis.[4] Whi hiddist thou thi face and deemyst me thin enemye: thou shewist thi myȝt aȝens a leef, which is rauyshid with the wynde: and thou pursuest drie stubul. For thou writist bitternessis aȝens me: and wolt waaste me with the synnes of my yong wexyn age.[5] Thou hast sette my foot in a stok, and thou hast kept alle my pathis. And thou hast biholde the steppis of my

---

[3] The wood cut commonly prefixed in the printed books, to this Lection, is very remarkable. It represents the members of a Church or Convent sitting in the Choir, saying this Office: in the middle a coffin or hearse, surrounded by candles: above, an evil spirit carrying away the soul of the dead person, from whose mouth issues the legend: "Condemnatus sum." Below;

¶ A chanon the whiche at parys dyed,
As they his seruyce in the quere dyd syng:
At the fourthe lesson alowde he cryede,
Sayng I am dampned for my lyuyng.

This story arose from the famous account of the conversion of S. Bruno, the founder of the Carthusian institute: of whom it is related, that he was present when the body of a certain eminent doctor was being carried to a church in Paris, and whilst the Office was singing, at that lection, "Responde mihi quantas habeo iniquitates," the dead man lifted up his head from the bier, and said with a dreadful voice: "By the just judgment of God I am accused." A second time: "I am judged." At a third time: "I am condemned." Formerly this was inserted in the Roman Breviary, but it was removed by an order of Pope Urban viij. I have given but a very abridged account: it may be seen at length in *Cavalieri*, Opera. *Tom.* v. p. 52, and in *Surius*. Sanct. Hist. *Tom.* v. p. 671, who adds, that from that time, and for that reason, the words, *Responde mihi*, were omitted.

[4] *Scelera mea atque delicta.*

[5] *Adolescentiæ meæ.*

feet and I shal be wastide as root:[6] and as a clooth which is etun with mouȝtis.

Resp. Wo to me, lord, for I haue synned to moche in my liif. What shal I wreche do, whidur shal I flee but to thee: my god, haue merci on me. Whanne thou comest in the last day.

Vers. Mi soule is moche troublid, but thou, lord, be helper her to.

Res. Whanne thou comyst in the laste day.

The fifthe lessoun. Homo natus de.[7]

A MAN is born of a womman and lyueth short tyme, and is fillid with manye wrecchidnessis: which gooth out and is defoulid as a flour, and fleeth as shadowe, and dwellith neuer parfiitli in the same staat. And gessist thou it worthi[8] to opene thine yȝen on such a man: and to brynge him into doom with thee? Who may make clene a man, conceyued of unclene seed? wher not thou which art aloone. The daies of man ben shorte: the noumbre of hise monethis is at thee. Thou hast sett *or ordeyned*[9] hise termes, which moun not be passid. Therfore go thou awei fro him a lytil that he haue reste: til the meede come[10] and hise daies: as of an hiryd man.

---

[6] *Quasi putredo.* "as rotenesse." *Camb.* MS. "mouȝtis." Moths: *quasi a tinea.*

[7] The wood-cut here is commonly divided into two parts. Above a woman with a young child: below a sick man in bed, about to die. The verses are:
❡ Euery man, that borne is of woman,
Fylled is of all misery:
Sure of dethe, but not how, where, nor whan,
It is so short: as it is seen dayly.

[8] *Et dignum ducis.*

[9] Underlined in the MS. in red.

[10] *Donec optata veniat.* In the *Cambr.* MS. "Til the mede desirid come, and his dai is, as the

Resp. Haue not mynd of my synnes, lord. Whanne thou shalt come to deeme the world bi fier.

Vers. Lord, my god, dresse my weie in thi sight. Whanne thou shalt come to deeme the world bi fier.

The sexte lessoun.[11]

WHO ȝyueth this to me, that thou defende me in helle? and that thou hide me til thi greet veniaunce passe, and thou sette to me a tyme in which thou haue mynde on me? gessist thou wher a deed man shal lyue aȝene. In alle the daies in whiche I holde knyȝthood:[12] now I abide til my chaunginge come. Thou shalt clepe me and I shal answere thee: thou shalt dresse the riȝthalf to the werk of thin hondis. Sothely thou hast noumbrid my steppis: but spare thou my synnes.

Resp. Lord, nyle thou deeme me aftir my dede, for I haue don no thing worthi in thi siȝt. Therfore I preie thi mageste that thou, god, do awei my wickidnesse.

Vers. More ouer, god, waishe thou me fro my unriȝtwisnesse, and of my trespas clense thou me: for to thee aloone I haue synned.

Resp. Therfore I preie thi mageste, that thou, god, do awei my wickidnesse.

Ant. Plese it the lord.

---

dai of an hirid man." In the later versions; "Untyll the day cum, that he hath longe desyred."

11 Wood cut: a representation of souls in purgatory: underneath, the verses:

¶ For the synnes voluptuous and
the worldly pleasures,
That man commyttyth by his
wyllfulnesse:
It behoueth that he be tryed pure,
Lyke as the fyne golde is in the
furnesse.

12 *Cunctis diebus quibus nunc milito.* "Alle the daies in whiche I trauele now." *Cambr.* MS.

Ps. Expectans expectaui.[13]

ABIDINGE I aboqd the lord: and he ȝaf tent to me.
And he herde my preieres: and he ledde out me the lake of wrecchidnesse, and fro the filthe of st.[14]
And he ordeynede my feet on a stoon: and he ssid my goyngis.
And he sente in to my mouth a newe songe: a song oure god.
Manye men shulen se and shulen drede: and shulen ie hope in the lord.
Blessid is the man of whom the name of the lord is hope: and he biheeld not into uanitees and into se woodnessis.[15]
My lord god, thou hast maad thi meruailis manye: l in thi thouȝtis noon is that is like to thee.
[teelde[16] and I spake: and thei ben multipliede oue noumbre.
Thou noldist sacrifice and offringe: but thou madist rfiitli eeris to me.
Thou axedist not brent sacrifice for syne: thanne I de, lo I come.
In the heed[17] of the book it is writun of me, that I ılde do thi wille, my god: I wolde, and thi lawe in ı myddel of myn herte.

---

[13] ¶ Gratiarum actio de adven- Christi in mundum, et pro ıratione a malis post longam ıectationem. Ps. xxxix. (1531.)

[14] *Et de luto fæcis.* From the ıddy clay. 1538. &c.

[15] *Et non respexit in vanitates et insanias falsas.* And hath not regarded vanytes and false madnesses. 1538. &c.

[16] *Annuntiavi.*

[17] *In capite.*

I telde thi riȝtfulnesse in a greet chirche[18]: lo, I shal not refreyne my lippis.[19]

I hidde not thi riȝtfulnesse in myn herte: I seide thi truthe and thi saluacioun.

I hidde not thi merci and thi treuthe: fro a moche conceil.[20]

But thou, lord, make not fer thi merciful doyngis fro me: thi merci and treuthe euer tooken me up.

For yuels of whiche is no noumbre cunpassiden me: my wickidnessis tooken me, and I myȝte not that I shulde se.

Tho ben multipliede aboue the heeris of myn heede: and myn herte forsook me.

Lord, plese it to thee that thou delyuere me: lord, biholde thou to helpe me.

Be thei shent and ashamed to gidre: that seken my liif, to take aweie it.

Be thei turned abac and be thei ashamed: that wolen yuels to me.

Bere thei her confusioun anoon: that seyn to me, wel wel.

Alle men that seken thee be fulli ioiful and be glad on thee: and seie thei that louen thi saluacioun, the lord be magnifiede euer.

Forsothe I am a begger and pore: the lord is bisie of me.[21]

Thou art myn helper and my defendere: my god, tarie thou not.

---

[18] *In ecclesia magna.* In the later books: "In a great congregacyon."

[19] In the margin is added: "Lord, thou wistist," which the *Cambridge* MS. has in the text.

[20] *A concilio multo.* From a great company. 1538.

Ant. Plese it to the lord that thou delyuere me: lord, biholde ıou to helpe me.

Ant. Lord, heele thou.

Ps. Beatus qui intelligit.[22]

BLESSID is he that hath mynde on a nedy man and pore: the lord shal delyuere him in the yuel dai.

The lord kepe him and quykene him and make him lissful in the lond: and bitake him not[23] into the ille of hise enemyes.

The lord bere helpe to him on the bed of his sorwe: hou hast ofte turned al his bedstree in his sicnesse.

I seide, lord, haue thou merci on me: heele thou my oule, for I synned aȝens thee.

Myn enmyes seiden yuels to me: whane shal he dye nd his name shal perishe.

And if he entride for to se he spek veyn thingis: is herte gedride wickidnesse to him silf.

He ȝede with oute forthe[24]: and spake to the same hing.

Alle myne enmyes bacbitiden pryuili aȝens me: ȝens me thei thouȝten yuels to me.

Thei ordeyneden an yuel word aȝens me: wher he hat slepith shal not leie to that he arise.

For whi, the man of my pees in whom I hopide, he hat eet my looues: made greet disseit on me.

But thou, lord, haue merci on me and reise me ıȝen: and I shal yelde to hem.[25]

---

[21] *Sollicitus est mei.* In the later books: "The lorde hathe care of me."

[22] De beatitudine imitantium Christi paupertatem, et felicitate eorum qui in pauperes misericordiam impendunt. Ps. xl. (1531.)

[23] *Et non tradat eum.*

[24] *Egrediebatur foras.*

[25] *Et retribuam eis.*

In this thing I knew that thou woldist me: for myn enmye shal not haue ioie on me.

Forsothe thou hast take me up for innocence: and hast confermed me in thi siȝt withouten ende.

Blessid be the lord god of israel: fro the world into the world. be it don, be it don.[26]

Ant. Lord, heele my soule, for I synnede to thee.

Ant. Mi soule.

Ps. Quemadmodum.[27]

AS an hert desirith to the wellis of watris: so thou god, my soule desirith to thee.

Mi soule thristid to god, welle of liif: whanne shal I come and appere bifore the face of god.

Mi teeris weren looues to me bi daye and nyȝt: while it is seide to me ech day, where is thi god.

I bithouȝte of these thingis, and I shedde oute in me my soule: for I shal passe in to the place of the wondirful tabirnacle, til to the hous of god.

In the vois of fulout ioyng and knowlechynge: is the sown of the etere.[28]

My soule, whi art thou sori: and whi disturblist thou me.

Hope thou in god for yit I shal knowleche to him: he is the saluacioun of my chere and my god.

My soule is disturblid at my silf: therefore, god, I shal be myndeful of thee fro the lond of iordan, and fro the litil hil of hermonyym.

Depthe clepith depthe: in the vois of thi wyndows.[29]

---

[26] *Fiat, fiat.* So be it, so be it. 1538. &c.

[27] ¶ De desiderio piorum videndi Deum, et ardenti effectu ad cœleste regnum quando lacessunt inimici. Ps. xlj. (1531.)

[28] *Sonus epulantis.*

[29] *In voce cataractarum tua-*

Alle thin hiȝe thingis and thin wawis: passiden ouer me.

The lord sent his merci in the day: and his song in the nyȝt.

At me is a preiere to the god of my liif: I shal seie to god, thou art my taker up.

Whi forgetist thou me and whi go I sorwful: while the enmye turmentith me.

While my boonys ben brokun togidere: myn enemyes that troubliden me dispiseden me.

While thei seien to me bi alle daies: where is thi god.

My soule whi art thou sori: and whi disturblist thou me.

Hope thou in god, for ȝit I shal knowleche to him: he is the saluacioun of my cheer and my god.

Ant. Mi soule thristide to god, the quyke welle[30]: whanne shal I come and appere bifore the face of oure god.

Vers. Endeles reste ȝyue to hem, lord.

Resp. And endeles liȝt shyne to hem.

Oure fadir.[31]

The seuenthe lessoun. Spiritus meus.[32]

MY spirit shal be maad feble: my daies shulen be maad shorte, and oonli the sepulcre is left to me. I haue not synned: and myn iȝe dwellith in

---

rum. With the noyse of thy water courses. 1538. &c.

[30] *Fontem vivum.* Above translated, *welle of liif.*

[31] Not appointed in Brev. Sar.

[32] We return, with the succession of the Lections, to the woodcuts. Here is generally represented, the Priest with his assistants, administering the Viaticum to a dying man. Below, are the following verses.

¶ What man in this worlde that
hath lyuyd his ful age,
With trouble, thought, labour, and
mysery:
Dooth not hope at the ende of his
pylgrymage,
For to atteyne eternall glory.

bitternessis. Lord, delyuere thou me and sette thou me besidis thee: and whos hond that thou wolt fiȝt aȝens me. Mi daies ben passed, my thouȝtis ben wastid: turmentynge myn herte. Tho han turned the nyȝt into day: and eft aftir derknessis I hope liȝt. If I susteyne helle is myn hous[33]: and I haue araied my beed in derknessis. I seide to rott, thou art my fadir: and to wormes, ye ben my modir and my sister. Therfore wher is now myn abidyng and my pacience: thou art lord my god.

Resp. The drede of deeth troubleth me synnyng evere day, and not repentynge, for in helle is no redempcioun. Haue merci on me, god, and saue me.

Vers. God, in thi name make me saaf, and in thi vertu delyuere me.

Resp. For in helle is no redempcioun: haue merci on me and saue me.

The eiȝthe lessoun. Pelli mee.[34]

WHANNE fleishis weren waastid, my boon cleuide to my skyn, and oonli lippis ben left aboute my teeth. Haue ye merci on me: haue ye mercy on me, nameli ye my frendis: for the hond of the lord hath touchide me. Whi pursuen ye me as god pursueth: and ben fillid with my fleishis. Who ȝyueth to me that my wordis be writun: who ȝyueth to me that thei be grauun in a booc with an yrun poyntel,[35]

---

[33] *Si sustinuero, infernus domus mea est.*

[34] The wood-cut in the printed books is, Job sitting, with his wife and friends standing before him: below;

¶ Job in suffryng grete persecucyon,
Of his pacyence neuer myssed:
But sayde, our lorde knoweth my retrybucyon,
In wele and in wo the name of god be blyssed.

[35] And he axinge a *poyntel* wroot seyinge, Jon is his name. *Wiclif.* Luk. c. 1.

r with a plaate of leed, ethir with a chisel be un in a flynt. For I woot that myn aȝenbiere th, and in the laste day I shal rise fro the erthe, efte[36] I shal be cumpassyde with my skyn, and in leish I shal se god my sauyour. Whom I my silf se: and myn iȝen shulen biholde, and not an othir . This my hope: is kept in my bosum.

sp. Lord, ȝyue hem reste withouten ende. And perpe- liȝt shyne to hem.

rs. Thou that reisedist laȝar stynkyng of the monument, ȝyue to hem reste.

rs. And perpetuel liȝt shyne to hem.

The nynthe lessoun. Quare de uulua.[37]

YHI hast thou ledde me oute of the wombe, and I wold that I were wastid lest an yȝe shulde ie, that I hadde be as if I were not, and were borun fro the wombe to the sepulcre. Wher the nesse of my daies, shal not be endid in short: fore suffre thou me that I biweile a litil my sorwe, e that I go and turne not aȝen to the derk lond, hilid with the derknesse of deeth: to lond of chidnesse and of derknessis, where is shadowe of h, and noon ordre, but euerlastynge hidousnesse llith.

Eft. A. S. afterwards, again.

Once more, we return to the -cuts of the printed editions. nonly we find a woman with d in her arms, before whom laced the evil spirit, a man ıg a globe, and a woman with rs in her hand: these repre- ıg the three great tempters, the world, the flesh, and the devil. The verses below, are;

¶ A chylde that is in to this
worlde comyng,
Is hardely beset with many a fo;
Whiche euer is redy to his vn-
doyng,
The worlde, the fleshe, the deuyll
and dethe also.

Resp.[38] Delyuere me, lord, of endeles deeth in that dredeful day, whanne that heuenes shulen be stirid fro erthe. Whanne thou shalt come, and iuge the world bi fier.

Vers. That day shal be a day of wrathe, and ful of myschef and of wrecchidnesse, a greet day and wondir bittir. Whanne that heuenes shulen be moued fro the erthe.

Vers. What shal I moost wreeche[39] do thanne: what shal I seie or what shal I do, whanne I shal shewe forth no goodenesse to fore so greet a iuge.

Vers. Whanne thou shalt come to iuge the world bi fier.

Vers. Now, crist, we axen thee haue merci, we bisechen thee, thou that camest to bigge[40] that weren born: wile thou not dampne hem that thou hast bouȝt.

Vers. Whanne that heuenes shulen be moued fro the erthe.

Vers.[41] Brennynge soulis wepen with outen ende: thei wepen with outen ende, walkynge bi derknessis, and thei seyn ech of tho, wo, wo, wo. How greet ben these derknessis: ther we goen.

Vers. Maker of nouȝt alle thingis, god, that fourmedist me of the slym of erthe and wondirfulliche with thin owne blood

---

[38] Here the King's Prymer begins again: but the Response and succeeding Verses, are included in one Anthem, and at the end after *magna et amara valde* "the great day and very bitter," is added; "Delyuer not to beastes o Lorde, the solles of them that confesse the, and forget not at length the solles of thy poore people." Immediately follows the xxix. Psalm.

[39] *Miserrimus.* "Most wrechidful." *Cambr.* MS.

[40] *Redimere. Bycgan.* A. S. to bigg, or buy.

———Treuthe sent hym a lettre
And bad hym *bygge* baldly, what
him best lykede,
And sithen sellen hit a geyn, and
save the wynnynges.

Piers Plouhman. p. 148.

And whan he was entrid into the temple he began to caste out sellers and *biggers* in the temple. *Wiclif.* Mark. c. 11. (*Richardson.*)

[41] From hence to the Verse, "Delyuere me, lord, of the weies of helle: &c." does not occur in any Breviary, or Prymer, or Horæ, which I have seen except the present MS. and the *Cambridge* copy. The addition in the text is very remarkable.

hast bouȝt us : thouȝ my bodi rote now, thou shalt make it ryse of the sepulcre in the day of doom. Heere me, heere me, heere that thou comaunde my soule be put in the bosum of abraham thi patriark.

Vers. Whanne thou shalt come and iuge the world bi fier.

Vers. Delyuere me, lord, of the weies of helle : thou that brakist the ȝatis of bras and visitidist helle : ȝaue liȝt to hem that thei that weren in the peynes, myȝten se thee, criynge and seiynge, thou art come oure aȝenbier.

Vers. Delyuere me, lord, of endeles deeth in that dredeful dai, whanne that heuenes shulen be moued fro the erthe.[42]

Vers. Reste thei in pees.

Resp. Amen.

In laudis.[43] *Antifne.*

Meekid boonys[44] shulen ioie to the lord.

Ps. Miserere mei deus.

HAUE merci on me, god, aftir thi greet merci.[45]

Ant. Heere, lord.

Ps. Te decet ympnus deus.[46]

GOD, heriyng bicometh thee in syon : and a uow shal be yoldun to thee in ierusalem.

---

[42] This verse again is different from the usual editions, which repeat the verse : *Qui portas æreas confregisti.* Here the *Cambridge* MS. follows the common reading.

[43] The editions seldom divide *Laude* in this way, from the *Matins* : but pass on at once to the Antiphon without remark, *Exultabunt.* The text follows the more exact arrangement of the Breviary. The *Cambridge* MS. omits the Antiphon.

[44] *Ossa humiliata.*

[45] Vide p. 84. The King's Prymer has instead of this, the xxix. Ps. *Exaltabo te.* with this title. "¶ Thankes be geuen for health recouered. The goodnes of God is praised, who for a litle aduersitie sendeth muche comfort."

[46] ¶ De baptismo et alimento novæ legis, omniumque gentium ad fidei veritatem vocatione per evangelii prædicationem. Ps. lxiiij.

Heere thou my preier: ech man shal come to thee.

The wordis of wickid men hadden the maistrye ouer us: and thou shalt do merci to oure wickidnessis.

Blessid is he whom thou hast chose, and hast take: he shal dwelle in thi forȝerdis.

We shulen be fillid with the goodis of thin hous: thi temple is wondirful hooli in euenhede.[47]

God, oure helthe, heere thou us: thou art hope of alle coostis of erthe, and in the see afer.

And thou makist redi hillis in thi vertu, and art gurd with power: whiche disturblist the depthe of the see, the sown of the wawis therof.

Folkis shulen be disturblid, and thei that dwellen in the eendis shulen drede of thi signes: thou shalt delite the outgoyngis of the morwtiid and euentiid.

Thou hast visitid the lond and maad it drunke: thou hast multiplied to make it riche.

The flood of god was fillid with watris: thou madist redy the mete of hem, for the making redi therof is so.

Thou fillinge greetly the stremys therof, multiplie the fruytis therof: the lond brynginge fruytis shal be glad in the goteris[48] of it.

Thou shalt blesse the coroun of the yeer of thi good wille: and thi feeldis shulen be fillid with plentee of fruytis.

The faire thingis of desert shulen wexe fatte: and litle hillis shulen be cumpassid with fulout ioying.

(1531.) In the King's Prymer. *Esa.* xxxviij. ¶ Thankes for recouery of helth.

[47] *Mirabile in equitate.* In the later books, "merueylous in equite." "Wondurful in equyte." *Cambr.* MS.

[48] *In stillicidiis ejus.* It shall englad the out sprynges. 1538. &c.

The wetheris of sheep[49] ben clothid, and valeis shulen be plenteuous of wheete: thei shulen crie and sotheli thei shulen seie herying.

Ant. Heere, lord, my preiere: to thee shal come euery fleish.

Ant. Lord, thi riȝthond uptook me.

Ps.[50]

GOD, my god, to thee I wakid.

Ant. Fro the ȝatis.

Ps.[51] *Ego dixi.*

I SEIDE in the myddis of my daies: I shal go to the ȝatis of helle.

I souȝte the residue of my yeeris: I seide, I shal not se the lord god in the lond of lyueris.

I shal no more biholde a man: and a dwellere of reste.

My generacioun is takun awei, and is foldid to-

---

[49] *Arietes ovium.* The rammes of the flocke. 1538.

[50] The Latin of the first words is not given in this instance, in the MS. *Deus, deus meus.* Ps. lxij. ¶ In quo monet recte conversari in medio nationis pravæ. (1531.) The King's Prymer has, "Ps. lxx. *In te, Domine, speravi.* ¶ With God is oure onely refuge, we must praye to him, and in him put al our trust, and him praise and magnifie."

[51] The MS. omits, following the Breviary, the Ps. lxvj. *Deus misereatur,* which is in almost all the Horæ, and later Prymers.

From hence, the King's Prymer appoints no more psalms; this, the reader will remember, occurred according to that order, before. See Note 46.

Esaye. Capitulo. xxxviij. ¶De brevitate et inopinata succisione humanæ vitæ: et Deo non post mortem sed vita adhuc superstite laudando. (1531.) ¶ The songe of Ezechias. (1538. &c.)

gidere fro me: as the tabernacle of shepardis is foldid togidere.

My liif is kitt doun[52] as a webbe: he kittide me doun the while I was wouun yit.

Fro the morwetide til to the euentiid thou shalt ende me, I hopide unto the morwetide: as a lyoun so he al to brac alle my boonys.

Fro the morwetide unto the euentiid thou shalt ende me: as the bird of a swalowe so I shal crie, I shal bithenke as a culuer.[53]

Myn yȝen biholdinge an hiȝ: ben maad feble.

Lord, I suffre violence, aunswere thou for me: what shal I seie ethir what shal I answere to me, whanne I haue don.

I shal bithenke to thee alle my yeeris: in the bitternesse of my soule.

Lord, if me lyueth so, and the liif of my spirit is in suche thingis: thou shalt chastise me and shalt quykene me, lo my bitternesse is moost bittir in pees.

Forsothe, thou hast delyuered my soule that it perishe not: thou hast cast awei bihynde thi bac alle my synnes.

For not helle shal knowleche to thee, nethir deeth shal herie thee: thei that goen doun into the lake, shulen not abide thi trewthe.

A lyuynge man, a lyuynge man he shal knowleche to thee, as and I to dai: the fadir shal make knowun thi treuthe to sones.

---

52 *Præcisa est.*

53 *Meditabor ut columba.* In the later books, "as a doue." *Culfre*, A. S. a dove.

And anoon he went up of the watris, and syghe hevenes opened, and the Holy Gost comynge doun as a *culvere*, and dwellynge in him. *Wiclif.* Mark. c. j. (*Richardson.*)

Lord, make thou me saaf: and we shulen synge ure salmes in alle the daies of oure liif, in the hous of ıe lord.

Ant. Fro the ȝatis of helle, lord, delyuere the soulis of əm.

Ant. Euery spirit preise the lord.

Ps. Laudate dominum de celis.[54]

YE of heuenes herie ye the lord.

Vers.[55] Endeles reste, lord, ȝyue to hem.
Resp. And perpetuel liȝt shyne to hem.
Ant. I am aȝen risyng and liif: he that bileeueth in me hough he be deed he shal lyue, and ony man that lyueth and ileeueth in me shal not die withouten ende.

Ps. Benedictus dominus.[56]

BLESSID be the lord god of israel.[57]

Lord, haue merci on us.
Crist, haue merci on us.
Lord, haue merci on us.
Oure fadir.
Heil marie.

Whanne the pater noster and aue maria ben seid:

---

[54] Ps. clxvij. ¶ In quo monet d laudandum Deum. (1531.)

[55] The *Cambridge* MS. and he printed editions, but not the reviary, add here two other salms: *Cantate Domino canticum novum:* and, *Laudate Dominum in sanctis ejus.*

[56] Vide this, p. 25.

[57] Here also the MS. follows the rubric of the Breviary, and differs from the general arrangement of the Prymers and Horæ: which latter before the *Benedictus* say only the two first words of the Antiphon, *Ego sum:* and repeat it entire after it.

begynne and seie this salm, with oute rehersinge And lede us not into temptacioun.[58]

Ps. Exaltabo te domine.[59]

LORD, I shal enhaunce thee for thou hast uptake me: and thou delitedist not myn enemies on me.

My lord god, I criede to thee: and thou madist me hool.

Lord, thou leddist out my soule fro helle: thou sauedist me fro hem that goen doun into the lake.

Ye seyntis of the lord, synge to the lord: and knowleche ye to the mynde of his hoolynesse.

For ire is in his indignacioun: and liif is in his wille.

Wepynge shal dwelle at euentide: and gladnesse at morwetiid.

Forsothe I seide in my plentee: I shal not be moued withouten ende.

Lord, in thi wille: thou hast ȝouen vertu to my fairnesse.

Thou turnedist awei thi face fro me: and I am made disturblid.

Lord, I shal crie to thee: and I shal preie to my god.

What profiit is in my blood: while I go doun into corrupcioun.

Wher dust shal knowleche to thee:[60] ethir shal telle thi trewthe.

---

[58] *Sine pronunciatione.* Et ne nos. *Rubr. Brev.* Sar. Ave Maria just before, is not in the *Cambridge* MS., printed Horæ, and Prymers, or Breviary.

[59] Ps. xxix. ¶ De reductione Christi ab inferis, et liberatione fidelium a malis quibus ante premebantur. (1531.)

[60] *Nunquid confitebitur tibi pulvis?*

The lord herde and hadde merci on me: the lord is maad myn helper.

Thou hast turned my weiling in to ioye to me: thou hast to rent my sak,[61] and hast cumpasside me with gladnesse.

That my glorie synge to thee and I be not compunct:[62] my lord god, I shal knowleche to thee withouten ende.

Vers. Endeles reste ȝyue hem, lord.
Resp. And perpetuel liȝt shyne to hem.
Vers. Fro the ȝatis of helle.
Resp. Lord, delyuere her soulis.
Vers. I bileeue to se goodis of the lord.
Resp. In the lond of lyuynge men.
Vers. Reste thei in pees.
Resp. So be it.
Vers. Lord, heer my preiere.
Resp. And my cri come to thee.

Preie we.

Oracio. Deus cui proprium est.[63]

GOD to whom it longith aloone to haue merci.

Deus qui patrem.[64]

GOD that comaundedist.

---

[61] *Concidisti saccum meum.*

[62] *Et non compungar.*

[63] Vide this, p. 107. Instead of this, in the Prymer of 1545.

"O God, whiche by the mouth of S. Paule thyne apostle hast taught vs, not to wayle for them that slepe in Christ: Graunt we beseche the that in the comyng of thy sonne our lorde Jesu Christ, bothe we and all other faithful people beyng departed may be gratiously brought vnto the ioyes euerlastyng, whiche shalt come to iuge the quicke and dead, and the worlde by fire. Amen."

[64] See above, p. 120. Instead of this the Breviary and later edi-

Deus cuius misericordie.[65]

GOD, of whos merci is no noumbre, undirfonge[66] oure preieris for the soulis of bishopis thi seruauntis: and graunte thou to hem, the kyngdom of li3t and of ioie in the felowship of seyntis. Amen.

Inclina domine aurem.[67]

LORD, bowe thin eere.

Animabus quesumus domine.[68]

LORD, we bisechen the preier of men preiynge profite to the soulis of alle trewe dede men, that bothe thou delyuere hem fro alle synnes, and make to be parceners of thin a3enbiyng.[69] Whiche lyuest and

---

tions of the Horæ appoint the following: as the rubric of the first has it, *In trigintalibus.*

"Omnipotens sempiterne Deus, cui nunquam sine spe misericordiæ supplicatur: propitiare animæ famuli tui, *vel,* famulæ tuæ. N. ut qui *vel* quæ de hac vita in tui nominis confessione decessit: sanctorum tuorum numero facias aggregari."

Thus rendered in the Prymer of 1538. &c.

"Almyghty eternall god, to whome there is neuer any prayoure made, without hope of forgyuenes, be mercyfull to the soule of thy seruaunt. N. that, seynge it departyd from this lyfe in the confessyon of thy name, thou wilt cause it to be associate to the company of thy payntes."

The English is the same in the Prymer of 1545: but another Latin version: as also with the two other Collects not omitted.

65 *Pro Episcopis defunctis. Rubr.* Sar. Brev. Omitted in the King's Prymer: nor is it in the *Cambridge* MS.

66 *Suscipe.* "Admytte" in the later books.

67 *Pro fratribus et sororibus ad laudes. Rubr.* Brev. Sar. Vide this, p. 119.

68 *Deinde dicatur oratio pro familiaribus privatim ad placitum, quibus dictis sequatur oratio generalis in audientia. Rubr.* Brev. Sar.

69 *Tuæ redemptionis facias esse participes.*

ꝫst god, with god the fadir and the hooli goost, bi vorldis of worldis. Amen.
ꝫste thei in pees. Amen.[70]

'he editions do not always t this: and instead of it, in ng's Prymer, is to be said: haue mercy on all christen ,

the end of this Office in editions of the Horæ and rs, is this rubric:

Thys Psalme folowinge is sayd bytwene alhalountyde aster." Or as it is in the books: "¶ In feriis inter animarum et pascha." follows the cxlj. Psalm, suc- by this prayer and re- :

o the holy and indivisible e, to the humanyte of Iesu e crucyfied, glorye infynite en of euery creature worlde t ende. So be it.

lessyd be the swete name lorde Jesu Christe, and of ryous virgyn Mary his mo- or euermore." Edit. 1528. &c. This is not in the rs set forth by Queen

eems necessary to add that mes another prayer is in- : which I shall transcribe.

ratio. Domine Jesu Christe, t liberatio fidelium anima- ui non venisti animas per- d salvare: et dare animam n redemptionem pro multis: immensam clementiam tuam ac ineffabilem misericordiam tuam humiliter imploramus: ut animas omnium fidelium defunctorum in pœnis purgatorii cruciatas misericorditer respicere digneris: et quæ juste pro peccatis affliguntur tua benignissima pietate liberentur, subveniatque illis tua misericordia quas pretioso sanguine tuo redemisti. Et per merita beatissimæ gloriosissimæque virginis Mariæ: et omnium sanctorum et sanctarum eas ab inferorum cruciatibus liberare, et inter animas sanctorum tuorum collocare digneris: veste quoque immortalitatis indui et paradisi amœnitate jubeas confoveri. Qui cum Patre et Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus. *Horæ ad vsum Sar*. 1508. 1520. 1531. &c. I do not remember to have seen this, in English.

And, once more, the Enchiridions contain a special short Office, *Pro muliere impregnata*. This consists of the, "Ps. Beatus vir qui non abiit in consilio impiorum. — Gloria Patri. — Sicut erat.—*Ant.* Maria peperit Christum: Anna Mariam: Elizabeth Joannem: Cecilia Remigium: sic me feliciter parere concedat omnipotens Deus in perfecto maturitatis tempore." This Office in the same volumes is succeeded by

Here bigynnen the psalmes of commendacioun.[71]

Ant. Euerlastynge reste.[72]

Ps. Beati immaculati in.

BLESSID ben men withoute wem in the weie: that goen in the lawe of the lord.

Blessid ben thei that seken hise witnessyngis: seken him in al the herte.

---

the Psalm, "Qui habitat in adjutorio altissimi:" to be said, *Contra omnia adversa.* These latter do not seem to be exactly connected with the Dirge or Commendations, between which they occur: but I mention them, on account of their intrinsic importance, especially the first: and also because it shews that the student must not expect in his examination of the ancient Service Books of the English Church, to find an invariable agreement even in their arrangement.

[71] The Roman Breviary at present always contains at the end the "Ordo Commendationis Animæ," but this Office is altogether different from the one now before us: *The Commendations* or *Psalms of Commendation* or the *Commendations of the Souls*, by all which names it is called in the Antient English Prymers and Horæ. In the Roman Breviary it is in fact the same office as that which is contained in the Ritual, and is added to the Breviary that every Priest might always have it at hand, when called suddenly to the bed-side of a dying person. As *Gavantus* says: (tom. ij. 273.) "Magni momenti, unde pendet æternitas, est exitus animarum de suis corporibus: et ideo cuicunque Sacerdoti, nedum Parocho, datur facultas commendandi animas Deo in hora mortis, et in transitu earumdem animarum." This then contains a Litany, and several prayers adapted especially to the condition of a departing soul: with this rubric towards the end: "*Si anxiatur adhuc anima, dicuntur hi Psalmi, videlicet* confitemini Domino. *et totus Ps.* Beati immaculati."

But the Office of the Text is rather an appendage to the Dirge: and was to be said, if in Choir, after Prime and the reading of the Martyrology. As it is appointed, for example, in the Statutes of the Hospital of S. Leonard, York. "Dicta Prima, ingrediantur capitulum——postmodum ingrediantur chorum, et dicant Commendatio-

›r thei that worchen wickidnesse: geden[73] not in weies.

ıou hast comaundid: that thin heestis be kept ·li.

wolde that my weies be dressid: to kepe thi ıyngis.

---

aimarum." *Dugdale*. Mo- ıⁿglic. vol. vj. 610. In pri- ; was of course to be recited ortunity would serve: and be used by any one, whether l or lay.

Commendations are omitted ther in the unauthorized ›r, before mentioned, com- by Bishop Hilsey. The ›r of 1545 has the Office, s, the cxixth Psalm only, ıt any prayer at the end, or n at the beginning, with ubric or preface before it. his psalme is the A. B. C. lly loue, the paradise of g, the shop of the holy gost *ıa spiritus sancti)* the scole eth. In whiche appeareth he sainctes of God esteme his ıwes, how feruently they be vnto them, howe it greueth hat they shulde be despised, feruently they desyre to them, to walke in them, fulfyl them: fynally, how ıngressours and aduersaries m shalbe punished and de- d."

: divisions of this psalm are in the old books often called *Octonariæ*. "¶ Octonariæ et spirituales meditationes ad recognoscendum quæ sunt studia pietatis et vitæ." *Horæ*. 1531. Or again, as explained in the short prologue before the Commendations, in the Prymer of 1538, *Le Roux*. "This Psalme folowynge, accordynge to the numbre of the Hebrewe letters is diuided in to xxij. partes, whiche are called Octonaries, bicause euerie of them conteyneth eyght verses." I must add, the author of the prologue, or "argument" goes on at some length to explain that this psalm can only be referred to the benefit of the living as a spiritual meditation, "or else to be the voyce of those blessed soules, whiche beinge rysen with Christ in a newnes of lyfe, do contynually crye and call vpon hym, to be instructed after his worde and commaundement."

72 This Anthem, already observed to be omitted in the King's Prymer, does not always occur in the earlier Horæ, &c.: nor is it in the Cambridge MS.

73 *Ambulaverunt.*

Thanne I shal not be shent: whanne I shal biholde perfitli in alle thin heestis.[74]

I shal knowleche to thee in the dressynge of herte: in that that I lernede the domes of thi riȝtfulnes.

I shal kepe thi iustifiyngis: forsake thou not me on ech syde.[75]

In quo corrigit.

IN what thing amendith the yong wexinge man[76] hise weie: in keping thi wordis.

In al myn herte I souȝte thee: putte thou me not awei fro thin heestis.

In myn herte I hidde thi spechis: that I do not syne aȝens thee.

Lord, thou art blessid: teche thou me thi iustifiyngis.

In my lippis I haue pronouncid:[77] alle the domes of thi mouth.

I delitide in the weie of thi witnessyngis: as in alle richessis.

I shal be exercisid ethir bysyli occupied[78] in thin heestis: and I shal biholde thi weies.

I shal bithenke in thi iustifiyngis: I shal not forȝete thi wordis.

---

[74] *Cum perspexero in omnibus mandatis tuis.* In the later books, "whan I shal bee wel seen in all thy comaundementes." 1538. &c. "when I shal see through." 1543. "when I shal behold." 1545.

[75] *Non me derelinquas usquequaque.* "Thou shalt not forsake me at no tyme." 1538, &c. "Forsake me not vtterly." 1545.

[76] *Adolescentior.*

[77] *Pronuntiavi.* "I haue bene tellyng." 1545.

[78] These words *eythir bysyli occupied* are an evident gloss; which is not underlined as in some cases in the MS. or written in the margin as in others. "I schal be occupied in thin hestis." *Cambr.* MS.

Retribue seruo.

YELDE[79] to thi seruaunt: quyke thou me and I shal kepe thi wordis.

Liȝtne thou myn yȝen: and I shal biholde merueilis of thi lawe.

I am a comeling in erthe: hide thou not thin heestis fro me.

My soule coueitide: to desire thi iustifiyngis in al tyme.

Thou blamedist the proude: thei ben cursid that bowen awei[80] fro thin heestis.

Do thou awei fro me shenship and dispising: for I souȝte thi witnessyngis.

For whi, princis saten and spaken aȝens me: but thi seruaunt was bodili ocupied in thi iustifiyngis.

For whi, and thi witnessyngis is my thenking:[81] and my counceil is thi iustifiyngis.

Adhesit pauimento.

MY soule cleuyde to the pawment: quyke thou me bi thi word.

I teelde out my weies and thou herdist me: teche thou me thi iustifiyngis.

Lerne thou me the weie of thi iustifiyngis: and I shal be excercisid in thi meruieilis.

My soule nappide for anoie:[82] conferme thou me in thi wordis.

---

79 *Retribue.*

80 *Qui declinant.* In the later versions, "which declyne."

81 *Nam et testimonia tua.* "For thy testymonyes is my medytacyons." 1538. &c. "are my meditation." 1545.

82 *Dormitavit anima mea præ tædio.* In the later books, "My soule hath slept for werynes."

Remoue thou fro me the weie of wickidnesse: and in thi lawe haue thou merci on me.

I chees[83] the weie of treuthe: I forȝat not thi doomes.

Lord, I cleuede to thi witnessyngis: nyle thou shende me.[84]

I ran the weie of thi comaundementis: whanne thou alargedist myn herte.[85]

Legem pone michi.

LORD, sette thou to me a lawe, the weie of thi iustifiyngis: and I shal seke it euer.

ȝyue thou undirstondinge to me, and I shal seke thi lawe: and shal kepe it in al myn herte.

Lede me forth in the path of myn hestis:[86] for I wolde it.

Bowe thou myn herte in to thi witnessyngis: and not in to auarice.

Turne thou awei myn yȝen, that tho se not uanite: quykene thou me in thi weie.

Ordeyne thi speche to thi seruaunt: in thi drede.

Kitte awei my shenship which I supposide:[87] for thi doomes ben myrie.[88]

Lo, I coueitide thi comaundementis: quykene thou me in thin equite.

---

[83] Elegi.

[84] Noli me confundere. "Confounde nat me." 1538. "Put me not to confusion." 1545.

[85] *Cum dilatasti cor meum.* "Whan thou hast eased my herte." 1538. &c. The Prymer of 1543 has *dilectasti*, a misprint.

[86] *Mandatorum tuorum.* An error for "*thine* heestis."

[87] *Amputa opprobrium meum quod suspicatus sum.* "Cut of myne opprobry whiche I suspectyd." 1538. &c. "Cut off the rebuke that I am afrayde of." 1545.

[88] *Quia judicia tua jucunda.*

Et ueniat.

AND, lord, thi merci come on me: thin heelthe come bi thi speche.[89]

And I shal answere a word to men seiynge shenship) me: for I hopide in thi wordis.

And take thou not awei fro my mouth the word of euthe utterli: for I hopide aboue in thi domes.

And I shal kepe thi lawe euer in to the world: and ıto the world of world.

And I gede in largenesse:[90] for I souȝte thi comundementis.

And I spake of thi witnessyngis in the siȝt of yngis: and I was not shent.

And I bithouȝte in thin heestis: which I louede.

And I reisid myn hondis to thin comaundementis hich I louede: and I shal be exercisid in thi iustiyngis.

Memor esto.

LORD, haue thou mynde on thi word to thi seruaunt: in whiche word thou hast ȝoue hope to me.

This counfortide me in my lownesse:[91] for thi word uykenede me.

Proude men diden wickidli bi alle thingis: but I owide not awei fro thi lawe.

Lord, I was myndeful on thi domes fro the world: nd I was counfortid.

Failyng heeld me:[92] for synneris forsakinge thi ıwe.

---

[89] *Secundum eloquium tuum.*

[90] *Et ambulabam in latitu-ine.*

[91] *In humilitate mea.*

[92] *Defectio tenuit me.* "Defaute hath holden me." 1538. &c. "I haue fainted." 1545.

Thi iustifiyngis weren delitable to me to be sungun: in the place of my pilgrimage.

Lord, I hadde mynde of thi name bi nyȝte: and I kepte thi lawe.

This thing was maad to me: for I souȝte thi iustifiyngis.

Porcio mea domine.

LORD, my part: I seide to kepe thi lawe.

I bisouȝte thi face in al myn herte: haue thou merci on me bi thi speche.

I bithouȝte my weies: and turned my feet into thi witnessyngis.

I am redi, and I am not disturblid: to kepe thi comaundementis.

The coordis of synneris han biclippid me:[93] and I haue not forȝete thi lawe.

At mydnyȝt I roos to knowleche to thee:[94] on the domes of thi iustifiyngis.

I am parcener[95] of alle that dreden thee: and kepen thin heestis.

Lord, the erthe is ful of thi merci: teche thou me thi iustifiyngis.

Bonitatem fecisti.

LORD, thou hast do goodnesse with thi seruaunt: bi thi word.

Teche thou me goodnesse, and lore, and kunnyng:[96] for I bileeued to thin heestis.

---

[93] *Funes peccatorum circumplexi sunt me.* In the later books, "haue bewrapte me."

Be-clippan. A.S. To embrace: to surround. "And he took a child and sette him in the myddil of hem, and whanne he hadde *biclipped* him, he seyde to hem." *Wiclif.* Mark. c. 9. (*Richardson.*)

[94] *Ad confitendum tibi.*

[95] *Particeps ego sum.*

[96] *Et disciplinam et scientiam.* "Lerninge and knowledge"; in the later books.

Bifore I was maad meek, I trespasside: therfor I kept thi speche.

Thou art good: and in thi goodnesse teche thou me thi iustifiyngis.

The wickidnesse of hem that ben proude is multipliede on me: but in al myn herte I shal seke thin heestis.

The hert of hem is cruddid as mylk:[97] but I bithouȝte thi lawe.

It is good to me that thou hast maad me meek: that I lerne thi iustifiyngis.

The lawe of thi mouth is better to me: than thousandis of gold and siluer.

Manus tue fecerunt.

THYN hondis maden me and fourmeden me: ȝyue thou undirstondinge to me, that I lerne thin heestis.

Thei that dreden thee shulen se me, and shulen be glad: for I hopide more on thi wordis.

Lord, I knew that thi domes ben equyte: and in thi treuthe thou hast maad me meek.

Thi merci be maad that it counfort me: bi thi speche to thi seruaunt.

Thi merciful doyngis come to me, and I shal lyue: for thi lawe is my thenking.

Thei that ben proude be shent, for uniustli thei diden wickidnesse aȝens me: but I shal be exercisid in thin heestis.

---

[97] *Coagulatum est sicut lac cor eorum.* The Horæ and Prymers up to 1545, repeat a curious error, viz: "*My* herte is congeled like milke." It was then however corrected, and strangely enough, restored (if I may so say) in the Prymers of Queen Mary.

Thei that dreden thee be turned to me: and thei that knowen thi witnessyngis.

Myn herte be maad unwemmed in thi iustifiyngis: that I be not shent.

Defecit in salutare.

MY soule failide into thi saluacioun[98]: and I hopide more in thi word.

Myn yȝen faileden into thi speche: seiynge, whanne shalt thou comforte me.

For I am maad as a bowge in forst[99]: I haue not forȝete thi iustifiyngis.

How manye ben the daies of thi seruaunt: whanne thou shalt make doom of hem that pursuen me.

Wickid men teelden to me ianglyngis[1]: but not as thi lawe.

Alle thi comaundementis ben treuthe: wickid men han pursued me, help thou me.

Almeest thei endiden me in erthe: but I forsook not thi comaundementis.

Bi thi merci quykene thou me: and I shal kepe the witnessyngis of thi mouthe.

---

[98] *Defecit in salutare tuum anima mea.*

[99] *Quia factus sum sicut uter in pruina.* The King's Prymer only, has in the margin of the Latin, (and of course the Orarium) *fumo.* All the later versions read "lyke a bottle in the smoke."

Bouge, says Richardson, To *bilge* or *bulge:* and he adds, *utres* is by Holland rendered *Bouges,* i. e. something swelling or bellying out.

"For it soundeth not like a truth, that horsemen with their armor and horses safe could overcome so great a rage of the river, although we should grant that all the Spaniards gat over upon blown bladders and leathern *bouges.*" *Holland. Livius.* p. 420.

[1] *Narraverunt mihi iniqui fabulationes.* In the later versions, "wycked men haue shewed to me fables." 1538. &c.

In eternum domine.

LORD, thi word dwellith in heuene: withouten ende.

Thi treuthe dwellith in generacioun and into generacioun: thou hast foundid the erthe, and it dwellith.

The day lastith continualy bi thin ordinaunce: for alle thingis seruen to thee.

Nobut that[2] thi lawe was my thenkyng: thanne perauenture I had perishid in my lownesse.

Withouten ende I shal not forȝete thi iustifiyngis: for in tho thou hast quykene me.

I am thin, make thou me saaf: for I haue souȝte thi iustifiyngis.

Synners aboden me for to leese me[3]: I undirstode thi witnessyngis.

I syȝ the ende of alle ende[4]: thi comaundement is ful large.

Quomodo dilexi.

LORD, how louede I thi lawe: al day it is my thenkyng.

Aboue myne enemyes thou madist me prudent bi thi comaundement: for it is to me withouten ende.

I undirstoode aboue alle men techynge me: for thi witnessyngis is my thenking.

I undirstood aboue elde men: for I souȝte thi comaundementis.

I forbeed my feet fro al yuel weie: that I kepe thi wordis.

---

[2] *Nisi quod.*

[3] *Me expectaverunt peccatores ut perderent me.* "Synners haue lokyd for me to dystroye me." 1538. &c.

[4] *Omnis consummationis vidi finem.*

I bowide not fro thi domes: for thou hast set a lawe to me.

Thi spechis ben ful swete to my chekis[5]: aboue hony to my mouth.

I undirstood of thin heestis: therfore I hatide al the weie of wickidnesse.

Lucerna pedibus meis.

THI word is a lanterne to my feet: and liȝt to my pathis.

I swoor, and I purposide stidefastly: to kepe the domes of thi riȝtfulnesse.

I am maad low bi alle thingis: lord, quykene thou me bi thi word.

Lord, make thou wel plesinge the wilful thingis of my mouth[6]: and teche thou me thi domes.

My soule is euer in myn hondis: and I forȝat not thi lawe.

Synneris settiden a snare to me: and I erride not fro thi comaundementis.

I purchaside thi witnessyngis bi eritage withouten ende[7]: for tho ben the ful ioiyng of myn herte.

I bowide myn herte to do thi iustifiyngis withouten ende: for yelding.[8]

Iniquos odio habui.

I HATIDE wickid men: and I louede thi lawe.

---

[5] *Quam dulcia faucibus meis eloquia tua.* "To my iawes." 1538. &c. "unto my tast." 1545.

[6] *Voluntaria oris mei beneplacita fac Domine.* In the later versions; "The voluntarye thynges of my mouthe (o lorde) make them acceptable to thee."

[7] *Hæreditate acquisivi testimonia tua in æternum.* "I haue gotten thy testymonyes by inherytaunce for euer." 1538.

[8] *Propter retributionem.*

Thou art myn helper and myn uptaker[9]: and I hopide more on thi word.

Ye wickid men bowe awei fro me: and I shal seke the comaundementis of my god.

Uptake thou me bi thi word and I shal lyue: and shende thou not me fro myn abiding.

Helpe thou me and I shal be saaf: and I shal bithenke euer in thi iustifiyngis.

Thou hast forsake alle men goynge awei fro thi domes: for the thouȝt of hem is uniust.

I arettide[10] alle the synneris of erthe, brekeris of lawe: therfore I louede thi witnessyngis.

Naile[11] thou my fleishis with thi drede: for I dredde of thi domes.

Feci iudicium.

I DIDE doom and riȝtwisnesse: bitake thou not me to hem that falsli calengen me.[12]

Take up thi seruaunt in to goodnesse: thei that ben proude calenge not me.

Myn yȝen faileden into thi saluacioun: and in to the speche of thi riȝtfulnesse.

Do thou with thi seruaunt bi thi merci: and teche thou me thi iustifiyngis.

I am thi seruaunt, ȝyue thou undirstonding to me: that I kunne[13] thi witnessyngis.

Lord, it is tyme to do: thei han distried thi lawe.

---

9 *Et susceptor meus.* "And my receyuer." 1538. &c. "My defender." 1545.

10 *Reputavi.*

11 *Configе.* "Afflyct." 1538. "Stryke." 1545.

12 *Calumniantibus me.*

13 *Ut sciam.*

Therfore I louede thi comaundementis: more than gold and topazion.[14]

Therfore I was dressid to alle thin heestis: I hatide al wickid weie.

Mirabilia testimonia.

LORD, thi witnessyngis ben wondirful: therfore my soule sou3te tho.

Declaring of thi wordis li3tneth: and 3yueth undirstonding to meke men.

I openyd my mouth and drou3 the spirit[15]: for I desirid thi comaundementis.

Biholde thou on me, and haue thou merci on me; bi the doom of hem that louen thi name.

Dresse thou my goyngis bi thi speche: that al unri3tfulnesse haue not lordship on me.

A3en bie thou me fro the false calengis of men: that I kepe thin heestis.

Li3tne thi face on thi seruaunt: and teche thou me thi iustifiyngis.

Myn y3en ledden forth the outgoyngis of watris: for thei kepten not thi lawe.

Justus es, domine.

LORD, thou art iust: and thi doom is ri3tful.

Thou hast comaundid ri3tfulnesse thi witnessyngis: and thi treuthe greetly to be kept.

My feruent loue made me to be mekid: for myn enemyes for3ate thi wordis.

---

[14] Aboue gold and Topase. 1538. 1545. &c.

[15] *Et attraxi spiritum.*

Thi speche is greetly set a fire[16]: and thi seruaunt louede it.

I am yonge and dispisid: I forȝat not thi iustifiyngis.

Lord, thi riȝtfulnesse is riȝtfulnesse withouten ende: and thi lawe is treuthe.

Tribulacioun and angwish founden me: thin heestis is my thinkyng.

Thi witnessyngis is equite withouten ende: ȝyue thou undirstonding to me, and I shal lyue.

Clamaui in toto corde.

I CRIEDE in al myn herte, lord, here thou me: I shal seke thi iustifiyngis.

I criede to thee, make me saaf: that I kepe thi comaundementis.

I bifore cam in ripenesse[17] and I criede: I hopide aboue on thi wordis.

Myn yȝen bifore camen unto thee ful erly: that I shulde bithenke thi spechis.

Lord, heere thou my vois bi thi merci: and quykene thou me bi thi doom.

Thei that pursuen me neiȝeden[18] to wickidnesse: for sothe thei ben maad fer fro thi lawe.

Lord, thou art nyȝ: and alle thi weies ben treuthe.

In the bigynnyng I knew of thi witnessyngis: for thou hast foundid tho withouten ende.

---

16 *Ignitum eloquium tuum vehementer.* "Thy worde is excedyngly burned." 1538. &c. "Thy worde is vtterly tried with fyre." 1545.

17 *Præveni in maturitate.* "I haue prevented in time. 1545.

18 *Appropinquaverunt.*

Vide humilitatem.

SE thou my mekenesse and delyuere thou me: for I forȝat not thi lawe.

Deeme thou my doom, and aȝenbie thou me: quykene thou me for thi speche.

Heelthe is fer fro synneris: for thei souȝten not thi iustifiyngis.

Lord, thi mercies ben manye: quykene thou me bi thi doom.

Thei ben manye that pursuen me, and doen tribulacioun to me: I bowide not awei fro thi witnessyngis.

I siȝ brekeris of thi lawe[19] and I was melted: for thei kepten not thi spechis.

Lord, se thou for I louede thi comaundementis: quykene thou me in thi mercy.

The bigynnyng of thi wordis is treuthe: alle the doomes of thi riȝtfulnesse ben withouten ende.

Principes persecuti.

PRYNSIS pursueden me withouten cause: and mi herte dredde of thi wordis.

I shal be glad on thi spechis: as he that fyndith many spoilis.

I hatide and wlatide wickidnesse: forsothe I louede thi lawe.

I seide heriyngis to thee, seuene sithis[20] in the dai: on the doomes of thi riȝtfulnesse.

Moche pees is to hem that louen thi lawe: and no sclaundir is to hem.

---

[19] *Vidi prævaricantes.*

[20] *Siththan. Siththe.* A. S. time.—Richardson says, *sithe* as applied to time, seems so used with a subaudition of *time.* Time *sith* or seen, time past, time, gene-

Lord, I abood thi saluacioun: and I louede thin eestis.

My soule kept thi witnessyngis: and louede tho reetli.

I kepte thi comaundementis and thi witnessyngis: or alle my weies ben in thi siȝt.

Approquinquet deprecacio.

LORD, my bisechinge come nyȝ in thi siȝt: bi thi speche ȝyue thou undirstonding to me.

Myn axing entre in thi siȝt: bi thi speche delyuere hou me.

My lippis shulen telle out an ympne[21]: whanne thou hast tauȝt me thi iustifiyngis.

My tunge shal pronunce thi speche: for whi, alle thi comaundementis ben equite.

Thin hond be maad that it saue me: for I haue chosun thin heestis.

Lord, I coueitide thin heelthe: and thi lawe is my thenkyng.

My soule shal lyue, and shal herie thee: and thi domes shulen helpe me.

I erride as a sheep that perishide: lord, seke thi seruaunt, for I forȝat not thi comaundementis.[22]

Vers. Lord, ȝyue to hem endeles reste.
Resp. And endeles liȝt shyne to hem.
Lord, haue merci on us.
Crist, haue merci on us.
Lord, haue merci on us.
Oure fadir, that.

---

rally. His remarks should be consulted.

[21] *Eructabunt labia mea hymnum.* In the later books, "my lyppes shall power forth thy prayse."

[22] To the end of this office, omitted in the King's Prymer.

Seye not, Et ne nos: but, Domine probasti.

LORD, thou hast proued me and hast knowu
thou hast knowun my sitting and my risyng
Thou hast undirstonde my thouȝtis fro fer:
hast enquerid my path and my corde.[23]

And thou hast bifore seyn alle my weies: f
word is in my tunge.

Lo, lord, thou hast knowe alle the last thingi
elde: thou hast fourmed me and hast sett thin
on me.

Thi kunning is maad wondirful of me: it is
fortide and I shal not mowe to it.[24]

Whidur shal I go fro thi spirit: and whidur
fle fro thi face.

If I shal stie into heuene, thou art ther: if I sh
doun in to helle, thou art present.

If I shal take my fetheris ful erly: and shal d
in the laste parties of the see.

And sothely thidur thin hond shal lede me f
and thi riȝthond shal holde me.

And I seide, in hap derknessis shulen defoule
and the nyȝt is my liȝtnynge in my delicis.

For whi, derknessis shulen not be maad der
thee, and thi nyȝt shal be liȝtned as the day:
derknessis therof, so and the liȝt therof.

For thou haddist in possessioun my reynes:
tokest me up fro the wombe of my modir.

I shal knowleche to thee, for thou art magı

[23] *Semitam meam et funiculum meum investigasti.*

[24] *Confortata est, et non potero ad eam.* "It is wrought so that I can nat attayne unto it." &c.

[25] *Conculcabunt me.* treade me underfete." 153

dredefulli: thi werkis ben wondirful, and my soule shal knowe ful moche.

My boon whiche thou madist in priuyte, is not hid fro thee: and my substaunce in the lowere partis of erthe.

Thin yȝen siȝen myn unparfiit thing, and alle men shulen be writun in thi book: daies shulen be fourmed, and no man is in tho.

Forsothe, god, thi frendis ben maad honourable ful moche to me: the princehed of hem is counfortide ful moche.

I shal noumbre hem and thei shulen ben multiplied aboue grauel: I ros up and yit I am with thee.

For thou, god, shalt slee synneris: ye menquelleris bowe awei fro me.

For ye seyn in thouȝt: take thei her citees in vanyte.

Lord, where I hatide not hem that hatiden thee: and I failide on thin enemyes.

Bi parfiit hatrede I hatide hem: thei weren maad enemyes to me.

God, preue thou me and knowe thou myn herte: axe thou me and knowe thou my pathis.

And se thou if the weie of wickidnesse is in me: and lede thou me forth in euerlastinge liif.

Vers. Lord, ȝyue hem endles reste.
Resp. And perpetuel liȝt shyne to hem.
Vers. Fro the ȝatis of helle.
Resp. Lord, delyuere the soulis of hem.
Vers. I bileeue to se goodis of the lord.
Resp. In the lond of lyueris.
Vers. Reste thei in pees.
Resp. So be it.

Oracio. Tibi domine commendamus.

TO thee, lord, we bitaken the soulis of thi seruau bothe men and wymmen, so that thei ben de the world, moun lyue to thee: and alle the sy that thei han do bi freelte of worldly lyuyng, th lord, waishe hem awei bi the forȝyuenesse of thi moost merciful pitee. Bi crist oure lord. So be it.[26]

---

[26] Many editions add here, "*Requiescant in pace, Amen.* God haue mercy on all crysten soules. so be it."

There is considerable variety in the Horæ and Prymers at the conclusion of this Office. Some editions, with our present text, end here: with which agree the two Enchiridions. Others add one or more prayers to be said as occasion might require, or devotion might suggest. These either have a mere rubric thus; "¶ A prayer to God for them that be departed, hauyng none to praye for them:" *Prymer*. 1538: or, a recommendation of this sort; "¶ Pius the ij. pope of rome hath graunted to all them that say thys prayer folowinge for the saluacion of al christen soules, totiens quotiens a hondreth dais of pardon. And also Johannes the iiij. pope hath graunted many dais of pardon as ther bodyes of christen people beryed." *Horæ*. 1531.

I shall extract the prayer attached to the first of these rubrics, for those "having none to pray for them." *Miserere quæsumus Domine Deus.* "Haue mercy (we beseche the lorde god) thorough the precyous passyon of thy onely begotten sonne our lorde Jesu Christe, haue mercy on those soules that haue no intercessours unto the to haue them in remembraunce, whiche haue neyther hope nor comforte in theyr tormentes, but onely for that they be formyd after thy ymage and likenes, and insigned with the sygne of faythe, which eyther by neglygence of them that be lyuynge, or longe processe of tyme, are forgotten of theyr frendes and posteryte. Spare them, lorde, and defende thy creacyon, neyther despyse thou the worke of thyne handes, but extende thy ryght hande on them, and delyuer them frome the dures of theyr paynes, and bryng them into the company of the celestyall cytezens, thorough thy excedyng greate mercyes, whiche are most excellent aboue all thy workes. Whiche lyuest and reygnest, God, worlde without ende. So be it."

I do not remember to have seen

Here bygynneth the pater noster.[27]

OURE fadir, that art in heuenes, halewid be thi name: thy rewme come to thee: be thi wille do as in heuene and in erthe: oure eche daies breed ȝyue us to day: and for- us oure dettis, as and we forȝeuen to oure det- s: and ne lede us into temptacioun: but delyuere ɔ yuel. So be it.

---

llowing translated, which cite from the *Horæ* of they occur in other edi-

Whan ye entre in to the *yarde say thys prayer.* e vos omnes fideles animæ, n corpora hic et ubique re- unt in pulvere: Dominus Jesus Christus, qui vos et demit suo pretiosissimo san- dignetur vos a pœnis libe- et cœtui angelorum aggre- bique nostri memores pro suppliciter exorare: ut et ıssociemur, et in cœlis vo- ı coronemur. Amen.

Whanne ye goe oute of the yarde say thys prayer. vos omnes fideles animæ, jacetis in gremio terræ: lateque benedicat vos sol e, et claritate sui luminis frui faciat sine fine. Amen. remus.

espice, quæsumus, omnipo- eus, super animas famulo- mularumque tuarum et om- fidelium defunctorum, et omnium Christianorum, pro quibus salvandis nudus et expansis manibus in cruce pependisti: et quinque vulnera pertulisti: et amaram mortem subire voluisti. Qui vivis et regnas Deus. Per omnia sæcula sæculorum. Amen.

"Pater. Ave. Credo."

Compare with the above, this old custom recorded of the monks of Durham: and, without doubt, not a singular one in that age. "Also the Mounkes was accustomed every daie, to goe thorowgh the Cloister, in at the Usher's door, and so thorowgh the entrie, in under the Prior's lodginge, and streight into the Scentorie garth, wher all the Monnks was buried, and thei did all bair-heade, a certain longe space, praieng amongs the toumbes and throwghes for there brethren soules being buryed there, and, when they had done there prayers, then they did returne to the Cloyster." *Rites of Durham Abbey*, p. 74.

This is already a long note: but I must add a paragraph from

Aue maria.

HEIL, marie, ful of grace, the lord is with thee, thou art blessid among wymmen: and the blessid fruyt of thi wombe, iesus. So be it.

---

the concluding section of the *Necessary Doctrine and Erudition:* I quote from the edition by Berthelet, 1543. 4to.

"¶ And here is specially to be noted, that it is not in the power or knowlege of any man, to limitte and dispence, howe moche and in what space of time, or to what person particularly the saide —— suffrages do profitte and auayle: Therfore charitie requireth, that who so euer causeth any such —— to be done, shulde yet, (though their intent be more for one then for the other) cause them also to be done for the vniversall congregation of chrysten people quicke and deade, for that power and knowlege afore rehersed perteyneth onely vnto god, whiche alone knoweth the measures and tymes of his owne iudgement and mercies."

This entire section should be consulted by the student: and the concluding one, which corresponds with it, of the earlier treatise, put forth in the same reign, *The Institution of a Christen man:* "The article of purgatorie." I believe both these are reprinted in a volume published at the Clarendon Press, Oxford: under the title of *Formularies of Faith.*

We find frequent examples in ancient Wills, of the practical extent to which this charitable principle was extended. People not only left money that themselves might obtain the benefit of the Church's prayers; not only even that their own immediate kindred should be included: but, all the faithful. Take two examples from the *Wills and Inventories*, published by the Surtees Society. "Item do et lego——ad celebrandum pro anima mea et animabus omnium fidelium defunctorum per unum annum, iiij[l]." P. 50. "Item do et lego presbiteris divina celebraturis pro anima mea et anima Aliciæ uxoris meæ, et pro animabus liberorum nostrorum, et omnium fidelium defunctorum, cc[l]." P. 59. A. D. 1410 and 1416.

[27] I have placed in the Appendix several other early translations of the *Pater noster*, and Creed, after the Calendars, and versions of the *Te Deum*, *etc.*

Credo in.

I BILEUE in god, fadir almyȝti, makere of heuene and of erthe: and in iesu crist the sone of him, oure lord, oon aloone: which is conceyued of the hooli gost: born of marie maiden: suffride passioun undir pounce pilat: crucified, deed, and biried: he wente doun to hellis: the thridde day he roos aȝen fro deede: he steiȝ to heuenes: he sittith on the riȝt syde of god the fadir almyȝti: thenus he is to come for to deme the quyke and deede. I bileue in the hooli goost: feith of hooli chirche: comunynge of seyntis: forȝyuenesse of synnes: aȝenrisyng of fleish, and euerlastynge lyf. so be it.

Thes ben the ten comaundementis of god.

THE firste comaundement of god is this. The lord spake alle thes wordis. I am lord, thi god, that ladde the out of the lond of egipt, fro the hous of seruage: thou shalt not haue alien goddis bifore me. Thou shalt not make to the a grauun ymage: nethir ony licnesse of thing that is in heuene aboue, and which is in erthe bynethe: nethir of tho thingis that ben in watris undir erdir erthe: thou shalt not herie tho: nethir thou shalt worship: for I am thi lord god, a stronge gelous louyer: I visite the wickidnesse of fadris in sones, in to the thridde and fourthe generacioun of hem that haten me: and I do merci into a thousand, to hem that louen me and kepen myn heestis.

The secounde comaundement is: thou shalt not take in veyn, the name of thi lord god: for the lord shal not

haue him gilteles that takith in veyn the name of his lord god.

The thridde comaundement is: Haue thou mynde that thou halewe the dai of the sabat. In sixe daies thou shalt worche and shalt do alle thi werkis: forsothe in the seuenthe day of the sabat of thi lord god, thou shalt not do ony seruyle werk: thou, and thi sone, and thi dou3tir, and thi seruaunt, and thi handmaide, thi werk beest, and the comeling which is withinne thi 3atis: for in sixe daies god made heuene and erthe: the see and alle thingis that ben in tho: and restide in the seuenthe day: herfore the lord blesside the day of the sabat, and halewide it.

The fourthe comaundement is: Honoure thi fadir and thi modir, that thou be longe lyuynge on the lond which thi lord god shal 3yue to thee.

The fifthe comaundement is: thou shalt not sle.

The sexte is: thou shalt do no leccherie.

The seuenthe is: thou shalt do no thefte.

The ei3the is: thou shalt not speke fals witnesse a3ens thi nei3ebore.

The nynthe and tenthe comaundementis ben these: thou shalt not coueite the hous of thi nei3ebore. Nethir thou shalt desire his wiif, not seruaunt, not handmaide, not oxe, not asse: nethir alle thingis that ben hise.

These ben the seuene deedly synnes.

PRIDE. Envie. Wrathe. Couetise. Slouthe. Glotenye. and Leccherie.

The end of the Prymer.

Appendix to the Prymer.

THREE CALENDARS OF THE USE OF SARUM.

The following Calendars are taken, the two English from MSS. in the Bodleian Library, viz. *Bodley* 85: and *Douce* 275: and the Latin from the *Enchiridion ad usum Sarum*, 8vo. Paris, 1530, in my possession.

I cannot but think they will be found not only curious and interesting, but valuable in many respects. They will sufficiently explain themselves, and I have not supposed it necessary to give variations of the Latin Calendar from other Horæ and Prymers. The English Calendars, are, I believe, by at least a century earlier than any that have yet been printed. The Latin has been taken from an Enchiridion (i. e. Horæ) rather than from a Sarum Breviary or Missal, on account of its greater fulness: these latter seldom noting any day, except those for which they contain Proper Offices.

Bodley MS. 85.

iii	*Kl.*		*Newe ȝerus day.*	*Anuar.*
	b	*iiii*	viii day of Seint Steuene.	
xi	c	*iii*	viii day of Seint Jon.	
	d	*ii*	viii dai of Innocens.	
xix	e		viii day of Seint Thomas.	
viii	f	*viii*	*Twelthe day.*	
	g	*vii*		
xvi	*A*	*vi*		
v.	b	*v*		
	c	*iiii*		
	d	*iii*		
xiii	e	*ii*		
ii	f		Seint Hyllari.	
x	g	*xix*		*Februar.*
	A	*xviii*	Seint Maure abbot.	
xviii	b	*xvii*	Seint Marcell.	
vii	c	*xvi*	Seint Supplis bischop.	
	d	*xv*	Seint Prisce virgine.	
xv	e	*xiiii*	Seint Wolston bischop.	
iiii.	f	*xiii*	*S. Fabian. Seint Bastian.*	
	g	*xii.*	Seint Anneys Maiden.	
xii	*A*	*xi*	*Seint Vincent martir.*	
i.	b	*x.*		
	c	*ix*		
ix	d	*viii*	*Converting of Seint Poule.*	
	e	*vii*		
xvii	f	*vi*	Seint Julian bischop.	
vi	g	*v.*	Seint Anneys secunde.	
	A	*iiii*		
xiiii	b	*iii*	Seint Batilde quene.	
iii	c	*ii*		

Douce MS. 275.

A	*Kl.*		*Janever. Newe ʒeeris day.*
b	*iiii.*	*N.*	Utas of S. Steven.
c	*iii.*	N.	Utas of S. John Evangelist.
d	*ii.*	*N.*	Utas of S. Childre masse day.
e	nonas.		
f	*viii.*	*Idus.*	*Twelfthe day.*
g	*vii.*	*Idus*	
A	*vi.*	Idus.	
b	*v.*	Idus.	
c	*iiii.*	Idus.	
d	*iii.*	Idus.	
e	*ii.*	*Idus.*	[schop.
f	Idus.		Utas of Twelfthe dai. S. Illari bi-
g	*xix.*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of Feverer.*
A.	*xviii.*	*Kl.*	S. Mauri Abbot.
b	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	S. Marcel. pope and martir.
c	*xvi.*	Kl.	S. Antony.
d	*xv.*	Kl.	S. Prisse mayden.
e	*xiiii.*	*Kl.*	S. Wulston bischop. [martirs.
f	*xiii.*	*Kl.*	S. FFabian and Sebastian
g	*xii.*	*Kl.*	S. Agneys virgyn and martir.
A	*xi.*	Kl.	S. Vincent martir.
b	*x.*	Kl.	
c	*ix.*	Kl.	
d	*viii.*	*Kl.*	Conversioun of Seynt Poul.
e	*vii*	*Kl.*	[fessor.
f	*vi.*	*Kl.*	S. Julian bischop and con-
g	*v*	Kl.	S. Agneis secunde.
A	*iiii.*	Kl.	
b	*iii.*	Kl.	S. Basildis quene.
c.	*ii.*	Kl.	S. Ignaci bischop and martir.

Bodley MS. 85.

Febru

	d	*Kl.*	Seint Bride virgin.
xi	e	*iiii*	*candelmas day.*
xix	f	*iii*	Seint Blase.
viii	g	*ii*	
	A		*Seint Agas virgin.*
xvi	b	*viii*	Seint Vedast and Amande.
v	c	*vii*	
	d	*vi*	
xiii	e	*v.*	*Nyȝthe hath xiiii houres. day x.*
ii	f	*iiii*	Seint Scolast virgin.
	g	*iii*	
x	*A*	*ii*	
	b		
xviii	c	*xvi*	*Seint Valentine.*
vii	d	*xv*	
	e	*xiiii*	Seint Julian virgin.
xv	f	*xiii*	
iiii	g	*xii*	
	A	*xi*	
xii	b	*x*	
i	c	*ix*	
	d	*viii*	*Seint Peter in chayar.*
ix	e	*vii*	
	f	*vi*	*Seint Mathie apostul.*
xvii	g	*v*	
vi	*A*	*iiii*	*Acounte x daies aftur the furste pr*
	b	*iii*	*aftur the xii dai and in the sonday next*
xiiii	c	*ii*	*luia shal be closed. Aftur secunde p*

acounte ii daies and the nexte sondai sha lenten. Aftur the thride acounte xiiii d and the next sondai shal be Ester dai. Aftur the veorthe p acounte xx daies and in the mondai next shal be the rogaci Aftur the vithe prime acounte iiii daies and in the next sondai be pentecoste.

d	*Kl.*		*FFeverer.* S. Brigide mayden.
e	*iiii.*	*n.*	*Candilmasse day.*
f	*iii.*	n.	S. Blays bischop and martir.
g	*ii.*	*n.*	
A	nonas	n.	
b	*viii.*	*Idus*	S. Vedast and Amandi bis-
c	*vii.*	*Idus*	[chopes.
d	*vi.*	Idus	
e	*v.*	Idus	
f	*iiii.*	*Idus*	S. Scolaste mayden.
g	*iii.*	*Idus*	
A.	*ii.*	*Idus*	
b	Idus		[lenteyn.
c	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of March.* S. Va-
d	*xv.*	*Kl.*	
e	*xiiii.*	*Kl.*	S. Jilian mayden.
f	*xiii*	*Kl.*	
g	*xii.*	Kl.	
A.	*xi.*	Kl.	
b	*x.*	Kl.	
c	*ix.*	*Kl.*	
d	*viii.*	*Kl.*	Charyng of S. Petre.
e	*vii.*	*Kl.*	*Vigile.*
f	*vi.*	*Kl.*	*Seint Mathi apostle.*
g	*v.*	Kl.	
A.	*iiii.*	Kl.	
b	*iii.*	*Kl.*	
c	*ii.*	*Kl.*	

Dou
MS. 2

odley
IS. 85.

iii	d	*Kl.*			*Marc*
	e	*vi*	*N*		
xi	f	*v*	*N*		
	g	*iiii*	*N*		
xix	*A*	*iii*	*N*		
viii	b	*ii*	*N*		
	c		*N*		
xvi	d	*viii*	*Id.*		
v	e	*vii*	*Id*		
	f	*vi*	*Id*		
xiii	g	*v*	*Id*	*Nyȝthe hath xii houres dai xi*	
ii	*A*	*iiii*	*Id*	*Seint Gregori.*	
	b	*iii*	*Id*		
iii	c	*ii*	*Id*		
xviii	d		*Idus*		
	e	*xvii*	*K.*		*Ap.*
vii	f	*xvi*	*K*		
	g	*xiiii*	*K*	*Seint Edward kyng martir.*	
xv	*A*	*xv*	*K*		
iiii	b	*xiii*	*K*	Seint Cuthberd.	
	c	*xii*	*K*	Seint Benet.	
xii	d	*xi*	*K*		
i	e	*x*	*K*		
	f	*ix*	*K*		
ix	g	*viii*	*K.*	*Salutacion of oure ladi.*	
	A	*vii*	*K.*		
xvii	b	*vi*	*K*	*The up rising of oure Lord.*	
vi	c	*v*	*K*		
	d	*iiii*	*K*		
xiiii	e	*iii*	*K*		
iii	f	*ii*	*K.*		

Douce MS. 275.

	d	*Kl.*		*March.*
	e	*vi.*	*n.*	
	f	*v.*	n.	
	g	*iiii.*	*n.*	
	A	*iii.*	n.	
	b	*ii.*	*n.*	
	c	Nonas		S. Perpetue and Felice
	d	*viii.*	*Idus.*	[maydes.
	e	*vii.*	*Idus.*	
	f	*vi.*	Idus.	
	g	*v.*	Idus.	
	A.	*iiii.*	*Idus.*	S. Gregori.
	b	*iii.*	*Idus.*	
	c	*ii.*	*Idus.*	
	d	Idus.		
i.	e	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of Averil.*
	f	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	[sour.
	g	*xv.*	*Kl.*	S. Edward kyng and confes-
	A.	*xiiii.*	Kl.	[fessour.
	b	*xiii.*	Kl.	S. Cuthbert bischop and con-
	c	*xii.*	*Kl.*	S. Benet Abbot and confes-
	d	*xi.*	*Kl.*	[sour.
	e	*x.*	*Kl.*	
	f	*ix.*	Kl.	
	g	*viii.*	Kl.	*Gretinge of oure lady.*
	A.	*vii.*	*Kl.*	
i.	b	*vi.*	*Kl.*	*Aȝenrysing of oure Lord.*
	c	*v.*	*Kl.*	
	d	*iiii.*	Kl.	
i.	e	*iii*	Kl.	
	f	*ii.*	Kl.	

Bodley MS. 85.

	g	*Kl*		*Ap*
xi	*A*	*iiii*	*N*	
	b	*iii*	*N*	
xix	c	*ii*	*N*	Seint Ambrose.
viii	d		*N*	
xvi	e	*viii*	*Id*	
v	f	*vii*	*Id*	
	g	*vi*	*Id*	
xiii	*A*	*v*	*Id*	
ii	b	*iiii*	*Id*	*Nyȝthe hath x houres day xiii*
	c	*iii*	*Id*	
x	d	*ii*	*Id*	
	e	*Idus*		
xviii	f	*xviii*	*K*	Seint Tiburs and Valerian.
vii	g	*xvii*	*K*	
	A	*xvi*	*K*	
xv	b	*xv*	*K*	
iiii	c	*xiiii*	*K*	
	d	*xiii*	*K*	Seint Alfege.
xii	e	*xii*	*K*	
i	f	*xi*	*K*	
ix	g	*x*	*K*	
	A	*ix*	*K*	*Seint Jeorge martir.*
	b	*viii*	*K*	
xvii	c	*vii*	*K*	*Seint Marc ewangelist.*
vi	d	*vi*	*K*	
	e	*v*	*K*	
xiiii	f	*iiii*	*K*	Seint Vital.
iii	g	*iii*	*K*	
	A	*ii*	*K*	

Douce MS. 275.

g	*Kl.*		*Averil.*
A	*iiii.*	n	S. Marie Egipcian.
b	*iii.*	*n.*	S. Richard bischop and Conf.
c	*ii.*	n	S. Ambrose bischop and Conf.
d	Nonas.		
e	*viii.*	*Idus*	
f	*vii.*	*Idus*	
g	*vi.*	*Idus*	
A.	*v.*	Idus.	
b	*iiii.*	Idus.	
c	*iii.*	Idus.	
d	*ii.*	Idus.	
e	Idus		S. Enfemye mayden.
f	*xviii*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of May.* S. Tiburs [and Valerian.
g	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	
A.	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	
b	*xv.*	*Kl.*	
c	*xiiii.*	Kl.	
d	*xiii.*	Kl.	S. Alphege bischop and mar- [tir.
e	*xii.*	*Kl.*	
f	*xi.*	*Kl.*	
g	*x.*	*Kl.*	
A	*ix.*	Kl.	S. George martir.
b	*viii.*	Kl.	S. Wilfride Archebischop.
c	*vii.*	Kl.	*Seint Mark evangelist.*
d	*vi.*	*Kl.*	S. Clete pope and martir.
e	*v.*	*Kl.*	
f	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	S. Vitale martir.
g	*iii.*	Kl.	
A.	*ii.*	Kl.	

Bodley MS. 85.

		Kl.		
xi	b		*N*	*The day of Phelip and Jacob. M*
	c	*vi*	*N*	
xix	d	*v*	*N*	*The vyndyng of the holi crois.*
viii	e	*iiii*	*N*	
	f	*iii*	*N*	
xvi	g	*ii*	*N*	*Seint Jon at brason ȝate.*
v	*A*	*N*		
	b	*viii*	*Id*	
xiii	c	*vii*	*Id*	
ii	d	*vi*	*Id*	Seint Gordian and Epimache.
	e	*v*	*Id*	
x	f	*iiii*	*Id*	Seint Nere Achille and Pancr
	g	*iii*	*Id*	
xviii	*A*	*ii*	*Id*	
vii	b	*Idus.*		
	c	*xvii*	*K*	
xv	d	*xvi*	*K*	
iiii	e	*xv*	*K*	
	f	*xiiii*	*K*	*Seint Dunstan.*
xii	g	*xiii*	*K*	
i	*A*	*xii*	*K*	
	b	*xi*	*K*	
ix	c	*x*	*K*	
	d	*ix*	*K*	
xvii	e	*viii*	*K*	*S. Aldelme.* *S.* Urban.
vi	f	*vii*	*K*	*S. Austin Erchebisop.*
	g	*vi*	*K*	
xiiii	*A*	*v*	*K*	Seint Germayne.
iii	b	*iiii*	*K*	
	c	*iii*	*K*	
xi	d	*ii*	*K*	Seint Pernel.

	b	*Kl.*		*May. Philip and Jacob, a-* Douce MS. 275.
	c	*vi.*	*n.*	*[postlis.*
	d	*v.*	n	*The fynding of the crosse.*
	e	*iiii.*	*n.*	
	f	*iii.*	n	
	g	*ii.*	*n.*	S. John portlatyn.
	A.	Nonas.		
	b	*viii.*	*Idus*	
	c	*vii.*	*Idus*	Translacioun of S. Andrew.
	d	*vi.*	*Idus*	S. Gordian and Epymache.
	e	*v.*	Idus.	
	f	*iiii.*	Idus.	S. Neri Achillei and Pancras.
	g	*iii.*	Idus.	
i.	*A*	*ii.*	Idus.	
	b	Idus		
	c	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of Juyn.*
	d	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	
	e	*xv.*	*Kl.*	
	f	*xiiii.*	*Kl.*	S. Dunston bischop and con-
	g	*xiii.*	Kl.	[fessour.
	A.	*xii.*	Kl.	
	b	*xi.*	Kl.	
	c	*x.*	*Kl.*	
	d	*ix.*	*Kl.*	
	e	*viii.*	*Kl.*	
	f	*vii.*	Kl.	S. Urban and Andelm bi-
	g	*vi.*	Kl.	[schops.
	A	*v*	Kl.	S. German bischop and conf.
	b	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	
	c	*iii.*	*Kl.*	
	d	*ii.*	*Kl.*	S. Purnel virgyn.

Bodley MS. 85.

	e		*Kl.*	Seint Nicome martir.
xix	f	*iiii*	*N*	Seint Marcelyn and Peter.
viii	g	*iii*	*N*	
xvi	*A*	*ii*	*N*	
v	b		*N*	Seint Boneface.
	c	*viii*	*N*	
xiiii	d	*vii*	*N*	
ii	e	*vi*	*N*	Seint Medar and Gildard.
	f	*N*		Seint Prime and Felician.
x	g	*v*	*Id*	
	A	*iiii*	*Id*	*Seint Barnabe apostol.*
xviii	b	*iii*	*Id*	
vii	c	*ii*	*Id*	*Nyȝthe hath vi houres dai xv*
	d	*xviii*	*Kl*	
xv	e	*xvii*	*Kl*	Seint Vite and Cresence.
iiii	f	*xvi*	*Kl*	Seint Cyriak and Julite.
	g	*xv*	*Kl*	Seint Botulf.
xii	*A*	*xiiii*	*Kl*	Seint Marc and Marcelion.
i	b	*xiii*	*Kl*	Seint Gervase and Proface.
	c	*xii*	*Kl*	*Tranlacion of Seint Edward.*
ix	d	*xi*	*Kl*	
	e	*x*	*Kl*	*Seint Albon.*
xvii	f	*ix*	*Kl*	Seint Etheldrede.
vi	g	*viii*	*Kl*	*Nativite of Seint Jon Bapt.*
	A	*vii*	*Kl*	
xiiii	b	*vi*	*Kl*	Seint Jon and Poule.
iii	c	*v*	*Kl*	
	d	*iiii*	*Kl*	Seint Leon Pope.
xi	e	*iii*	*Kl*	*Seint Petur and Poule.*
	f	*ii*	*Kl*	*Comemoracion of Seint Poule.*

Douce MS. 275.

e	*Kl.*		*Juyn.* S. Nicomede martir.
f	*iiii.*	n	S. Marcellyn and Petre.
g	*iii.*	*n*	
A	*ii.*	n	S. Petroci confessour.
b	Nonas.		S. Bonefaci bischop.
c	*viii.*	*Idus.*	[shop.
d	*vii.*	*Idus.*	Translacion of S. Wolston bi-
e	*vi.*	*Idus.*	S. Medard and Gildard bischops.
f	*v.*	*Idus.*	Translacioun of S. Edmund
g	*iiii.*	Idus.	[Archeb.
A.	*iii.*	Idus.	S. Barnabe apostle.
b	*ii.*	Idus.	S. Basilidis, Cirini, and Nabor,
c	Idus.		[martirs.
d	*xviii.*	*Kl.*	*July.* S. Basili bischop and conf.
e	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	S. Viti and Modesti martirs.
f	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	S. Cirici.
g	*xv.*	*Kl.*	S. Botulphi abbot.
A	*xiiii.*	Kl.	S. Marci and Marcellian.
b	*xiii.*	Kl.	S. Gervasi and Prothasi.
c	*xii.*	Kl.	Translacioun of S. Edward
d	*xi.*	Kl.	[kyng.
e	*x.*	*Kl.*	S. Alban martir. [tir. *Vigil.*
f	*ix.*	*Kl.*	S. Etheldride virgyn and mar-
g	*viii.*	*Kl.*	*Nativite of S. John Baptist.*
A	*vii.*	Kl.	
b	*vi.*	Kl.	S. John and Poul.
c	*v.*	Kl.	[*Vigil.*
d	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	S. Leo pope and confessour.
e	*iii.*	*Kl.*	*S. Petre and Poul.*
f	*ii.*	*Kl.*	Commemoracioun of S. Poul.

Bodley	*xix*	g	*Kl.*		viii day of Seint Jon. *Ju*
MS. 85.	*viii*	*A*	*vi*	*N*	Seint Proces and Martinian.
		b	*v*	*N*	
	xvi	c	*iiii*	*N*	*Translacion of Seint Martin.*
	v	d	*iii*	*N*	
		e	*ii*	*N*	viii day of Apostolus.
	xiii	f	*N*		*Translacion of Seint Thomas.*
	ii	g	*viii*	*Id*	*Nyȝthe hath viii houres dai a*
		A	*vii*	*Id*	
	x	b	*vi*	*Id*	
		c	*v*	*Id*	
	xviii	d	*iiii*	*Id*	
	vii	e	*iii*	*Id*	
		f	*ii*	*Id*	
	xv	g	*Idus*		*Tranlacion of Swithan.*
	iiii	*A*	*xvii*	*Kl.*	
		b	*xvi*	*Kl.*	Seint Kenelme.
	xii	c	*xv*	*Kl.*	Seint Arnulde.
	i	d	*xiiii*	*Kl.*	
		e	*xiii*	*Kl.*	*Seint Marget.*
	ix	f	*xii*	*Kl.*	
		g	*xi*	*Kl.*	*Seint Marie Maudeleyn.*
	xvii	*A*	*x*	*Kl.*	Seint Appolinar.
	xvi	b	*ix*	*Kl.*	Seint Cristine.
		c	*viii*	*Kl.*	*Seint James.*
	xiiii	d	*vii*	*Kl.*	
	iii	e	*vi*	*Kl.*	Seuene Slepares.
		f	*v*	*Kl.*	Seint Sampson.
	xi	g	*iiii*	*Kl.*	Seint FFelis, Simplis, FFaus
	xix	*A*	*iii*	*Kl.*	Seint Abdon and Sennen.
		b	*ii*	*Kl.*	Seint Gernais.

Douce MS. 275.

	g		*Kl.*	*Julius.* Utas of S. John baptist.
	A	*vi.*	n.	S. Swithune, Processe, and Mar-
	b	*v.*	*n.*	[tinian.
	c	*iiii.*	n.	Tanslacioun of S. Martyn.
	d	*iii.*	*n.*	
	e	*ii.*	n.	Utas of S. Petre and Poul.
	f	Nonas.		(*Translacioun of S. Thomas, mar-*
	g	*viii.*	*Idus.*	[*tir.*[1])
	A	*vii.*	*Idus.*	
	b	*vi.*	*Idus.*	FFeste of sevene bretheren.
	c	*v.*	*Idus.*	Translacioun of S. Benet abbot.
ii.	d	*iiii.*	Idus.	
	e	*iii.*	Idus.	
	f	*ii.*	Idus.	S. Medeldride maide and martir.
	g	Idus		
	A	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	*August.*
	b	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	S. Kenhelm kyng.
	c	*xv.*	*Kl.*	S. Arnulph kyng.
	d	*xiiii.*	Kl.	
	e	*xiii.*	Kl.	S. Margarete virgyn and martir.
	f	*xii.*	Kl.	S. Praxede virgyn.
	g	*xi.*	*Kl.*	*S. Marie Mawdeleyn.*
i.	*A*	*x.*	*Kl.*	S. Appollinar martir.
	b	*ix.*	*Kl.*	S.Cristine virgin and martir. *Vigil.*
	c	*viii.*	*Kl.*	*S. James Apostle.*
ii.	d	*vii.*	Kl.	S. Anne modir of oure ladi.
	e	*vi.*	Kl.	FFeeste of sevene slepers.
	f	*v.*	Kl.	S. Sampson.
	g	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	S. Felici, Simplici and Faustyn.
	A	*iii.*	*Kl.*	S. Abdon and Sennes.
	b	*ii.*	*Kl.*	S. German bischop.

[1] Erased in original.

Bodley MS. 85.

viii	c		*Kl.*	*Seint Peter at Lamas.* Au
xvi	d	*iiii*	*n*	Seint Steuene.
v	e	*iii*	*n*	*The vindink of seint Steuene*
	f	*ii*	*n*	
xiii	g		*N*	Seint Oswald.
ii	A	*viii*	*Id*	
	b	*vii*	*Id*	Seint Donate.
x	c	*vi*	*Id*	Seint Ciriak.
	d	*v*	*Id*	Seint Romain.
xviii	e	*iiii*	*Id*	*Seint Laurence.*
vii	f	*iii*	*Id*	Seint Tibrus.
	g	*ii*	*Id*	
xv	A		*Idus*	Seint Ipolit.
iiii	b	*xix*	*Kl*	Seint Eusebe.
	c	*xviii*	*Kl*	*Asumpcion of oure ladi.*
xii	d	*xvii*	*Kl*	
i	e	*xvi*	*Kl*	*Niȝthe hath x day xiiii hou*
	f	*xv*	*Kl*	Seint Agap.
ix	g	*xiiii*	*Kl*	Seint Mangus.
	A	*xiii*	*Kl*	
xvii	b	*xii*	*Kl*	
vi	c	*xi*	*Kl*	
	d	*x*	*Kl*	
xiiii	e	*ix*	*Kl*	
iii	f	*viii*	*Kl*	
	g	*vii*	*Kl*	
xi	A	*vi*	*Kl*	Seint Ruff.
xix	b	*v*	*Kl*	*Seint Austin.*
	c	*iiii*	*Kl*	*Decolacion of Seint Jon Ba*
viii	d	*iii*	*Kl*	Seint FFelis and Audacte.
	e	*ii*	*Kl*	Seint Cutburge virgin.

Douce MS. 275.

c	*Kl.*		*August. Lammasse dai.*
d	*iiii.*	n.	S. Steven pope and martir.
e	*iii.*	*n.*	Invencioun of S. Steven.
f	*ii.*	n.	
g	nonas.		S. Oswold king and martir.
A	*viii.*	*Idus*	S. Sixte Felisisme and Agapite.
b	*vii.*	*Idus*	S. Donat Bischop and martir.
c	*vi.*	Idus.	S. Ciriaci with his felawes.
d	*v.*	Idus.	S. Romayn martir.
e	*iiii.*	*Idus.*	*Laurence martir.*
f	*iii.*	*Idus.*	S. Tiburce martir.
g	*ii.*	*Idus.*	
A	Idus		S. Ypolite with his felowes.
b	*xix.*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of September.* *Vigil.*
c	*xviii.*	*Kl.*	*Assumpcioun of oure Lady.*
d	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	S. Arnulph bischop and conf.
e	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	Utas of S. Laurence.
f	*xv.*	Kl.	S. Agapite martir.
g	*xiiii.*	Kl.	S. Magnus martir.
A.	*xiii.*	Kl.	S. Philebert abbot and S. Bernard.
b	*xii.*	Kl.	
c	*xi.*	*Kl.*	Utas of assumpcioun of oure lady.
d	*x.*	*Kl.*	S. Thimothee. *Vigil.*
e	*ix.*	*Kl.*	*Bartholomew Apostle.*
f	*viii.*	Kl.	S. Genesi martir.
g	*vii.*	Kl.	
A.	*vi.*	Kl.	S. Ruphi martir.
b	*v.*	Kl.	S. Austyn bischop.
c	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	
d	*iii.*	*Kl.*	S. Felici and Audacte.
e	*ii.*	*Kl.*	S. Cuthburg virgyn.

lley . 85.

Septembe

xvi	f		*Kl.*	Seint Gilis.
v	g	*iiii*	*N*	
	A	*iii*	*N*	
xiii	b	*ii*	*N*	
ii	c		*N*	Seint Bertin.
	d	*viii*	*Id*	
x	e	*vii*	*Id*	
	f	*vi*	*Id*	*Nativite of our ladi.*
xviii	g	*v*	*Id*	Seint Gorgoin.
vii	*A*	*iiii*	*Id*	
	b	*iii*	*Id*	Seint Prote and Jacint.
xv	c	*ii*	*Id*	
iiii	d		*Idus*	
	e	*xviii*		*Exultacion of the crois.*
xii	f	*xvii*		
i	g	*xvi*		Seint Edithe virgin.
	A	*xv*		Seint Lambert.
ix	b	*xiiii*		
	c	*xiii*		
xvii	d	*xii*		
vi	e	*xi*		*Seint Mathie apostl.*
	f	*x*		Seint Maure.
xiiii	g	*ix*		Seint Tecle.
iii	*A*	*viii*		
	b	*vii*		Seint FFirmin.
xi	c	*vi*		Seint Ciprian.
xix	d	*v*		Seint Cosme and Damian.
	e	*iiii*		
viii	f	*iii*		*Seint Michael argl.*
	g	*ii*		Seint Jerom.

Douce MS. 275.

	f		*Kl.*	*Septembir.*
	g	*iiii.*	n.	
	A	*iii.*	*n.*	
	b	*ii.*	n.	Translacioun of S. Cuthbert.
	c	Nonas		S. Bertyn abbot.
	d	*viii.*	*Idus*	
	e	*vii.*	*Idus*	
	f	*vi.*	*Idus*	*Nativite of oure Ladi.*
i.	g	*v.*	*Idus*	S. Gorgon martir.
	A	*iiii.*	Idus	
	b	*iii.*	Idus	S. Prothi and Jacyncti martirs.
	c	*ii.*	Idus	
	d	Idus.		
	e	*xviii.*	*Kl.*	*Reisyng of the cros.*
	f	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	Utas of oure ladyes nativite.
	g	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	S. Edith virgyn.
	A	*xv.*	*Kl.*	S. Lambert martir and bischop.
	b	*xiiii.*	Kl.	
	c	*xiii.*	Kl.	*Kalendis of Octobir.*
	d	*xii.*	Kl.	*Vigil.*
	e	*xi.*	*Kl.*	*S. Matheu apostle.*
	f	*x.*	*Kl.*	S. Mauri and his felawes.
	g	*ix.*	*Kl.*	S. Tecle virgyn.
	A	*viii.*	*Kl.*	
	b	*vii.*	Kl.	S. Firmyn martir.
	c	*vi.*	Kl.	S. Ciprian bischop.
	d	*v.*	Kl.	S. Cosme and Damyan martirs.
	e	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	
	f	*iii.*	*Kl.*	*S. Miȝhel archangel.*
	g	*ii.*	*Kl.*	S. Jerom preest.

Bodley MS. 85.

xvi	*A*	*Kl.*		*October.*
v	b	*vi*	*N*	Seint Leodogart.
xiii	c	*v*	*N*	
ii	d	*iiii*	*N*	
	e	*iii*	*N*	
x	f	*ii*	*N*	Seint FFide virgin.
	g	*N*		
xviii	*A*	*viii*	*Id*	
vii	b	*vii*	*Id*	Seint Denis.
	c	*vi*	*Id*	Seint Gereon.
xv	d	*v*	*Id*	
iiii	e	*iiii*	*Id*	*Niȝthe hath xiiii houres. dai x.*
	f	*iii*	*Id*	
xii	g	*ii*	*Id*	Seint Calixt.
i	*A*	*Idus*		Seint Wlfranus.
	b	*xvii*	*Kl*	
ix	c	*xvi*	*Kl*	
	d	*xv*	*Kl*	*Seint Luc Ewangel.*
xvii	e	*xiiii*	*Kl*	
vi	f	*xiii*	*Kl*	
	g	*xii*	*Kl*	xi thonsunt maidenes.
xiiii	*A*	*xi*	*Kl*	
iii	b	*x*	*Kl*	Seint Romain.
	c	*ix*	*Kl*	
xi	d	*viii*	*Kl*	Seint Crispin and Crispinian.
xix	e	*vii*	*Kl*	
	f	*vi*	*Kl*	
viii	g	*v*	*Kl*	*Seint Simon & Jude apostl.*
	A	*iiii*	*Kl*	
xvi	b	*iii*	*Kl*	
v	c	*ii*	*Kl*	Seint Quintin.

A		*Kl.*	*Octobir.* S. German.	Douce MS. 275.
b	*vi.*	*n.*	S. Leodegar bischop and confes-	
c	*v.*	n.	[sour.	
d	*iiii.*	*n.*	S. FFraunceis confessour.	
e	*iii.*	n.		
f	*ii.*	*n.*	S. Feithe virgyn and martir.	
g	nonas.		S. Marci Marcellian and Epulei.	
A	*viii.*	*Idus.*		
b	*vii.*	*Idus.*	S. Denys and his felawes.	
c	*vi.*	*Idus.*	S. Gereon with his felawes.	
d	*v.*	*Idus.*	S. Nichas with his felawes.	
e	*iiii.*	Idus.	[kyng.	
f	*iii.*	Idus.	Translacioun of Seynt Edward	
g	*ii.*	Idus.	[sour.	
A	Idus		S. Wolfran bischop and confes-	
b	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	S. Miȝhel in monte Tumba. *No-*	
c	*xvi.*	*Kl.*	[*vembir.*	
d	*xv.*	*Kl.*	*S. Luk evangelist.*	
e	*xiiii.*	*Kl.*		
f	*xiii.*	Kl.		
g	*xii.*	Kl.	FFeeste of enleven tousand vir-	
A	*xi.*	Kl.	[gyns.	
b	*x.*	Kl.	S. Romayn bischop and confes-	
c	*ix.*	*Kl.*	[sour.	
d	*viii.*	*Kl.*	S. Crispyn and Crispinian.	
e	*vii.*	*Kl.*		
f	*vi.*	*Kl.*	*Vigil.*	
g	*v.*	Kl.	*Symount and Jude.*	
A	*iiii.*	Kl.		
b	*iii.*	Kl.		
c.	*ii.*	Kl.	S. Quintyn martir. *Vigile.*	

Novemb

odley
IS. 85.

	d		*Kl.*	*Alle Seintis.*
xiii	e	*iiii*	*N.*	*Alle Soullis.*
ii	f	*iii*	*N*	
	g	*ii*	*N*	
x	*A*		*N*	
	b	*viii*	*Id*	Seint Leothenard.
xviii	c	*vii*	*Id*	
vii	d	*vi*	*Id*	
	e	*v*	*Id*	*Niȝthe hath xvi dai viii.*
xv	f	*iiii*	*Id*	
iiii	g	*iii*	*Id*	Seint Martine.
	A	*ii*	*Id*	
xii	b		*Idus*	Seint Brisse.
i	c	*xviii*	*Kl*	
	d	*xvii*	*Kl*	Seint Macute.
ix	e	*xvi*	*Kl*	Seint Edmund Bishop.
	f	*xv*	*Kl*	Seint Hew Bishop.
xvii	g	*xiiii*	*Kl*	
vi	*A*	*xiii*	*Kl*	
	b	*xii*	*Kl*	*Seint Edmund King.*
xiiii	c	*xi*	*Kl*	
iii	d	*x*	*Kl*	Seint Cecile.
	e	*ix*	*Kl*	*Seint Clement.*
xi	f	*viii*	*Kl*	
xix	g	*vii*	*Kl*	*Seint Katerin.*
	A	*vi*	*Kl*	Seint Line.
viii	b	*v*	*Kl*	
	c	*iiii*	*Kl*	
xvi	d	*iii*	*Kl*	
v	e	*ii*	*Kl*	*Seint Andreu.*

Douce MS. 275.

d		*Kl.*	*Alle Halwenday. Novembir.*
e	*iiii.*	*n.*	*Commemoracioun of alle soules.*
f	*iii.*	n.	
g	*ii.*	*n.*	
A.	Nonas		
b	*viii.*	*Idus*	S. Leonard abbot and confessour.
i. c	*vii.*	*Idus*	
d	*vi.*	*Idus*	FFeeste of foure crowned martirs.
e	*v.*	Idus	
f	*iiii.*	Idus	
g	*iii.*	*Idus.*	S. Martyn bischop and confessour.
A	*ii.*	*Idus.*	
b	Idus		Brice bischop.
c	*xviii.*	*Kl*	*Kalendis of December.*
d	*xvii.*	*Kl*	
e	*xvi.*	*Kl*	S. Edmund archiebisshop.
f	*xv.*	Kl.	
g	*xiiii.*	Kl.	Utas of S. Martyn.
A	*xiii.*	Kl.	
b	*xii.*	*Kl.*	S. Edmund kyng and martir.
i. c	*xi.*	*Kl.*	
d	*x.*	*Kl.*	S. Cecile virgyn and martir.
e	*ix.*	Kl.	S. Clement pope.
f	*viii.*	Kl.	S. Grisogon martir.
g	*vii.*	Kl.	S. Katerine virgyn and martir.
A.	*vi.*	*Kl.*	S. Lyne pope and martir.
b	*v.*	*Kl.*	
c	*iiii.*	*Kl.*	
d	*iii*	Kl.	*Vigile.*
e	*ii.*	Kl.	*Passioun of seynt Andrew apostle.*

Bodley MS. 85.

	f	*Kl.*		*December*
ii	g	*iiii*	*N*	
	A	*iii*	*N*	
.x	b	*ii*	*N*	
	c		*N*	
.xviii	d	*viii*	*Id*	*Seint Nicolas.*
vii	e	*vii*	*Id*	
	f	*vi*	*Id*	*Concepcion of oure ladi.*
.xv	g	*v*	*Id*	
iiii	*A*	*iiii*	*Id*	*Nythe hath xviii day vi.*
	b	*iii*	*Id*	
.xii	c	*ii*	*Id*	
i	d	*Idus*		Seint Lucie virgin & martir.
	e	*xix*	*K*	
i.x	f	*.xviii*	*K*	
	g	*.xvii*	*K*	
.xvii	*A*	*.xvi*	*K*	
vi	b	*xv*	*K*	
	c	*.xiiii*	*K*	
xiiii	d	*.xiii*	*K*	
iii	e	*xii*	*K*	*Seint Thomas Apostol.*
	f	*xi*	*K*	
.xi	g	*x*	*K*	
xix	*A*	*ix*	*K*	
	b	*viii*	*K*	*Nativite of oure Lord.*
viii	c	*vii*	*K*	*Seint Steuene.*
	d	*vi*	*K*	*Seint Jon.*
.xvi	e	*v*	*K*	*Holi Innocens.*
v	f	*iiii*	*K*	*Seint Thomas.*
	g	*iii*	*K*	
.xiii	*A*	*ii*	*K*	*Seint Silvestre.*

Douce MS. 275.

f	*Kl.*		*December.*
g	*iiii.*	*n.*	
A	*iii.*	n	
b	*ii.*	*n.*	
c	Nonas.		
d	*viii.*	*Idus.*	*S. Nicholas bischop and confes-* [*sour.*
e	*vii.*	*Idus.*	Utas of S. Andrew apostle.
f	*vi.*	*Idus.*	*Concepcioun of oure ladi.*
g	*v.*	Idus.	
A.	*iiii.*	Idus.	
b	*iii.*	Idus.	
c	*ii.*	Idus.	
d	Idus		S. Luce virgyn and martir.
e	*xix.*	*Kl.*	*Kalendis of Janever.*
f	*xviii.*	*Kl.*	
g	*xvii.*	*Kl.*	
A	*xvi.*	Kl.	
b	*xv.*	Kl.	
c	*xiiii.*	Kl.	
d	*xiii.*	*Kl.*	*Vigil.*
e	*xii.*	*Kl.*	*S. Thomas apostle.*
f	*xi.*	*Kl.*	
g	*x.*	Kl.	
A.	*ix.*	Kl.	
b	*viii.*	Kl.	*Nativite of oure Lord Jesus Crist.*
c	*vii.*	*Kl.*	*S. Stevene martir.*
d	*vi.*	*Kl.*	*S. John Apostle and Evangelist.*
e	*v*	*Kl.*	*FFeeste of holi innocentis martirs.*
f	*iiii.*	Kl.	*S. Thomas archebischop and mar-* [*tir.*[2]
g	*iii.*	Kl.	
A	*ii.*	Kl.	S. Silvester Pope and confessour.

[2] Partly erased in original.

KL *Ianuarius habet dies xxxi. Luna xxx.*
Nox habet horas xvi. Dies viii.

iii	*A*		*Ianua*	*Circumcisio Domini.*	i
	b	iiii	No	Octava Sancti Stephani.	ii
xi	c	iii	No	Octa. Sancti Joannis.	iii
	d	ii	No	Octa. sanctorum Innocentium.	iiii
xix	e		*Nonas*	Octa. sancti Thomæ.	v
viii	f	viii	Id	*Epiphania Domini.*	vi
	g	vii	id	Felicis et Januarii.	vii
xvi	*A*	vi	id	Luciani presbyteri et sociorum.	viii
v	b	v	id	Jodoci.	viiii
	c	iiii	id	Pauli primi heremitæ.	x
xiii	d	iii	id	*Sol in Aquario.* Ignatii papæ et mar.	xi
ii	e	ii	id	Archadii martyris.	xii
	f		*Idus*	Hylarii episcopi.	xiii
x	g	xix	Kal	*Kl. Feb.* Felicis presbyteri.	xiiii
	A	xviii	Kal	Mauri abbatis.	xv
xviii	b	xvii	Kal	Marcelli papæ.	xvi
vii	c	xvi	Kal	Sulpicii episcopi.	xvii
	d	xv	Kal	Priscæ virginis.	xviii
xv	e	xiv	Kal	Wulstanni episcopi.	xix
iiii	f	xiii	Kal	Fabiani et Sebastiani.	xx
	g	xii	Kal	Agnetis virginis.	xxi
xii	*A*	xi	Kal	Vincentii et Anastasii.	xxii
i	b	x	Kal	Emerentianæ virginis.	xxiii
	c	ix	Kal	Sancti Timothei.	xxiiii
ix	d	viii	Kal	*Conversio sancti Pauli.*	xxv
	e	vii	Kal	Policarpi episcopi et martyris.	xxvi
xvii	f	vi	Kal	Juliani episcopi et martyris.	xxvii
vi	g	v	Kal	Agnetis secundo.	xxviii
	A	iiii	Kal	Valerii episcopi.	xxix
xiiii	b	iii	Kal	Batildis reginæ.	xxx
iii	c	ii	Kal	Saturnini et Victoris.	xxxi

KL *Februarius habet dies xxviii. Luna xxix. Quando est bissextus habet xxix. Luna vero xxx. Nox habet horas xiiii. dies vero x.*

	d	*Februa.*		Brigidæ virginis.	i
	e	iiii	No	*Purificatio beatæ Mariæ.*	ii
	f	iii	No	Blasii episcopi et martyris.	iii
	g	ii	No	Gilberti confessoris.	iiii
	A	*Nonas*		Agathæ virginis et martyris.	v
	b	viii	Id	Vedasti et Amandi.	vi
	c	vii	Id	Anguli episcopi.	vii
	d	vi	Id	Pauli episcopi. Luci.	viii
i	e	v	Id	Apolloniæ. *Sol in pisci.*	ix
	f	iiii	Id	Scolasticæ virginis.	x
	g	iii	Id	Euphrasiæ virginis.	xi
	A	ii	Id	Eulaliæ virginis.	xii
	b	*Idus*		Vulfrani episcopi et confessoris.	xiii
iii	c	xvi	Kl	Valentini episcopi et martyris.	xiiii
	d	xv	Kl	Faustini et Jovitæ.	xv
	e	xiiii	Kl	Julianæ virginis et martyris.	xvi
	f	xiii	Kl	Policronii episcopi et martyris.	xvii
	g	xii	Kl	Symeonis episcopi et martyris.	xviii
	A	xi	Kl	Sabini et Juliani martyrum.	xix
	b	x	Kl	Mildredæ virginis.	xx
	c	ix	Kl	Sexaginta novem martyrum.	xxi
	d	viii	Kl	*Cathedra sancti Petri apostoli.*	xxii
	e	vii	Kl	Policarpi. Vigilia.	xxiii
	f	vi	Kl	*Mathiæ Apostoli.*	xxiiii
ii	g	v	Kl	Inventio Sancti Pauli.	xxv
	A	iiii	Kl	Alexandri episcopi.	xxvi
	b	iii	Kl	Augustini episcopi.	xxvii
ii	c	ii	Kl	Oswaldi episcopi et confessoris.	xxviii

KL *Martius habet dies xxxi. Luna xxx.*
Nox habet horas xii. Dies xii.

iii	d	*Martii*	David episcopi et confessoris.	i
	e	vi No	Ceddæ episcopi et confessoris.	ii
xi	f	v No	Maurini et Asterii.	iii
	g	iiii No	Adriani martyris.	iiii
xix	*A*	iii No	Phocæ et Eusebii.	v
viii	b	ii No	Victoris et Victorini.	vi
	c	*Nonas*	Perpetuæ et Felicitatis.	vii
xvi	d	viii Id	Depositio sancti Felicis.	viii
v	e	vii Id	Quadraginta martyrum.	ix
	f	vi Id	Agapæ virginis.	x
xiiii	g	v Id	Quirion et Candidi.	xi
ii	*A*	iiii Id	Gregorii. *Sol in Ariete.*	xii
	b	iii Id	*Equinoctium vernale.*	xiii
x	c	ii Id	Petri martyris.	xiiii
	d	*Idus*	Longini martyris.	xv
xviii	e	xvii Kal	*Kalen. Aprilis.*	xvi
vii	f	xvi Kal	Patricii episcopi. Gertrudis.	xvii
	g	xv Kal	*Edwardi regis et martyris.*	xviii
xv	*A*	xiiii Kal	Joseph sponsi beatæ Mariæ.	xix
iiii	b	xiii Kal	Cuthberti episcopi et confessoris.	xx
	c	xii Kal	Benedicti Abbatis.	xxi
xii	d	xi Kal	Aphrodisii episcopi.	xxii
i	e	x Kal	Theodori presbyteri.	xxiii
	f	ix Kal	Agapiti martyris.	xxiiii
ix	g	viii Kal	*Annunciatio beatæ Mariæ.*	xxv
	A	vii Kal	Castoris martyris.	xxvi
xvii	b	vi Kal	*Resurrectio Domini.*	xxvii
vi	c	v Kal	Dorotheæ virginis.	xxviii
	d	iiii Kal	Sancti Victorini.	xxix
xiiii	e	iii Kal	Quirini martyris.	xxx
iii	f	ii Kal	Adelmi episcopi et Sabinæ.	xxxi

KL *Aprilis habet dies xxx. Luna vero xxix.*
Nox habet horas x. Dies xiiii.

	g	*Aprilis*		Theodoræ virginis.	i
	A	iiii	No	Sanctæ Mariæ Egyptiacæ.	ii
	b	iii	No	Richardi episcopi. Pancratii.	iii
	c	ii	No	Ambrosii episcopi et confessoris.	iiii
	d	*Nonas*		Martiani.	v
	e	viii	Id	Sixti papæ et martyris.	vi
	f	vii	Id	Euphemiæ virginis.	vii
	g	vi	Id	Egesippi et sociorum ejus.	viii
	A	v	Id	Perpetui episcopi.	ix
	b	iiii	Id	Passio sanctarum septem virginum.	x
	c	iii	Id	*Sol in Tauro.* S. Guthlaci conf.	xi
	d	ii	Id	Julii papæ et confessoris.	xii
	e	*Idus*		Euphemiæ virginis.	xiii
ii	f	xviii	Kl	*Kl Maiæ.* Tyburtii et Valeriani.	xiiii
	g	xvii	Kl	Oswaldi archiepiscopi.	xv
	A	xvi	Kl	Isidori martyris.	xvi
	b	xv	Kl	Aniceti papæ et martyris.	xvii
	c	xiiii	Kl	Eleutherii et Anthiæ.	xviii
	d	xiii	Kl	Alphegi archiepiscopi.	xix
	e	xii	Kl	Victoris papæ et martyris.	xx
	f	xi	Kl	Simonis episcopi.	xxi
	g	x	Kl	Sotheris.	xxii
	A	ix	Kl	*Georgii martyris.*	xxiii
	b	viii	Kl	Wilfridi episcopi et confessoris.	xxiiii
i	c	vii	Kl	*Marci evangelistæ.*	xxv
	d	vi	Kl	Cleti papæ et martyris.	xxvi
	e	v	Kl	Anastasii papæ.	xxvii
i	f	iiii	Kl	Vitalis martyris.	xxviii
	g	iii	Kl	Petri Mediolanensis.	xxix
	A	ii	Kl	*Depositio Erkenwaldi.*	xxx

KL *Maius habet dies xxxi. Luna xxx.*
Nox habet horas viii. Dies xvi.

xi	b		*Maii*	*Philippi et Jacobi Apostolorum.*	i
	c	vi	No	Athanasii episcopi et confessoris.	ii
xix	d	v	No	*Inventio sanctæ crucis.*	iii
viii	e	iiii	No	Coronæ spineæ Domini.	iiii
	f	iii	No	Godardi archiepiscopi.	v
xvi	g	ii	No	Joannis ante portam Latinam.	vi
v	*A*		*Nonas*	Joannis de Beverlaco.	vii
	b	viii	Id	Apparitio sancti Michaelis.	viii
xiii	c	vii	Id	Translatio sancti Nicholai.	ix
ii	d	vi	Id	Gordiani et Epimachi.	x
	e	v	Id	Anthonii martyris.	xi
x	f	iiii	Id	Nerei. *Sol in Geminis.*	xii
	g	iii	Id	Servatii confessoris.	xiii
xviii	*A*	ii	Id	Bonifacii martyris.	xiiii
vii	b		*Idus*	Isidori martyris.	xv
	c	xvii	Kl	*Kal Junii.* Brandinii.	xvi
xv	d	xvi	Kl	Translatio sancti Bernardi.	xvii
iiii	e	xv	Kl	Dioscori martyris.	xviii
	f	xiiii	Kl	Dunstani archiepiscopi.	xix
xii	g	xiii	Kl	Bernardini. Ethelbertæ.	xx
i	*A*	xii	Kl	Helenæ reginæ.	xxi
	b	xi	Kl	Julianæ virginis.	xxii
ix	c	x	Kl	Desiderii martyris.	xxiii
	d	ix	Kl	Translatio sancti Francisci.	xxiiii
xvii	e	viii	Kl	Aldelmi episcopi et confessoris.	xxv
vi	f	vii	Kl	*Augustini anglorum apostoli.*	xxvi
	g	vi	Kl	Bedæ presbyteri.	xxvi
xiiii	*A*	v	Kl	Germani episcopi et confessoris.	xxvi
iii	b	iiii	Kl	Coronis martyris.	xxix
	c	iii	Kl	Felicis papæ. Huberti.	xxx
xi	d	ii	Kl	Petronillæ virginis.	xxx

L *Junius habet dies xxx. Luna vero xxix.*
Nox habet horas vi. Dies vero xviii.

Iunii		Nicomedis martyris.	i
i	No	Marcellini et Petri.	ii
	No	Erasmi martyris.	iii
	No	Petrocii confessoris.	iiii
Nonas		Bonifacii papæ et martyris.	v
ii	Id	Melonis archiepiscopi.	vi
i	Id	Translatio sancti Wulstanni.	vii
	Id	Wilhelmi archiepiscopi.	viii
	Id	Translatio sancti Edmundi.	ix
i	Id	Translatio sancti Yvonis.	x
	Id	*Barnabæ Apostoli.*	xi
	Id	Basilidis confessoris.	xii
Idus		*Sol in Cancro.*	xiii
iii	Kl	*Kl Julii.* Solst. æstiv.	xiiii
ii	Kl	Viti et Modesti.	xv
i	Kl	Translatio sancti Richardi.	xvi
	Kl	Botulphi confessoris.	xvii
ii	Kl	Marci et Marcelliani.	xviii
i	Kl	Gervasii et Prothasii.	xix
	Kl	*Translatio sancti Edwardi.*	xx
	Kl	Walburgæ virginis.	xxi
	Kl	Albani prothomartyris.	xxii
	Kl	Etheldredæ virginis. Vigil.	xxiii
i	Kl	Nativ. Joannis Baptistæ.	xxiiii
	Kl	Translatio sancti Eligii.	xxv
	Kl	Joannis et Pauli.	xxvi
	Kl	Sancti Crescentis.	xxvii
	Kl	Leonis papæ.	xxviii
	Kl	*Petri et Pauli Apostolorum.*	xxix
	Kl	*Commemoratio sancti Pauli.*	xxx

KL *Julius habet dies xxxi. Luna xxx.*
Nox habet horas viii. Dies xvi.

xix	g	*Julii*		Octava sancti Joannis Baptistæ.	i
viii	*A*	vi	No	*Visitatio beatæ Mariæ.*	ii
	b	v	No	Translatio Sancti Thomæ Apostoli.	iii
xvi	c	iiii	No	Translatio et ordi. S. Martini.	iiii
v	d	iii	No	Zoe virginis et martyris.	v
	e	ii	No	Octa. apostolorum Petri et Pauli.	vi
xiii	f	*Nonas*		*Translatio sancti Thomæ Martyris.*	vii
ii	g	viii	Id	Depositio sancti Gribaldi.	viii
	A	vii	Id	Cirilli episcopi et martyris.	ix
x	b	vi	Id	Septem fratrum martyrum.	x
	c	v	Id	Translatio sancti Benedicti.	xi
xviii	d	iiii	Id	Naboris et Felicis.	xii
vii	e	iii	Id	Privati Martyris.	xiii
	f	ii	Id	Divisio apostolorum. *Sol in Leone.*	xiiii
xv	g	*Idus*		Translatio sancti Swithuni.	xv
iiii	*A*	xvii	Kal	*Kl Aug.* Translatio sancti Osmundi.	xvi
	b	xvi	Kal	Kenelmi regis et martyris.	xvii
xii	c	xv	Kal	Arnulphi episcopi et martyris.	xviii
i	d	xiiii	Kal	Rufinæ et Justinæ martyrum.	xix
	e	xiii	Kal	Margaretæ virginis.	xx
ix	f	xii	Kal	Praxedis virginis.	xxi
	g	xi	Kal	*Mariæ Magdalenæ.*	xxii
xvii	*A*	x	Kal	Appolinaris episcopi et martyris.	xxiii
vi	b	ix	Kal	Christinæ virginis. Vigil.	xxiiii
	c	viii	Kal	*Jacobi apostoli.* Christofori.	xxv
xiiii	d	vii	Kal	Annæ matris Mariæ.	xxvi
iii	e	vi	Kal	Septem dormientium.	xxvii
	f	v	Kal	Sampsonis episcopi.	xxviii
xi	g	iiii	Kal	Felicis et sociorum ejus.	xxix
xix	*A*	iii	Kal	Abdon et Sennes.	xxx
	b	ii	Kal	Germani episcopi et martyris.	xxxi

KL *Augustus habet dies xxxi. Luna xxx.*
Nox habet horas x. Dies xiiii.

c	*Augusti*		Vincula Petri.	i
d	iiii	No	Stephani papæ.	ii
e	iii	No	Inventio Stephani.	iii
f	ii	No	Justini presbyteri.	iiii
g	*Nonas*		Oswaldi. Festum nivis.	v
	viii	Id	Transfiguratio Domini.	vi
	vii	Id	Festum nominis Jesu.	vii
	vi	Id	Ciriaci cum sociis mar.	viii
	v	Id	Romani martyris.	ix
	iiii	Id	*Laurentii martyris.*	x
	iii	Id	Tyburtii martyris.	xi
	ii	Id	Claræ virginis.	xii
	Idus		Ipoliti cum sociis mar.	xiii
	xix	Kl	*Kl. Septem. Sol in virgine.*	xiiii
	xviii	Kl	*Assumptio beatæ Mariæ.*	xv
	xvii	Kl	Rochi.	xvi
	xvi	Kl	Octa. sancti Laurentii.	xvii
	xv	Kl	Agapiti martyris.	xviii
	xiv	Kl	Magni martyris.	xix
	xiii	Kl	Ludovici episcopi et confessoris.	xx
	xii	Kl	Bernardi confessoris.	xxi
	xi	Kl	Octa. assumptionis Mariæ.	xxii
	x	Kl	Timothei. Vigilia.	xxiii
	ix	Kl	*Bartholomæi apostoli.*	xxiiii
	viii	Kl	Ludovici regis Franciæ.	xxv
	vii	Kl	Severini.	xxvi
	vi	Kl	Rufi martyris.	xxvii
	v	Kl	Augustini episcopi.	xxviii
	iiii	Kl	*Decollatio S. Joannis baptistæ.*	xxix
	iii	Kl	Felicis et Adaucti.	xxx
	ii	Kl	Cuthburgæ virginis.	

KL *September habet dies xxx. Luna vero* [illegible]
Nox habet horas xii. Dies vero xii.

xvi	f	*Septemb.*		Egidii Abbatis.	i
v	g	iiii	No	Anthonini martyris.	ii
	A	iii	No	Ordinatio sancti Gregorii.	iii
xiii	b	ii	No	Translatio sancti Cuthberti.	iiii
ii	c	*Nonas*		Bertini abbatis.	v
	d	viii	Id	Sancti Eugenii.	vi
x	e	vii	Id	Evurtii episcopi et confessoris.	vii
	f	vi	Id	*Nativitas beatæ Mariæ.*	viii
xviii	g	v	Id	Gorgonii martyris.	ix
vii	*A*	iiii	Id	Silvii episcopi.	x
	b	iii	Id	Prothi et Jacinti martyrum.	xi
xv	c	ii	Id	Martiniani episcopi.	xii
iiii	d	*Idus*		Maurilii episcopi.	xiii
	e	xviii	Kl	*Exaltatio s. crucis. Sol in libra.*	xiiii
xii	f	xvii	Kl	Octa. beatæ Mariæ.	xv
i	g	xvi	Kl	Euphemiæ virginis.	xvi
	A	xv	Kl	Lamberti episcopi et martyris.	xvii
ix	b	xiiii	Kl	Victoris et Coronæ.	xviii
	c	xiii	Kl	Januarii martyris.	xix
xvii	d	xii	Kl	Eustachii. Vigilia.	xx
vi	e	xi	Kl	*Matthei apostoli et evangelistæ.*	xxi
	f	x	Kl	Mauricii et sociorum ejus.	xxii
xiiii	g	ix	Kl	Teclæ virginis.	xxiii
iii	*A*	viii	Kl	Andochii martyris.	xxiiii
	b	vii	Kl	Firmini episcopi.	xxv
xi	c	vi	Kl	Cypriani et Justinæ.	xxvi
xix	d	v	Kl	Cosmæ et Damiani.	xxvii
	e	iiii	Kl	Exuperii episcopi.	xxviii
viii	f	iii	Kl	*Michaelis archangeli.*	xxix
	g	ii	Kl	Hieronymi presbyteri.	xxx

KL *October habet dies xxxi. Luna vero xxx.*
Nox habet horas xiiii. Dies vero x.

	A	*Octobris*		Remigii episcopi.	i
	b	vi	No	Leodegarii episcopi.	ii
	c	v	No	Candidi martyris.	iii
	d	iiii	No	Francisci confessoris.	iiii
	e	iii	No	Apollinaris martyris.	v
	f	ii	No	Fidis virginis.	vi
	g	*Nonas*		Marci et Marcelliani.	vii
ii	*A*	viii	Id	Pelagiæ virginis.	viii
	b	vii	Id	*Dionysii et sociorum ejus.*	ix
	c	vi	Id	Gereonis et sociorum.	x
	d	v	Id	Nicasii episcopi et martyris.	xi
	e	iiii	Id	Wilfridi episcopi.	xii
	f	iii	Id	*Translatio sancti Edwardi.*	xiii
	g	ii	Id	Calixti. *Sol in Scorpione.*	xiiii
	A	*Idus*		Wulfranni episcopi.	xv
	b	xvii	Kl	*Kl. Novemb.* Michaelis in monte.	xvi
	c	xvi	Kl	Etheldredæ virginis.	xvii
	d	xv	Kl	*Lucæ evangelistæ.*	xviii
i	e	xiiii	Kl	Fredeswidæ virginis.	xix
	f	xiii	Kl	Austrebertæ virginis.	xx
	g	xii	Kl	Undecim milium virginum.	xxi
ii	*A*	xi	Kl	Mariæ Salomæ.	xxii
	b	x	Kl	Romani episcopi et confessoris.	xxiii
	c	ix	Kl	Maglorii episcopi et confessoris.	xxiiii
	d	viii	Kl	Crispini et Crispiniani.	xxv
	e	vii	Kl	Evaristæ et Amandi.	xxvi
	f	vi	Kl	Florentii martyris. Vigilia.	xxvii
	g	v	Kl	*Simonis et Judæ.*	xxviii
	A	iiii	Kl	Narcissi episcopi et martyris.	xxix
	b	iii	Kl	Germani et Capuani.	xxx
	c	ii	Kl	Quintini episcopi et martyris.	xxxi

KL *November habet dies xxx. Luna vero xi[illegible]*
Nox habet horas xvi. Dies vero viii.

	d	*Novemb.*		*Omnium sanctorum.*	i
viii	e	iiii	No	*Commemoratio animarum.*	ii
ii	f	iii	No	Wenefredæ virginis.	iii
	g	ii	No	Amantii et Vitalis.	iiii
x	*A*	*Nonas*		Leti presbyteri et confessoris.	v
	b	viii	Id	Leonardi abbatis.	vi
xviii	c	vii	Id	Willibrordi archiepiscopi.	vii
vii	d	vi	Id	Quatuor coronatorum.	viii
	e	v	Id	Theodori martyris.	ix
xv	f	iiii	Id	Martini papæ.	x
iiii	g	iii	Id	*Martini episcopi.*	xi
	A	ii	Id	Paterni martyris.	xii
xii	b	*Idus*		Bricii episcopi et confessoris.	xiii
i	c	xviii	Kl	*Kl. Decemb.* Translatio Erkenwaldi.	xiiii
	d	xvii	Kl	Machuti. *Sol in Sagit.*	xv
ix	e	xvi	Kl	Depositio sancti Edmundi.	xvi
	f	xv	Kl	Hugonis episcopi et confessoris.	xvii
xvii	g	xiiii	Kl	Octa. sancti Martini.	xviii
vi	*A*	xiii	Kl	Elizabeth matronæ.	xix
	b	xii	Kl	Edmundi regis.	xx
xiiii	c	xi	Kl	*Præsentatio beatæ Mariæ.*	xxi
iii	d	x	Kl	Ceciliæ virginis.	xxii
	e	ix	Kl	Clementis papæ et martyris.	xxiii
xi	f	viii	Kl	Grisogoni martyris.	xxiiii
xix	g	vii	Kl	*Katherinæ virginis.*	xxv
	A	vi	Kl	Lini papæ et martyris.	xxvi
viii	b	v	Kl	Agricolæ et Vitalis.	xxvii
	c	iiii	Kl	Ruffi martyris.	xxviii
xvi	d	iii	Kl	Saturnini. Crisantis.	xxix
v	e	ii	Kl	*Andreæ Apostoli.*	xxx

KL *December habet dies xxxi. Luna vero xxx.*
Nox habet horas xviii. Dies vero vi.

	f	*Decembris*		Eligii episcopi et confessoris.	i
;	g	iiii	No	Libani.	ii
	A	iii	No	Barbaræ virginis.	iii
	b	ii	No	Osmundi episcopi et confessoris.	iiii
	c	*Nonas*		Sabbæ abbatis.	v
ii	d	viii	Id	*Nicolai episcopi.*	vi
	e	vii	Id	Octa. sancti Andreæ.	vii
	f	vi	Id	*Conceptio beatæ Mariæ.*	viii
	g	v	Id	Cypriani abbatis.	ix
	A	iiii	Id	Eulaliæ virginis.	x
	b	iii	Id	Damasi papæ et confessoris.	xi
	c	ii	Id	Pauli episcopi et confessoris.	xii
	d	*Idus*		Luciæ virginis. *Sol in capricorno.*	xiii
	e	xix	Kl	*Kl. Jan. Solst. hye.*	xiiii
	f	xviii	Kl	Valerii episcopi et confessoris.	xv
	g	xvii	Kl	O Sapientia.	xvi
i	*A*	xvi	Kl	Lazari episcopi et confessoris.	xvii
	b	xv	Kl	Gratiani episcopi.	xviii
	c	xiiii	Kl	Venesiæ virginis.	xix
;i	d	xiii	Kl	Julii martyris. Vigilia.	xx
	e	xii	Kl	*Thomæ Apostoli.*	xxi
	f	xi	Kl	Triginta martyrum.	xxii
	g	x	Kl	Victoriæ virginis.	xxiii
'	*A*	ix	Kl	Sanctarum virginum .XL. Vigilia.	xxiiii
	b	viii	Kl	*Nativitas Domini.*	xxv
	c	vii	Kl	*Stephani prothomartyris.*	xxvi
	d	vi	Kl	*Joannis apostoli et evangelistæ.*	xxvii
	e	v	Kl	*Sanctorum innocentium.*	xxviii
	f	iiii	Kl	*Thomæ archiepiscopi.*	xxix
	g	iii	Kl	Translatio sancti Jacobi.	xxx
;i	*A*	ii	Kl	Silvestri papæ et martyris.	xxxi

Litany.[1]

Kyrieleyson.

LORD, have mercy of us. Crist, have mercy of us. Lord, have mercy of us.

Crist, here us.

God, Fader of hevene, have mercy of us.

Goddis sone, that bouȝtest the world : have mercy of us.

God, the Holi Gost : have mercy of us.

Holi Trinite of God : have mercy of us.

Saint Mary : bidde for us.

Holy moder of God : praye for us.

Holy maide of maidenesse : pray for us.

Seynt Miȝhel :	prai for us.
Seynt Gabriel :	prai for us.
Seynt Raphael :	prai for us.
Alle holi aungels and archaungels :	prai for us.
Alle ordres of holi spirites :	prai for us.
Seint Jone Baptist :	prai for us.
Alle holi patriarkes and prophetes :	prai for us.
Seint Petre :	prai for us.
Seint Poule :	prai for us.
Seint Andrewe :	prai for us.
Seint Joon :	prai for us.
Seint Philippe :	prai for us.
Seint James :	prai for us.
Seint Bartholomew :	prai for us.
Seint Symound :	prai for us.

[1] *Douce*, MS. 275, fol. 38, *b*. In the Bodleian Library. Oxford.

Seint Jude :	prai for us.
Seint Mathie :	prai for us.
Seint Thomas :	prai for us.
Seint Barnabe :	prai for us.
Seint Tadde :	prai for us.
Seint Luke :	prai for us.
Seint Marke :	prai for us.
Alle holi apostles and evangelistes :	prai ȝe for us.
Alle holi disciples of oure Lord :	prai ȝe for us.
Alle holi innocentes :	preie ȝe for us.
Seint Steven :	prai for us.
Seint Line :	prai for us.
Seint Clete :	prai for us.
Seint Clement :	prai for us.
Seint Cypriane :	prai for us.
Seint Laurence :	prai for us.
Seint Vincent :	prai for us.
Seint Jeorge :	prai for us.
Seint FFabiane and Sebastiane :	prai for us.
Seint Cosme :	prai for us.
Seint Damyan :	prai for us.
Seint Denys with thi felawes :	prai for us.
Seint Eustas and thi felawes :	prai for us.
Seint Thomas :	prai for us.
Seint Cristophre :	prai for us.
Seint Richard :	prai for us.
Alle holi martirs :	prai ȝe for us.
Seint Silvester :	prai for us.
Seint Hillary :	prai for us.
Seint Martine :	prai for us.
Seint Ambrose :	prai for us.
Seint Austyne :	prai for us.
Seint Jerome :	prai for us.
Seint Gregory :	prai for us.

Seint Nicholas: prai for us.
Seint Cuthberd: prai for us.
Seint Swithune: prai for us.
Seint Benete: prai for us.
Seint Leonarde: prai for us.
Seint Gyles: prai for us.
Seint Donstone: prai for us.
Seint William: prai for us.
Alle holi confessours: prai ȝe for us.
Seint Mary Maudeleyn: prai for us.
Seint Mary Egissciane: prai for us.
Seint Cecily: prai for us.
Seint Agace: prai for us.
Seint Agneys: prai for us.
Seint Luce: prai for us.
Seint Katerine: prai for us.
Seint Margarete: prai for us.
Seint Juliane: prai for us.
Seint Cristyne: prai for us.
Seint Pernelle: prai for us.
Seint Radegounde: prai for us.
Seint Fresewith: prai for us.
Alle holi maidenes: prei ȝe for us.
Alle maner of seyntes: preie ȝe for us.
Lord be goodliche and spare us.
From alle yvel: Lord delyvere us.

From alle the waitynges of the devil: Lord delivere us.

From endeles dampnacioun: Lord delivere us

From the goost of lechery: Lord delivere us

From unclennesse of bodi and soule: Lord delivere us.

From wrathe and hate and al ivel wille: Lord delivere us.

From unclene thouȝtes: Lord delivere us.
Bi thi incarnacioun: Lord delivere us.
By thi passioun: Lord delivere us.
Bi thi resurreccioun: Lord delivere us.
Bi thin ascencioun: Lord delivere us.
Bi the grace of the Holi Gost: Lord delivere us.
In the dai of dome: Lord delivere us.
We synful men prai thee to here us.
That thou ȝife us pees: We prai the to here us.
That thi mercy and thi pite kepe us: We prai the to here us.
That thou governe and kepe thi chirche: We prai the to here us.
That thou ȝeve pees to oure kynges and princes: We prai thee to here us.
That thou kepe alle oure bischopes in holi religioun: We prai thee to here us.
That thou kepe alle Cristen soules from endeles dampnacioun: Lord delivere us.
That thou vouchesaaf to ȝife us fruytes of the erthe: We prei the to here us.
Goddis Sone: We preie thee to here us.
Lomb of God, that dost aweie the synnes of the world: We prei the to here us.
Lomb of God, that dost awei the synnes of the world: spare to us, Lord.
Lomb of God, that dost awei the synnes of the world: Have mercy on us.
Crist, have mercy on us. Lord, have mercy on us. Crist, have mercy on us.
Fader oure. Heil Marie.
V. Lede us not into temptacioun. But delyvere us from ivel.
V. And thi mercy come upon us, Lord.

R. Thin helthe after thi speche.
V. Be to us, Lord, a tour of strengthe.
R. From the face of oure enemy.
V. Pees be maad in thi vertue.
R. And plente in thi toures.
V. Lord here my praiere.
And my crie come to the.

Deus cui proprium.

GOD, to whom it is propred to be mercyful ever and to spare, take oure preier: and late the mercy of thy pitee assoile hem that ben bounden with the cheyne of synnes: bi oure Lord Jesu Crist. Amen.

Ecclesie tue.

LORD, be thou plesed with the preiers of thi chirche, and graunte that alle errours and adversitees be destroiede, that thi chirche mowe serve to thee in siker pees.

Ure igne sancti.

LORD, we biseche the that thou brenne oure lendes and oure herte, with the fyer of the Holi Gost: that we mowe serve to the with chaste bodi, and plese to thee with clene herte.

Omnipotens.

ALMYȜTI God, with outen ende, that art endeles helthe of alle that bileven in thee, here oure preiere, for alle men and women, for whiche we bisechen to thi goodnesse, and graunte helthe of bodi and soule: so that whan thei ben hole, thei mowe ȝelde thankynges to thee in thi chirche.

Deus a quo.

GOD that tauȝtest the hertes of thi.

Pietate tua.

FOR thi pite, Lord, we bisechen the unbinde the bondes of alle oure synnes: and thoruȝ the preiere of the blessid and glorious evere lastynge maide Marie, with alle thi seintes, kepe us thi servauntis, and oure kyng, and alle Cristen peple, in alle holinesse: and alle that bi kynrede of blode, or bi homlynesse, or bi preiere, ben onlied with us: clense hem, Lord, of alle vices, liȝtne hem with vertues, pees and helthe ȝeve to us, putte awei fro us alle oure enemyes, bothe tho that we see and tho that we mowe noȝt see: ȝife thi charite to oure frendes and to oure enemyes, and helthe to alle sike, and to alle Cristen quyke and dede, graunte liif and endeles reste, bi Crist oure Lord. Amen.

This is the Letanie.[2]

Kyriel. Christel. Kyrieleyson.

LORD, haue mercy on us. Crist, have mercy on us. Lord, have mercy on us.
Crist, here us.
God, Fader of hevene: have mercy on us.
essone, that bouȝtest the worlde: have mercy

, the Holy Goost: have mercy on us.
Trinite, one God: have mercy on us.
ıte marie: bydde for us. Holy moder of God: for us. Holy mayde of maydens: praye for us.
ıte Michael: preye for us.
ıte Gabriel: preye for us.
ıte Raphael: preye for us.
holy aungeles and archaungeles: preye for us.
ordres of holy Spyrites: preye for us.
ıte Johne Baptyst: preye for us.
holy patriarches and prophetis: pray for us.
ıte Petre: preye for us.
ıte Poule: preye for us.
ıte Andrew: preye for us.
ıte Johne: preye for us.
ıte Philippe: preye for us.
ıte James: preye for us.
ıte Bartholomew: preye for us.
ıte Mathew: preye for us.

---

uce MS. 246. fol. 53. In the Bodleian Library. Oxford.

Seynte Symounde:	preye for us.
Seynte Jude:	preye for us.
Seynte Mathie:	preye for us.
Seynte Thomas:	preye for us.
Seynte Barnabe:	preye for us.
Seynte Thade:	preye for us.
Seynte Luke:	preye for us.
Seynte Marke:	preye for us.
Alle holy disciples of oure Lord:	preye for us.
Alle holy Innocentys:	preye for us.
Seynte Stevene:	preye for us.
Seynte Lyne:	preye for us.
Seynte Clete:	preye for us.
Seynte Clement:	preye for us.
Seynte Cypriane:	preye for us.
Seynte Laurence:	preye for us.
Seynte Vincent:	preye for us.
Seynte George:	preye for us.
Seynte Fabiane:	preye for us.
Seynte Sabastiane:	preye for us.
Seynte Cosma:	preye for us.
Seynte Damyane:	preye for us.
Seynte Denys:	preye for us.
Seynte Eustas and thy felawes:	preye for us.
Seynte Thomas:	preye for us.
Seynte Christofre:	preye for us.
Alle holy martyres:	preye for us.
Seynte Silvestre:	preye for us.
Seynte Hillarye:	preye for us.
Seynte Martyne:	preye for us.
Seynte Ambrose:	preye for us.
Seynte Austyne:	preye for us.
Seynte Jerome:	preye for us.
Seynte Gregorye:	preye for us.

Nicholas : preye for us.
Cuthbert : preye for us.
Swythyne : preye for us.
Benet : preye for us.
Leonarde : preye for us.
Gylys : preye for us.
Dunstone : preye for us.
Cecile : preye for us.
ly confessours : preye ȝe for us.
Marie Magdeleyne : preye for us.
Marie Egypcian : preye for us.
Agace : preye for us.
Agneys : preye for us.
Lucye : preye for us.
Katerine : preye for us.
Margarete : preye for us.
Juliane : preye for us.
Cristyne : preye for us.
Perenel : preye for us.
Radegounde : preye for us.
Frisewith : preye for us.
ly maydens : preye for us.
aner Seyntes : praye for us.
e godeliche and spare us.
lle yuel : Lord, delyuer us
alle the weytynges of the devel : Lord, dely-

ndeles dampnacioun : Lord delyver us.
he goost of lichery : Lord delyver us.
nclennes of body and soule : Lord delyver us.
vrathe and hate and alle yvel wille : Lord
s.
nclene thouȝtes : Lord delyver us.
incarnacioun : Lord delyver us.

By thy passioun : Lord delyver us.
By thy resurreccioun : Lord delyver us.
By thyne ascencioun : Lord delyver us.
By the grace of the Holy Gost : Lorde delyver us.
In the day of dome : Lord delyver us.
We synful men prayeth the to here us.

That thou ȝeve us pees : we prayeth the to here us.

That thy mercy and thy pite kepe us : we prayeth the to here us.

That thou governe and kepe thy chirche : we prayeth the to here us.

That thou ȝeve pees to oure kynges and princes : we praye the to here us.

That thou kepe alle oure bisschoppes in holy religioun : we praye the to here us.

That thou kepe alle cristen soules from endeles dampnacioun : we praye the to here us.

That thou vouche saufe to ȝeve us, fruytes of the erthe : we praye the to here us.

Goddes sone : we prayeth the to here us.

Lombe of God, that doost aweye the synnes of the world : have mercy of us and ȝeve us pees.

Crist here us.

Lorde have mercy on us. Crist have mercy on us. Lorde have mercy on us.

Pater noster. Fader oure that art in heven. *Ave Maria*. Hayle *Marie* fulle of grace.

And lede us noȝte into fondynge. Bot delyver us from yvel.

And thy mercy come upon us Lord. Thyne helthe aftir thy spekynge.

Be to us Lord a toure of strengthe. From the face of oure enemy.

Pees be made in thy vertue. And plente in thy
ures.

Lord here my prayere. And schew thy face and
e schulle be saufe.

Orisone. Deus cui proprium.

GOD, to whomme is propred to be mercyfulle
evere and to spare, take oure prayere, and late
e mercy of thy pite assoyle hem that ben bounden
th the cheyne of synnes, by oure Lord Crist. Amen.

Orisone. Ecclesie tue.

LORD, be thou plesed with the prayeres of thy
cherche, and graunte that alle erroures and ad-
rsitees be destroyed, that thy cherche mowe serve to
e in siker pees.

Ure igne Sancti Spiritus.

LORD, we bysecheth that thou bren oure leendes
and oure herte, with the fier of the Holy Goost:
at we mowe serve to the with chaste body, and plese
the with clene herte.

mnipotens sempiterne Deus salus eterna credencium.

ALLEMYȝTY God, with outen ende, that art
endeles helthe of alle that byleveth in the, here
re prayere for alle men and wymmen for whiche we
sechen to thy godenesse: and graunte hem helthe of
dy and soule, so that whan they ben hole they mowe
lde thankynges to the in thy chirche.

Pietate tua.

FOR thy pite, Lord, we byseche the unbynde the
bondes of alle oure synnes, and thoruȝ the prayere

of the blessed and gloriouse evere lastynge mayde *Marie*, with alle thyne seyntes, kepe us thy servauntys, and oure kynge, and alle cristen peple, in alle holynesse, and alle that by kynrede of blode or by homlynesse, or by prayere, ben oned with us: clense hem, Lord, of alle vices, lyȝtne hem with vertues, pees and helthe ȝeve to us, putte from us alle oure enemys bothe tho that we seene and tho that we mowe noȝt see, ȝeve thy charite to oure frendes and to oure enemys, and helthe to alle syke, and to alle cristene quyke and dede, graunt life and endeles rest by crist our lord. Amen.

Te Deum laudamus.[3]

THEE, God, we preisen: thee, Lord, we knowlechin.

The, endeles Fader: alle the erthe worschipeth.

hee alle aungels, to thee heuenes: and alle poweres.

hee cherubyn and ceraphin: crien with voice ten stentinge.

, Holy, Holy, Lord God of oostis.

nes and erthe: ben ful of mageste of thi glorye.

the glorious companye of apostles.

the preisable noumbre of prophetis.

preiseth the white oost of martiris.

holy chirche knowlechith thoruȝ alle the world.

r, of riȝt greet mageste.

thi sothfast worschipful oonly sone.

thee, Holi Goost, oure comfortour.

ı kyng of glorie, Crist.

ı art the endeles sone of the Fader.

ı were not skoymes to take the maydenes : to delivere mankynde.

nne thou haddest overcome the scharpnesse of thou openedist the kyngdomes of hevenes to ıt bileeveden in thee.

settest on Goddes riȝt side: into the glorye 'ader.

bileeven that thou schalt come to be oure juge.

ıce, MS. 275, fol. 6. *b*. in the Bodleian Library, Oxford.

And we preisen thi name into the world : and
the world of world.

Lord, vouche sauf to kepe us to day : with (
synne.

Have mercy on us : Lord, have mercy on us.

Thi mercy be maad upon us : Lord, as we han h
in thee.

In thee, Lord, I have hoped ; late me not be sc
withouten eende.

Te Deum laudamus: te Dominum.[4]

THE, God, we preyse: the, Lord, we knowleche.

The endeles Fader, al the erthe worsshippeth.

To the alle aungeles, to the heuens and alle maner oweres.

To the cherubyn and seraphyn, cryeth with voyce ithouten cessyng.

Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God of oostys.

Heuens and erthe ben fulle, of maieste of thy glorie.

The, the gloriouse companye of apostles.

The, the preyseable noumbre of prophetes.

The, preyseth the white oste of martyres.

The holy cherche knowleche thoruȝ alle the world.

Fader, of riȝte grete maieste.

And thy sothefast worsshippfulle oneliche Sone.

And the Holy Gost, oure comfortour.

Thou, kyng of glorye, Crist.

Thou art the endeles Sone of the Fader.

Thou wert noȝt skoymes to take the maydenes ombe, for to delyver mankynde.

Whanne thou haddest overcome the scharpnesse of th, thou opendest the kyngedomes of heuens to hem at byleueden in the.

Thou sittest on Goddes riȝte syde, into the glorie of e Fader.

We byleuen that thou schalt come to be oure juge.

---

[4] *Douce* MS. 246. fol. 16. *b*. In the Bodleian Library, Oxford.

Therefore we byseche the, help thy servauntes that thou hast bouȝte with thy precious blode.

Make hem to be rewarded with thy seyntes, in endeles blisse.

Lord make saufe thy peple, and blesse thyne herytage.

Gouerne hem, and make hem hey withouten ende.

By eche day, we blessen to the.

And we preysen thy name into the world: and in the world of the world.

Lord, vouchesafe to kepe us to day withouten synne.

Haue mercy of us, Lord, haue mercy of vs.

Thy mercy be made upon vs, Lord, as we han hoped in the.

In the, Lord, I haue hoped, latte me noȝt be schent withouten ende.

Benedicite omnia opera.[5]

ALLE werkes of the Lord, blesse ye to the Lord: praise ye and overheie yee him in to the worldes.

Aungels of the Lord, blesse ye to the ord: heuenes, blesse ye to the Lord.

Alle watres that ben aboven heuenes, blesse ye to e Lord: alle vertues of the Lord, blesse yee to the ord.

Sonne and mone, blesse ye to the Lord: sterres of even, blesse ye to the Lord.

Reyn and dewe, blesse ye to the Lord: alle spirites God, blesse ye to the Lord.

Fier and swellynge hete, blesse ye to the Lord: cold d somer, blesse ye to the Lord.

Dewes and hoor frost, blesse ye to the Lord; frost d colde, blesse ye to the Lord.

Yses and snowes, blesse ye to the Lord: niȝtes and ies, blesse ye to the Lord.

Liȝt and darknesse, blesse ye to the Lord: liȝtnynges d clowdes, blesse ye to the Lord.

The erthe blesse he the Lord: preise and overheie e hym in to the worldes.

Hilles bothe more and lasse, bless ye to the Lord: le that burgeneth in erthe, blesse ye to the Lord.

Welles, blesse ye to the Lord: sees and flodes, blesse e to the Lord.

---

[5] *Douce*, MS. 275, fol. 9. *b*. In the Bodleian Library, Oxford.

Whales and alle that moven in watres, blesse ye to the Lord: alle foules of heuene, blesse ye to the Lord.

Alle bestis bothe moore and lasse, blesse ye to the Lord: mennes sones, blesse ye to the Lord.

Folk of Israel, blesse ye to the Lord: preise thei him and overhie him into the worldes.

Prestes of the Lord, blesse ye to the Lord: servauntes of the Lord, blesse ye to the Lord.

Spirites and soules of riȝtful men, blesse ye to the Lord: holi and meke of herte, blesse ye to the Lord.

Ananye, Azarie, Mysael, blesse ye to the Lord: preise and overheie ye him in to the worldes.

Blesse we the Fader, and the Sone, with the Holi Gost: preise we hym and overheie we hym into the worldes.

Blessed art thou, Lord, in the firmament of heuene: and preisable and glorious and overheied, in to the worldes.

Magnificat.[6]

MI soule magnifie the lord: and my spirit hath gladid in god myn helthe.

For he hath biholden the mekeness of his hondmaiden: lo, forsothe, of this alle ıeraciouns schulen sein me blessid.

For he that is myȝti hath don to me greet thingis: d his name is holy.

And his merci fro kinrede into kinredis: to men edynge him.

He made myȝte in his arme: he scateride proude ən with mynde of his herte.

He puttide doun myȝti men fro sete: and enhaun-le meke men.

He hath fulfilled hungry men with goode thingis: ıd he hath lefte riche men voide.

He havinge mynde of his merci: took up israel his hild.

Has he hath spoken to oure fadris: to habraham nd to his seed into worldis. Amen.

---

[6] From MS. *Harleian*, 2343, fol. 2. In the British Museum.

schulden say I am blessed.

For he that is myȝti hath do grete thinges t and his name holi.

And his mercy is fro kynredes in to kynred hem that beth dredynge him.

He dide myȝt in his arme: he scatereth men with thouȝt of his herte.

He putte doun myȝti men of the sete: and l meke.

Hungry men he fulled with goodes: and ri lefte empti.

He toke up Israel his child: thenkynge mercy.

As he hadde spoken to our fadres Abrahar to his seed for evere.

Glory be to the Fader.

Nunc dimittis servum.[8]

NOW thou levest thi servaunt, Lord: after t in pees.

For myn eiȝen han seien thin helthe: whicl hast greithed to fore the face of alle folkes.

Liȝt to revelacioun of hethen folk: and glor

nedictus Dominus Deus Israel: quia visitavit.[9]

BLESSED be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited us and made redempcioun of his folke.

And he hath rered up the horne of
he to us: in the hous of David his childe.
.s he hath spoken by the mowthe of seyntis: the
;he fro the world ben of his prophetis.
[elthe of oure enemys: and of the honde of alle
hateden us.
[erci to be don with oure faders: and have mynde
is holy testament.
'he othe that he swor to Abraham oure fader: to
ı hym self to us.
'hat we with outen drede delyvered of oure enemys
les: serven to hym.
ı holynesse and ryȝtewisnesse by fore hym: alle
: dayes.
.nd thou childe schalt be clepyd prophete of the
st: for why, thou schalt goo byfore the face of
Lord to make redy his weyes.
'onnynge of helthe to be ȝoven to his folke: in to
evenesse of here synnes.
y the entrailles of mercy of oure God: in whiche
ıath visited us growing from anheye.
'o ȝeven liȝte to hem that sytten in derknesses,
in schadew of deeth: oure feet to be dressyd in
ıe weye of peese.
łlorie be to the fader. As it was in the bygyn-
g.

---

[9] *Douce*, MS. 246. fol. 23. In the Bodleian Library.

Versions of the Lords Prayer.

1. From a MS. in the Library of Caius College, Cambridge, of the 13th Century: and printed in the *Reliquiæ Antiquæ*, vol. i. p. 282.

Pater noster. Fader oure that art in heve, i-halgeed bee thi nome, i-cume thi kinereiche, y-worthe thi wylle also is in hevene so be on erthe, oure iche-dayes-bred ȝif us to day, and forȝif us oure gultes, also we forȝifet oure gultare, and ne led ows nowth into fondingge, auth ales ows of harme. So be it.

ij. From the MS. Cotton, Cleopatra, B. vi. fol. 201, of about the middle of the thirteenth century. Also printed in *Reliquiæ Antiquæ*, vol. i. p. 22.

Ure fader that hart in hevene,
halged be thi name with giftis sevene:
samin cume thi kingdom,
thi wille in herthe als in hevene be don:
ure bred that lastes ai,
ȝyve it hus this hilke dai:
and ure misdedis thu forȝyve hus,
als we forȝyve tham that misdon hus:
and leod us in tol na fandinge,
bot frels us fra alle ivile thinge. Amen.

Several other very early versions may be found in the same volume, pages, 35, 38, 42, 57, 159, 169.

iij. From a MS. in the British Museum, *Bibl. Reg.* 5, C. of the fourteenth Century: formerly belonging to the Abbey of Sempringham: written on a blank leaf at the end.

Oure Fader that art in Heuenes, and in alle holy men: hallewed be thi name in us, so that we be holy

in thi name: come thi kyngdom vntill us, so that we tharunto come: ʒef us to do thi wille in Erthe, als thin halwes it don in euene: ʒeue us to dai and eueri dai al that we to mister haue: and forʒif us oure misdedes, als we forʒeuen hem that us misdon: and lat us nouʒt be fonded of sinne, bot thu ʒif us thor ʒein to standen: deliure us out of this wikke werlde: and tak us to thi self into Heuene. Amen.

iv. From a MS. No. 142. in S. John's College Library, Cambridge, of the fourteenth Century.

Fader oure that art in heuene, halwed be thi name: come thi kyngdom: fulfild be thi wil in heuene as in erthe: oure ech day bred ʒef vs to day, and forʒeue vs oure dettes as we forʒeueth to oure detoures: and ne led vs nouʒ in temptacion, bote deliuere vs of euel. So be it.

v. From the MS. *Douce*, 246. In the Bodleian Library, fol. 15: of the fifteenth Century.

Pater noster. Fader oure that art in heuenes, halwed be thy name: thy kyngedom come to thee: thy wille be do in erthe as in heuen: oure eche dayes brede ʒeue us to daye: and forʒeue us oure dettes as we forʒeue to oure dettoures: and lede us noʒte into temptacion: bot delyver us from yvel. Amen.

vj. From the Prymer in English and Latin, 8vo. Paris, 1538. fol. xxxvj. In my possession.

Our father whiche art in heuen, halowed be thy name. Let thy kyngdome cum vnto vs. Thy wyll be fulfylled as well in erthe, as it is in heuen. Gyue vs this daye our daylye breade. And forgyue vs our trespasses, as we forgyue them that trespas agaynst vs. And lede vs nat in to temptacyon. But delyuer vs from euyll. So be it.

Versions of the Creed.

i. From the MS. Cotton. Cleopatra. B. vi. fol. 201. of the 13th. Century: printed in *Reliquiæ Antiquæ.* Vol. i. p. 22.

HI true in God, fader hal-michttende, that makede heven and herdethe: and in Ihesu Krist, is ane lepi sone, hure laverd, that was bigotin of the hali gast, and born of the mainden marie, pinid under Punce Pilate, festened to the rode, ded and dulvun, licht in til helle, the thride dai up ras fra dede to live, steȝ in til hevenne, sitis on his fadir richt hand, fadir al-waldand, he then sal cume to deme the quike an the dede. Hy troue hy theli gast, and hely kirke, the samninge of halȝes, forȝifnes of sinnes, uprisigen of fleyes, and life withhuten ende. Amen.

ij. From MS. Harleian. 3724. fol. 44. of the 13th. Century: also printed in *Reliquiæ Antiquæ.* Vol. 1. p. 57.

I bileve in God fadir almichty, sshipper of hevene and eorthe: and in Ihesus Crist, his onlepi sone, ure loverd, that is i-vang thurch the holy gost, bore of Marie Mayden, tholede pine under Pounce Pilat, picht on rode tre, ded and y-buriid, licht in to helle, the thridde day fram deth aros, steich in to hevene, sit on his fadir richt honde, God almichti, thenne is cominde to deme the quikke and the dede. I bileve in the holy gost, al holy chirche, mone of alle halwen, forȝivenes of sinne, fleiss uprising, lyf withuten ende. Amen.

Several other versions may be seen in the same collection, particularly one which renders *carnis resurrectionem* by "arysnesse of flesse." Vol. 1. p. 282.

iij. From the MS. Harleian. 2343. fol. 2. of the xiv. Cent. In the British Museum.

I bileue into god, fader almyȝti, maker of heuene and of erthe: and into Iesu Crist his onli sone, oure lord, which was conceyued of the holi goost, borun of the virgyne marie, he suffrid passioun Pilat of pounce, crucified, deed and buried: he wente doun to helle, the thridde day he roos aȝen from deeth to liif, he stiȝed to heuene: there he sittith on the riȝthalf of god the fadir almyȝti: and fro thens he is to come to deeme the quyke and the deede. I belieue in the holi goost, al holi chirche, communynge of seyntis, forȝeuenes of synnes, aȝenrisyng of fleisch, and euerlastyng liif. Amen.

iv. From the *Douce* MS. 246. In the Bodleian Library: of the xvth. Century.

I bileue in God, Fadre alle myȝty, shapere of heuene and of erthe. And in Ihesu Crist his oonlepye sone, oure Lord oon: whiche was conceyvede of the Holy Goost: borne of the mayden Marye: suffrede undir the Ponce Pilate: crucifyede, and dede: and is buriede: cometh doun to helles: the thridde day he roos from deethis: steyed up to heuenes: sitteth on his Fadre riȝte side, God alle myȝhty: and fro thense he is to come for to deeme the qwyke and dede. I bileue in the Holy Spirit, holy chirche, comunyng of seyntes, forȝeuenesse of synnes, risyng of flesshe unto ay lastynge lif. So mote it be. Amen.

From the Prymer in English and Latin. 8vo. Paris. 1538. fol. xxix. In my possession.

I beleue in god, the father almyghty, maker of heuen and earthe. And in Iesu Chryst hys onely sonne our Lorde. Whiche was conceyued by the holy

ghoste, and borne of the virgyn Mary. Which suffred deathe under Pons Pylate, and was crucifyed, deade, and buryed. Which descendyd to hell, the thyrde day, rose from death to lyfe. Whiche ascendyd into heuen, and syttheth at the ryȝt hande of god, the father almyghtye. And from thens, shall come for to iudge both the quycke and the deade. I beleue in the holy ghoste. The holy churche catholike, the communyon of sayntes. The remyssyon of synnes. The resurrectyon of the flesshe. And the lyfe euerlastynge. So be it.

To the above may be added, a paraphrase, rather than version, of the Creed: from a MS. in the British Museum. *Bibl. Reg.* 17. B. 17. of the fifteenth Century. I follow the transcript in Casley's Catalogue.

I byleue stedfastely in my lord god almyȝhty, that is fadur and sone and holy goost, thre persones and on god. I byleue that his sone tooke fleessche and blood in our ladye, clene modur wiif and mayden, by lyȝeyns of the holy gooste, as his wille was: I byleue that goddis sone suffryd also deeth for me and alle mankynde. And also I byleue that he was in the sepulcur and that his soule went down to helle, and brouȝt out soulis that weren therinne: and that he roos from deeth to lyue on the thridde day, and he stey to heuene on hooly thursday, and set hym on his fadur riȝt hond: and that he schal comen aȝen to the general iugement, to reward yche man aftur his deseruyng. I byleue in . . . sacrament of hooly chyrch, a ȝyft of the fadur and of the son and of the hooly goost, thre persones in o godhed. I byleue also in hooly chirch ordrynge us. I byleue in the sacrament of goddis flesche and his blood that he shedde on the blessid . . . rood tre for me, and for alle mankynd.

The Golden Litany, the .xv. Oes, and other Occasional Prayers, and Forms.

The Goolden Letanye.[1]

HERE begnnyth in the hand of god the goolden Letanye of the lyf and passion of oure lorde Jesu Criste, in the same maner and forme, that he Self hath Shewed to the helthe and saluacion of all crysten peple.

Lorde, haue mercy on vs.

crist, haue mercy on vs: ande graunt vs strength of soule inwarde and outwarde, that we may serue the to the pleasure of thi wyll.

Lorde god, fader of heuen: by thour heuenly vertue, haue mercy on vs.

The sone of god, the redemer of the worlde: haue mercy on vs.

---

[1] This Litany is taken from a MS. in the Library at Lambeth: No. 546. fol. 29. It is preceded by a long account "of a fayre miracle or shewyng of the golden Letany, to an holy woman namyd Mawdlene, of good and lawdable lyf." And how our blessed Lord made it known to her in a vision: with much other marvellous detail. Such recommendations of prayers are very frequently met with in early manuals of devotions: the Psalter of S. Jerome, and the xv oos of S. Brigitte, will readily occur to the recollection of the reader. But it will be a most unwise course immediately to condemn the Prayers or Litanies which may be so recommended, for these are generally of much earlier date, and the legend was superstitiously attached to the prayer, and not the prayer to the legend.

The rest of the Volume from which the "Golden Litany" is taken, contains many other prayers and meditations: such as, of the xv sorrows; meditation of a sick man; prayers to our Lady; a devout prayer before the receiving of the Holy Communion; &c. Some of these are in Latin, some in English.

O holy goost, oon god, whyth the fadyr and the
on: haue mercy on vs.

Lorde god, by thy increate ande vndiuidid trinite: haue mercy on vs.

Bi thy godly beyng: haue mercy on vs.

By thy godly nature: haue mercy on vs.

By thy infinite buxomnes: haue mercy on vs.

By thy self and all goodnes, that thou beholdest in thy self: haue mercy on vs.

By the creacion of heuen and erth and all thyngis that be in them: haue mercy on vs.

By thy goodnes with whych thou hadest in the creacion of man to thy ymage an lyknes: haue mercy on vs.

By that gret loue where with thou didest predestinate to repeyre man that fell: haue mercy on vs.

By that ineffable loue whereby thou chosest mary most pure virgine into thy mother: haue mercy on vs.

By that most holy name marye, that descendid and owed fro the hye throne of the gloriouse trinite: haue mercy on vs.

By the concepcion of thy blyssid modir and virgine whyche was sanctificate in her mothers wombe: haue mercy on vs.

By her most holy natevite: haue mercy on vs.

By hir virginite and gret mekenes: haue mercy on vs.

By that meke affection and loue that drewe thee from the bosom of the fadir into the wombe of the virgyn: haue mercy on vs.

By the humilite of thy hye mageste whych disdayned not to discend into the wombe off virgyn marye; haue mercy on vs.

For the fraylte of man whych thou lothest not to take wylfully for our synnys: haue mercy on vs.

For thy holy natiuite that thou vouchest saue to be borne of a woman: haue mercy on vs.

For that vnspekable delectation and gladnes that thi blyssed modir had in thi natiuite: haue mercy on vs.

By that colde crebe that thou layste in, wrapped in pore clothes and fede with maydyns mylke: haue mercy on vs.

By the gret Joye of the shepherdis that worshypped thee lyinge in the crebe: haue mercy on vs.

For that paynfull circumcision, and shedynge of thy preciouse blode, and for the vertue of thy holy name Jesus, and all thy blyssid names: haue mercy on vs.

For the oblacion and the prayers of the thre kynges: haue mercy on vs.

ffor that blyssyd oblacioun, the whyche thou were offered to thy fader in the temple: haue mercy on vs.

For thy flyght in to egypte, and all penalites that thou suffredist there with thi blyssyd mother: haue mercy on vs.

For thi commyng agen fro egypte in to nazareth, and thi mete obedience that thou woldest subdue to thee thy fadir and modir: haue mercy on vs.

For thi lowly and meke conversacion that thou lyuest thre and thrity yere here oon erth: haue mercy on vs.

For thi meke obedience and gret pacience: haue mercy on vs.

For thi most holy meditacions, wordys and workis of mercy: haue mercy on vs.

For thi holy baptyme, and thi gloriouse apperyng of the holy trinite: haue mercy on vs.

For thy holy faste, contemplacion, genyflexions, and the tempting of the fynde in deserte: haue mercy on vs.

For thy thriste, hunger, coolde, and hete, whyche thou sufferedist in this vale of miseri: haue mercy on vs.

For thi heuynes, labor and werines: haue mercy on vs.

For the detraccion and euell wordis that thy enemyes bakbited the: haue mercy on vs.

For thy wache and prayers: haue mercy on vs.

For thy holsome doctryne, benefytes, and thy myghty resistens that thou gauest no place to thy enmys: haue mercy on vs.

For the wonderfull signes and myracles whyche thou wroughtest: haue mercy on vs.

For thi meke and holy conuersacion: haue mercy on vs.

For thi holy teerys and meke intronizacion in ierusalem on palme: haue mercy on vs.

For that curside counsell in the whyche the maliciouse Jewes conspirid in to the deth: haue mercy on vs.

Bi that feruent and charitable desire that thou haddist to redeme vs: haue mercy on vs.

Bi that grett lawlynes that thou shewest, in washyng the feete of thy disciples, and of Judas, that betrayd the: haue mercy on vs.

For thi most noble ande worthi institution of the sacrament of thy most precious body and blode: haue mercy on vs.

For that profounde loue in the whyche thou suffredist Seynt John the euangelyste to rest vpon thi brest at thi soper: haue mercy on vs.

For pees whych thou gauest to thi disciples: haue mercy on vs.

For thi holi wordis and sermons: haue mercy on vs.

For inwarde and grett heuenes, whyche thou haddist when thou praydist to thi fadir in the garden byside the mounte of Olyuete: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the vertue of thi holy prayer that thou prayedest ther thre tymes : haue mercy on vs.

For thy ferfull drede of thi deth, haue mercy on vs.

For that agony in the whych thou offerdest thee wilfully to deth, obeying thi almyghty fadir and thi blode swette : haue mercy on vs.

Bi thy grett mekenes that thou woldest be comfortid of an angell, so comforte me in every tyme : and haue mercy on vs.

Bi thy myghty and victorious wytt, that wentyst ageynst them that soughte thee to deth : haue mercy on vs.

Bi thi ferfull takyng, when the Jewes layde violently ther handis on thee : haue mercy on vs.

For thi grete goodnes, that thou refusidest not the cisse of Judas, thi betrayour, and the eere of malcus, that peter smote of thou didest restore and hele : haue mercy on vs.

For that holy bondis, that thou were bounde with and ladde as a prisoner, and opprobrious wordis, that thou suffredist all that nyght : haue mercy on vs.

For the buffet that thou suffredist in the presens of anne the bishope, and other shame donn to thee : haue mercy on vs.

For that loue and charite that thou hadist when thou were brought bounde afore cayphas, the bishope : haue mercy on vs.

Bi the false witnesse and thi vnryghtwos dampnacion : haue mercy on vs.

Bi the spyttynge on thee, and the scornynge of thee, haue mercy on vs.

By the buffetis, and sore strokys, gyuen to thee : haue mercy on vs.

By the byndyng and blyndfelyng of thi holy eyen,

shames, and reprouys that thou suffredest all that nyght: haue mercy on vs.

For that mercyfull beholdyng that thou beheldest petir, and for all that labour and tormentis that were secrete and vnknowne, whiche thou sufferedist all that nyght: haue mercy on vs.

Bi thi presentyng afore pilate and the accusynges, that the Jewes, made agenst thee: haue mercy on vs.

ffor the contempte and the illusion that thou suffredist of herode, and the white garment that he sentt thee in agen to pilate: haue mercy on vs.

For all the shames, laboures, obreydynges and reproues which thou suffredist goyng from on Juge to an other: haue mercy on vs.

For thi gret paciens, and stylnes: haue mercy on vs.

For the shamfull pluckyng of thi clothes, and the byndynge of thi most holy body to a pilour: haue mercy on vs.

For thi scorgiengis and cruell bettynges: haue mercy on vs.

For thi innumerable woundes, and the plentuous shedyng of thi blode: haue mercy on vs.

For all thi payne, sorowe, colde, and quakyng: haue mercy on vs.

For thi purpill garment and thi crowne of thornes violently pressed on thi hede: haue mercy on vs.

For the grete ache that thou didist suffre in thi hedde, when it was smyte on the crowne of thorne whith a kynges scepture: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the scornefull worshipping of the Jewes and salutacion when they seyde, Heyle kyng of Jewes: haue mercy on us.

Bi the spittyng on thi godly face and cruell betynges: haue mercy on vs.

For that heuenes of hert that thou haddist, when pilate broughth thee foreth before the multitude of the peple, wering the crowne of thorne and the purpell vesture, and seyd to them, loo beholde the man: haue mercy on vs.

For that ferfull sentence of deth and shamefull ledyng to the mounte of caluarie: haue mercy on vs.

For thi grete loue shewede to vs wen thou berist thi heuy crosse vpon thi shuldres, to the place where thou suffredist thi most paynfull passyon, and the labour, angwysh, sclaundres, and betynges that thou didist suffer by the way: haue mercy on vs.

For all thi blody steppes that thou madist goyng to thi deth: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the grete werenes that thou haddest on thi shuldir beryng the crosse vntill thou fell downe: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the grete compassion of thi hert, that thou haddist, wen bering the crosse thou mettist thi blyssid modir makyng most sorowe and lamentacion: haue mercy on vs.

Bi thi heuy chere, and the goyng vp of hey mounte of caluarie where thou were crucifyed: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the pluckyng of thi clothes to thi most schame, in the syght of thi blyssid modir, and all the peple: haue mercy on vs.

Bi that cold sittyng that thou sattyst pitiously full of wondis in the colde wendes, so abydynge vntill thi crosse was redy: haue mercy on vs.

For tho sore and peynfull steppes thou madest goyng to thi crosse: haue mercy on vs.

For the grete angueshe, morenynges, and wepeynges: haue mercy on vs.

For the grete strecchyng of thi synewes, and veynes, and all thi membres: haue mercy on vs.

By the naylyng of thy ryght hande, and shedyng of thi precious blode, clense vs lorde from all synne, and haue mercy on vs.

Bi the naylyng of thi lefte hande, and thi most holy wounde and preciouse blode: saue vs, and haue mercy on vs.

For the naylyng of thi most holy feete and by the woundes of them, and the preciouse blod flowyng oute of them: porge vs, lyght vs, and reconsile vs to god the fadir, and haue mercy on vs.

For the lyftyng vp of thi most holy body on the crosse, and the sore braysyng thereof, that gaue to all partyes of thi body an vncredible peyn: haue mercy on vs.

For the heuenes of thi hert and all the powers of thi soule: saue vs, deliuer vs, and haue mercy on vs.

For the partyng of thi clothis, and the lotte that thei cast vpon thi cote that was made withoute seem, thou beholdyng it: have mercy on vs.

For thi grete loue that thou hyngest on the crosse thre houres alyue: have mercy on vs.

For tho opprobrious and scornefull wordes, whych hangyng on the crosse thou herdist spokyn vnto thee: haue mercy on vs.

For the blasphemyng, sorowe, and confusion, which thou suffredist on the crosse: haue mercy on vs.

For all sorowe and peyne that thou suffredist in thi ribbis, reynes, and shuldres in tyme of thi crucyfyeyng: haue mercy on vs.

For all the peyn theer beyng streyned on the crosse thou suffredist in thi handes, feete, and all thi membris: haue mercy on vs.

For that wonderfull charite when thou praydist thi allmyghty fadir for thyn enemyes: haue mercy on vs.

For thi grete mercy that thou promysist paradyse to the thefe, hangyng on that ryght side: haue mercy on vs.

For the tendir prouysioun that thou haddist to thi mothir in thi tormentis, commendyng hir to thi well-beloued disciple, John: haue mercy on vs.

For that grete and myserable crye that thou madist to thi father: haue mercy on vs.

For the swerde of sorowe that whent throught the soule of thi blyssid modir, and her grete compassion and teers that stondyng by the crosse lamentably she shede: haue mercy on vs.

For tho holy teers that thou shedist on the crosse, and in all thi lyue tyme: haue mercy on vs.

For thi thirste and tastyng of gall and eysyl, graunte vs to tast the swetnes of thi spirite: and haue mercy on vs.

For all tho holy wordis that thou spakyst on the crosse, and in all thi lyue: haue mercy on vs.

For that piteous crye in the which thou commendist thi soule to thi fadir, oure soules be commendid to thee: and haue mercy on vs.

Bi the departyng of thi holy soule fro thi blyssed godly body: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the restyng of thi most blissid hedde upon thi brest: inclyne, most swete Jesu, to vs.

Bi the bitternes of thi deth, and the intolerable peynes wherewith thi hert breke: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the openyng of thi side whith a spere, and the flowyng oute of thi most preciouse blode, smyght through goode lorde my hert, with the spere of thi godly loue: ande haue mercy on vs.

Bi that preciouse blode and water that rayne oute of thi most holy hert, washe and clense us in the same most holy water and blode from all oure synnys: and haue mercy on vs.

For that grete mercy that thou shewedist to longius the knyght, and to centurion, and all thi mercies that thou hast shewed euer to man: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the descendyng of thi holy soule to hell: haue mercy on vs.

Bi that myght and strength of thi blessid soule, wher by thou brekist the gates of hell and delyuerist the soules of thi frendis: haue mercy on vs.

For the takyng downe of thi most holy body from the crosse and the solempne beryeng therof, and grete lamentacion of thi blessed mother, mari mawdlen, and othir thi frendis: haue mercy on vs.

For all thi peynfull labours, werenes, sorowe and heuynes, which thou suffrest from the day of thi natiuyte vnto the houre that thi soule deperdid fro thi body: haue mercy on vs.

For thi gloriouse resurrexioun in body and soule: haue mercy on vs.

For that ineffable Joy and gladnes of thi blyssid modir, and odir thi frendis of thi gloriose resurreccyon: haue mercy on vs.

For that speciall grace wen thou didst apere in a gloriouse body after thi resurreccioun to mary mawdlen, and to odir women and to thi disciples: haue mercy on vs.

For thi wondirfull and gloriouse ascension, comfort vs good lord in all necessites: and haue mercy on vs.

For thi godly and comfortable sendyng of the holy goost in to thi disciples, comfort vs, halowe vs, strengthen vs in feyth, hope and charite: and haue mercy on vs.

For thi glori, and the diuine maieste and virtues of thi holy name, saue vs, and gouerne vs nowe and euer: and haue mercy on vs.

For the loue that restid both in thi godhed and manhede: haue mercy on vs.

For that joy wherby thou haste fruicion in selfe: haue mercy on vs.

For thi selfe and all goodnes and merites that thou beholdist both in thee, and in thi blyssid modir: haue mercy on vs.

For the ministrynge of seynt myghele, and my good angell deputid to my kepynge, and all other spirits of heuen: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the intercession and meritis of sent Peter, and Paule, and sent John euangeliste, and all thy apostles: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the meritis, and intercession of thi holy marteris, Laurence, Stephyn, and all other: haue mercy on vs.

Bi the meritis, and prayers of holy fadirs and confessors, Austyn, Anthoni, and all oder: have mercy on vs.

Bi the meritis, and prayers of sent Anne, Katerine, barbara, and all other holy vergyns, widews, and continent lyuers: have mercy on vs.

Bi the merites and prayers of all thi chosen sanctes, which be, haue be, and whiche be to come in heuen and in erthe: haue mercy on vs.

Succur vs, most swete Jesu, in that ferfull day of the streyte Jugement, and graunt vs in this transitory lyfe all thyngis necessary to the helthe of body and soule, and after this lyfe to lyue and Joy with thee euerlasting. Amen.

Domine, exaudi orationem meam.

Et clamor meus ad te veniat.

The .xv. oos in englysshe.[1]

I.

O JESU, endles swetnes of lovynge soules: O Jesu, ghostly Joy passynge and excedynge all gladnes and desyres: O Jesu, helthe, and tender louer of repentaunt iers, that lykest for to duuelle as thou sayd thiselfe ı the chyldren of men. For that was the cause thou was incarnate, and made man in the ende of worlde. Haue mynde, blessyd Jesu, of all the wes that thou souffred in thy manhode, drawynge he too thy blessyd passyon. In the whiche moost ome passyon, was ordeyned to the in thy dyuyne e by counseyle of all the holy trynyte, for the ıson of all mankynde. Haue mynde blessyd Jesu ll the grete dredes, anguysshes, and sorowes, that ı suffred in thy tender flesshe afore thy passyon n the crosse, whan thou was betrayed of thy dis-

---

[1] These xv Oos, are taken from dition of the "Horæ ad usum m" by Regnault, Paris, 1527: in my possession. The name have been derived from each er, both in English and in ı, beginning with the inter-m, O: or from *Orationes*, "Quindecim Orationes" of Latin Books.

have an edition of these pray- which I should suppose is printed "at Antwerp for T. D. 1686." of which the title is, "The most Devout Prayers of St. Brigitte, Touching the most holy Passion of our Saviour Jesus Christ. Composed by the aforesaid Saint, by instinct of the Holy Ghost." Single sheet: 12mo. There is no preface, but a Douay "Approbation" at the end, dated 1653. I need scarcely add, the translation is not that of the text, but modern.

cyple Judas to the Jewes, whiche of famylyer affectyon that thou hadde to theym, sholde haue been thy speciall people after tyme that thou hadd made thyn orysons and prayers, upon the mounte of Olyuete, and swette bothe water and blode. And also haue mynde of the grete anguysshe that thou was in, whan thou was taken of the false Jewes, and by false wytnesse. And at Jherusalem, in the tyme of Ester, in the flourynge youthe of thy body, without ony trespas thou receyued thy Jugement of dethe upon the crosse, where also thou was dispoyled of thyn owne clothes, scorned, blynded, buffeted, bounde to a pyller and scourged, and with thornes crowned, and with a rodde smyten upon the heed, and with other inumerable paynes thy body was all to crusshed and torne. For mynde of thys blessyd passyon, I beseche the, benygne Jesu, graunte me afore my dethe very contrycyon, true confession, and satysfaccyon, and of all my synnes clene remyssyon. Amen. Pater noster. Ave.

ij. O Blessyd Jesu, maker of all the worlde, the of a man maye not be mesured, whiche closys in thy hande all the erthe, haue mynde of the bytter sorowe. Fyrst, whan the Jewes fastned thy blessyd handes to the crosse with blunte nayles. Also, to the more encreasing of thy payne, they added sorowe upon sorowe to thy bytter woundes, whan they perced thy blessyd, tender, and swete fete, bycause that thou woldest not accorde to theyr wyll, and soo cruelly they drewe thy blessyd body in length and brede to the mesure of the crosse, that all the Joyntes of thy lymmes were bothe losed and forbroken. For the mynde of thy blessyd passyon, I beseche the, benygne Jesu, gyue me grace to kepe me with bothe thy love et thy drede. Amen. Pater noster. Ave maria, gratia plena, dominus tecum.

iij. O Jesu, heuenly leche, haue mynde of thy languor and blewnes of thy woundes, and sorowe that thou suffredde in the hyght of the crosse, whan thou were lyfte up fro the erth, that thou were all to torne in all thi lymmes: so that was no lymme abydinge in his ryght Joynte, so thou noo sorowe was lyke to thyn, fro the sole of thy fote to the toppe of thy heed there was noo hole place. And yet forgetynge in maner all those greuous paynes, thou prayed deuoutely and charytably to thy fader, for thyn enemyes, saynge thus: fader forgyue yt them, for they knowe not what they doo. For this blessyd charytable mercy that thou shewed to thyn enemyes, and for mynde of these bytter paynes, graunte me that the mynde of this bytter passyon be to me plenary remyssyon, and forgyuenesse of my synnes. Amen. Pater noster. Ave.

iv. O Jesu, very fredome of aungelles, paradyse of all ghoostly delytes, Haue mynde of the drede and hydeus ferefulnes that thou souffred, whan all thyne enemyes stode aboute the, and clypped the as wood lyons, smytynge the and spyttynge on the, sacratchynge the, and many other grete paynes puttynge to the. For mynde of all these despytefull wordes, cruel betynge and sharpe tormentes: I beseche the, blessyd Jesu, delyuer me from all myn enemyes bodely and ghostly, and gyue me grace to have defence and protectyon of helth everlastynge, ayenst theyr wylles under the wynges of thy blessyd passyon. Amen. Pater noster. Ave maria.

v. O Jesu, blessyd myrrour of endles clerenes, Have minde of thy blessyd memoryall recorde: whan thou behelde in the myrroure of thy clere mageste, in prelestynacyon of all thy chosen soules, that sholde be saved by the meryte of thy passyon, for mynde of the

depnesse of thy grete mercy whiche thou haddest upon us, lost et desperate synners, and namely for the grete mercy whiche thou shewed to the thefe that hanged on thy ryght syde, sayenge unto hym thus: Thys daye thou shalte be with me in paradyse: I praye the, benygne Jesu, to shewe thy mercy to me in the houre of my dethe. Amen. Pater noster. Ave Maria gratia.

vj. O Blessyd Jesu, louable kynge, and frende in all thynge, Haue mynde of the sorowes that thou hadde whan thou hanged naked pyteously upont the crosse and all thy frendes and knowlege stode ayenst the: of whome thou founde no comforte, but onely of thy blessyd moder standynge with the, faythfully and truly all the tyme of thy bytter passyon, whan thou commaunded to thy discyple saynt John sayenge to her: Lo, woman, thy sone. For mynde of thys passyon, and namely for that sorowfull swerde, the whiche the tyme perced the sole of thy moder: I beseche the, blessyd Jesu, to have compassyon of my trybulacyons, and afflycyons bodyly and ghostly, and gyue me comforte in all my dyseases. Amen.

vij. O Blessyd Jesu, well of endlesse pyte, that sayde upon the tree of the holy crosse at thy bytter passyon, by inwarde affeccyon of loue, (I thurst) that is to saye, the helthe of mannes soule: For mynde of thys blessyd desyre, I beseche the, benygne Jesu, take hede to my desyre, that it may be perfyte in all good werkes. And quenche in me the thurste of all flesshely love and luste. Amen. Pater.

viij. O Blessyd Jesu, swetnes of hertes and goostly hony of soules, I beseche the for the bitternes of the aysell and gall that thou tasted and suffred for me in thy passyon, graunt me for to recyue worthely, hol-

mly, et devoutly in the houre of my dethe, thy blessyd dy in the sacrament of the awter for remedy of my mnes, and comforte of my soule. Amen. Pater ster. Ave Maria.

ix. O Blessyd Jesu, royall strength and goostly ye: Haue minde of the grete anguysshes, perturbaons and sorowes that thou suffred for me, and for all ınkynde, whan thou cryed unto thy fader with a ghty voyce, what for the bytternesse of thy deth, d also for the scornynge of the Jewes, saynge thus: my God, why hast thou forsaken me: by thys ynfull anguysshe, forsake not us in the anguysshes our dethe, our blessyd God. Amen. Pater noster.

x. O Blessyd Jesu, begynnynge and endynge lyfe, d strength in every place: Haue mynde that fro the ppe of thy heed to the sole of thy fote, thou suffred r us to be drowned in the water of thy paynfull ssyon, for mynde of this grete payne and namely r the depnes and wydenes of thy woundes: I beseche e, blessyd Jesu, whyche am drowned all in foule nne, teche me thy large precepte and commaundeent of loue. Amen. Pater noster. Ave Maria ratia plena.

xi. O Blessyd Jesu, depnes of endles mercy: I beche the for the depenesse of thy woundes, that wente rough thy tender flesshe, thy bowlles, and the mary f thy bones, that it shall please the to drawe me out f synne, and hyde me ever after in the holes of thy oundes, frome the face of thy wrath: unto tyme, orde, that thy dredefull dome be passed. Amen. 'ater noster. Ave Maria.

xij. O Blessyd myrroure of trouth, taken of unite, nd louesome bonde of charyte: Haue mynde of thyn nnumerable paynes and woundes, with the wiche fro

the toppe of thy heed to the sole of thy fote thou was wounded, and of the wycked Jewes thou was all to torne and rente, and all thy body thou suffred to be reed with thy moost clene blessyd blode. The wiche grete sorowe, Jesu, in thy clene virginall body thou suffred, what myght thou doo more for us than thou dyde. Therfore, benygne Jesu, for the mynde of thys passyon wryte all thy woundes in my herte, with thy precious blode, that I may bothe red in them thy drede, and thy loue, and that I may contynue in praysynge and in thankynge the to my lyues ende. Amen. Pater noster.

xiij. O Blessyd Jhesu, moost mekest lyon, myghtyest kyng immortall, and moost vyctoryous: Haue mynde of the sorowe whyche thou suffred, whan all the myghtes of thy herte and body fayled unto the uterly: and than thou sayde, inclynyng thy heed thus: Now it is all done. For mynde of that anguysse and sorowe, blessyd Jhesu, haue mercy on me in my last ende, whan my soule shall be anguysshed and my spyryte troubled. Amen. Pater noster.

xiv. O Blessyd Jhesu, the onely begoten sone of almyght God thy fader, and shynynge lykenes of his fygurall substaunce: Haue mynde of thy meke commendynge whan thou commende thy spyryte into the handes of thy fader: and so thou lost thy bodyly lyfe with a grete crye, and with a torne body, et broken herte, shewynge to us for oure raunsome the bowelle of thy mercy. For mynde of that precyous deth, I beseche the, kynge of the blessyd soules, conforte me to withstande the fende, the worlde, and the flesshe, that I may be deed to the worlde, and lyuynge ghoostly towarde the: and in the last houre of my departynge from thys worlde, receyue my soule cominge to the:

whiche in thys lyfe is an outlawe or a pylgrym. Amen. Pater noster. Ave Maria.

xv. O Blessyd Jesu, very and true plenteous vyne, haue mynde of thy passyon and habundaunte shedynge of blode, that thou shest moost plenteously, as yf it had ben threst out of a rype clustre of grapes. Whan they pressed thy blessyd body as a rype clustre upon the pressoure of the crosse, and gaue us drynke bothe blode and water out of thy body, perced with a knyghtes spere, so that in thy blessyd body was not left one droppe of blode, ne of water, than at the last as a bundell of myrre thou hanged on the crosse on hyghe, where as thy tendre flesshe chaunged his coloure: bycause the lycoure of thy bowelles and the mary of thy bones was dryed up. For mynde of thys bytter passyon, swete Jesu, wounde my herte: and that my soule may be fedde swetely with water of penaunce, and teres of love, bothe nyght and day. And, good Jesu, tourne me holy to the, that my herte may be euer to the a dwellynge place, and that my lyuynge may be euer pleasaunt and acceptable: et that the ende of my lyfe may be so commendable, that I maye perpetually deserve for to prayse the with all sayntes in blys. Amen. Pater noster.

Two deuoute prayers in englisshe to Iesu.[1]

O GLORIOUS Iesu, o mekest Iesu, o most swetest Iesu, I praye thee that I may haue trew confessyon, contricion, and satisfaction, or I dye: and that I may see and receyue thy holy body, god and man, Sauyour of alle mankynde, crist Iesu, wythoute synne: and that thou wylt, my lord god, forgeue me all my synnes for thy glorious woundes: and that I may ende my lif in the trew faith of holy chirch, and in perfight loue and charite wyth my euen cristen as thy creature: and I commend my soule in to thy holy handes, thurgh the glorious helpe of thy blessyd moder of mercy our lady saint mary, and alle the holy companye of heuen. Amen.

¶ The holy body of Crist Iesu be my saluation of body and soule. Amen.

¶ The glorious blod of Christe Iesu bring my soule and body in to the euerlasting blisse. Amen.

I crye god mercy. I crye god mercy. I crye god mercy. Welcom, my maker. Welcom, my redemer. Welcom, my sauyour. I crie the mercy, with hert contrit of my gret unkindenesse that I haue had to the.

O the most swetest spouse of my sowle, Christ Iesu, desiring hertely euermore for to be wyth thee in mynde and wylle, and to lete no erthely thyng be soo nygh myn herte as thou, crist Iesu, and that I may

[1] From the Horæ ad usum Sarum. Paris. Simon Vostre. 1508. 8vo. in my possession.

euermore saye to the with a glad chere, my lord, my god, my souerain sauyour, criste Iesu: I biseche thee hertili take me synner unto thy gret mercy and grace, for I loue thee wyth al my herte, wyth al my mynde, and wyth al my myght, and nothing so much in erthe ne aboue erthe as I doo thee, my swete lord, crist Iesu. And for that I haue not loued thee and worshypped thee aboue al thyng as my lord, my god and sauyour crist Iesu, I biseche thee wyth mekenesse and hert contrit, of mercy and of forgeuenesse of my gret unkyndnesse, and for the gret loue that thou sheddest for me and alle mankynde, what tyme thou offredest thy gloriouse body, god and man, vnto the crosse ther to be crucifyed and wounded, and vnto thy glorious hert a sharp spere, ther rennyng out plantyously blood and water for the redemption and saluacyon of me, and alle mankynde: and thus hauyng remembraunce stedfastly in myne herte of thee, my sauyour criste Iesu. ¶ I doubte not but thou wylt be ful nyghe me and conforte me bothe bodely and goostly wyth thy gloriouse presence and at the last brynge me unto thyn euerlastynge blysse: whiche shall neuer haue ende. Amen.

Two other deuoute prayers in Englysshe.

O BLESSYD trinyte, Fader, sone, and holy ghoost: thre persones, and one god, I byleue with my herte, and confesse with my mouth, al that holy chirche bileueth and haldeth of thee: and as moch as a good catholike and cristen man ought to fele and bileue of thee: and I proteste here before thi maieste, that I wyl lyue and deye in thys fayth, and continue al my lyf. And I knowlech thee, my good fader and maker

of al the world, and me thy poure creature, subgette, and seruaunte. And make tho the faith and homaige of my body and of my soule, whiche I holde of thee nobly, as of my souerain lorde and god: with alle the goodes natural, spiritual, and temporal, that I haue and that euer I hadde: and that I entende to haue of thee in thys worlde here and in that other: and wyth al my hert I remercye and thanke thee. And in the sygne of recognisaunce and knowleche, I praye (*paye?*) to thee thys lytel tribute on the mornyng, and on the euenyng thys: that I adoure and worship thee with hert and mouth, in feith, in hope and in charite, wyth thys lytel oryson and prayer, whyche alle appertey-neth to thy blessid maieste, seignorie and diuinite, and humbly require thee of thre thynges. The fyrst, is mercy and forgyueness of as many euylles and vyllain synnes, as I haue doon and commysed in thyme passed agenst thy wylle. The secounde, plese thee to gyue me grace, that I may serue thee and fulfille thy com-maundementis, withoute to renue ne to falle in to dedly synne. The thyrd is, that at my deth and at my gret nede wylt socoure me: and gyue me grace that I may haue remembraunce of the blessid passion, and contricion of my synnes: and that I may deye in thyn holy faith, and finably may com to the glorie eternal, wyth alle the sainctes of heuen. Amen.

O Lord god almyghty, al seeing, al thinges know-yng: wysedom and sapience of al thing: I, poure synner, make thys day in despite of the fende of helle, protestation, that yf aduenture bi ony temptacion, de-ception, or variacyon comyng by sorowe or peyne or seknesse or by ony feblenesse of body: or by ony other occasion, whatsomeuer it be, that I falle or declyne in peril of my soule, or preiudyce of my helthe, or in er-

rour of the holy faith catholike: In the whiche I was regenerate in the holy fonte of baptesme. Lord god, in good minde, in which I hold me nowe by thy grace (wherof wyth al my hert I thanke thee) that errour wyth my power I resiste, and here renounce, and of the same me confesse, in protestyng that I wyll lyue and deye in the fayth of holy chirch our moder, and thin espouse. And in wytnesse of this confession and protestation, and in despite of the fend of helle, I offre to thee the Credo, in whyche alle veryte and trouthe is conteyned. And to thee I recommaunde my soule, my feythe, my lyf and my deth. Amen. Credo in Deum.

The Prayer of Saint Thomas of Aquine.[2]

THE prayer of Saynt Thomas of Aquyne, translatyd oute of latyn ynto Englyshe, by the moste exselent Prynces, Mary, doughter to the moste hygh and myghty Prynce and Prynces kyng Henry the viii. and Quene Kateryn hys wyfe. In the yere of oure lorde god M.cccccxxvii: And the xi. yere of here age.

O MERCYFULL God, graunte me to couyt wyth an ardent mynde, those thingys whiche may please the, to serche them wysely, to know them truly, and to fulfyll them perfytely, to the laude and glory of thy name. Order my lyuyng, that I may do that whiche thou requirest of me, and geue me grace that I may know yt and haue wyll and powre to do it, and that I may obtayne those thingis, whiche be moste conuenient for my sowle. Good Lorde, make my way sure and streight to the, that I fayle not betwene prosperite and aduersyte, but that in prosperous thingis I may geue the thankys, and in aduersite be pacient: soo that I be not lyfte wyth

---

[2] The following prayer is written upon the two leaves, originally blank, at the end of the MS. Horæ, in my possession, which contains several Royal Autographs, and of which I have given an account in the Dissertation on the Service Books. Below the prayer, is a short sentence, in the handwriting of Mary, signed "Marye," probably followed by "princesse" which has been erased; as well as the words "Prynces" and "Queen Kateryn hys wyfe," in the title to the Prayer: but fortunately these last are still legible through the ink, with which they have been blotted.

the oon, nor oppressid with thother: and that I may reioyse yn nothing but in this whiche movith me to the, nor be sory for nothing but for those whiche drawith me frome the: Desiring to please nobody, nor fering to displese anny besidis the. Lorde, let all worldly thingis be vile to me, for the: and that all thi thingis be dere to me. And thou, good Lorde, moost speciall above them all. Let me be wery withe that Joye whiche is withoute the, and let me desire nothing besidis the. Let the labor delite me whiche is for the, and let all the rest wery me whiche is not in the. Make me to lyfte my harte oftyntymys to the: and when I fall, make me to think and be sory with a stedfast purpose of amendement. My God, make me humble withoute faynyng, mery withoute lyghtnes, Sade withoute mystruste. Sobir withoute dulnes: Fearing withoute dysparacion: Gentill withoute doblenes: Trusting in the withoute presumpcyon: Telling my neybors fawtis withoute mokking: Obedyent withoute arguyng: Pacient withoute grutching: And pure without corrupcion. My most louyng Lorde and God, geue me a waking hart, that no curyous thought withdrawe me frome the. Let it be so strong, that no unworthy affeccion drawe me bakwarde: So stable, that no tribulacion breke it: And so free, that no electyon by vyolence make anny chalenge to it. My Lorde God, graunt me wytt, to know the: Dilygence, to seke the: Wisedome, to finde the: Conuersacion, to please the: Contynuance, to loke for the: and fynally Hope, to enbrace the: by thi penaunce here to be ponysshid, and in oure wey to use thi benefittis by thy grace. And in heuyn, through thi glory, to haue delyte in thy Joies and rewardys. Amen.

Prayers to the Proper Angel.

In the Salisbury Horæ and Prymers, is commonly to be found an Office to the "Proper Angel." That is, prayers addressed to the invisible Being, who is supposed to be ever attendant upon individual Christians, as their guardian and protector; and advocate also before the Almighty Father. So our Blessed Lord Himself has spoken: "Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of My Father which is in Heaven." *S. Matt.* c. xviij. v. 10.

I shall add no further observations: but extract, leaving the reader to his own judgment, first, this Office from the Horæ ad usum Sarum, *edit.* 1531: in my possession: and next, two Prayers to the Proper Angel, from MSS. in the Library of the British Museum.

¶ *A prayer to thy proper aungel. Antiphona.*

ANGELE qui meus es custos, pietate superna:
Me tibi commissum, salva, defende, guberna.
O tu dulcis angele, qui mecum moraris,
Licet personaliter mecum non loquaris:
Animam cum corpore precor tuearis,
Tuum hoc est officium, ad quod assignaris.

Vers. O beate angele, nuntie Dei nostri.

Resp. Actus meos regula ad votum Dei altissimi.

Oratio. Deus, qui sanctorum angelorum tuorum aliquos tibi benigne concedis assistere: et aliquos jubes hic in terris hominibus misericorditer ministrare, concede propitius: sic angelum mihi commissum ad custodiam me in bonis dirigere, ad virtutes assidue excitare, et a peccatorum voragine potentissime liberare, quatenus in districto judicio quando fiet unum ovile homi-

num ac etiam angelorum, sub tanto pastore merear inter sui gregis pecora numerari. Per.

¶ *An other prayer to thy proper aungell.*

O SANCTE angele Dei, minister cœlestis imperii, cui Deus omnipotens mei custodiam deputavit: per majestatem ejus et pietatem te humiliter deprecor, ut custodias animam meam et corpus meum: et omnes sensus meos a pravis et illicitis desideriis: a noxiis, vanis, et immundis cogitationibus, et ab illusionibus malignorum spirituum: a pollutione mentis et corporis: et ab insidiis inimicorum meorum visibilium et invisibilium quærentium animam meam: et sis mihi protector tutus, ubicunque iero diebus ac noctibus, horis atque momentis, et conserva me in mundo opere: et confirma me in timore et amore Jesu Christi cum sanctis desideriis: et post hanc miseram et caducam vitam perduc animam meam ad æternam felicitatem: ubi cum Deo et omnibus sanctis gaudeat sine fine: præstante Domino nostro Jesu Christo: cui est honor et gloria in sæculorum sæcula. Amen.

To the propre angell a devoute prayer.[3]

OH Gloriouse angell, to whom our blessyd lord of his most mercyfull grace hath taken me to kepe: to thee, I, synful creature, crye and calle, with hertely mynde, besechyng the ever to be singuler comfort to me in all my nede. Suffer me never to be over come with tentacyon or synful dede, but helpe me, that by grace I may ever in virtuous livynge procede. At the hour of my deth be present, that my gostly enemy in

[3] Harleian MS. 2445. *fol.* 134.

me have noo power. And after bryng me to the blysse, where ever with the I may lyve and prayse our Saviour. Amen.

A Prayer to the Proper Angel.[4]

A GOOD Curtyes aungell ordyned to my governale, I knowe wele my feblenes and my unkonnyng. Also wel I wote that strength have I none to do Goddes servyce, but only of his grace, and of your besy kepyng. The connynge I have cometh no thynge of me, but what God wyll sende me be your good entysynge. Now good gracyous aungell, I aske you lowely mercy, for lytell hede I have takyn of your good besynes, but now I thanke you as I can, with full herte besechyng you that ye kepe me truely this day, and evermore, slepynge and wakyng with syker defendyng and your holy techeynge. Defend me and kepe me from bodely hermes, defende me and kepe me from goostly perelys, to goddes worchippe and savyng of my soule. Teche me and wysshe me my wyttes for to dyspende, most to goddes worchipe and pleasynge, fede me with devocyon and savour of goostly swetnes, conforte me whan nede is ayenst my ghoostly enemes, and suffre me not to lese thi grace that ys grantyd me, but of your worthy offyce kepe me in goddes servyce to my lyves hende. And after the passynge of the body, presente my soule unto the mercyfull god: for though I fall alday by myn owne freelte, thou I take in wyttnes that ever I hope in mercy. Gladly wolde I worship the and i myght to you: lykyng therefore god to worship for you, thou also in hym after his holy techeyng, I thank hym with holy prayer.

---

[4] Harleian MS. 2445. *fol.* 94.

Form of Confession.[1]

¶ Here folowth certayne questyons, what is synne, with the ordre and forme of confessyon.

FYRST: what is penitence?

Penitence is the emendacyon of the lyfe, with inwarde contricyon of hert for the synne committed: with a full purpose neuer to do the synne agayn.

¶. What is the effect of penitence?

Penitence maketh aungelles gladde: justyfyeth wyketh personnes: calleth agayn the goodnes lost: et draweth mankynde unto everlastynge lyfe.

¶. How many necessary thynges belonge to penitence?

Five.

¶ Which ben they?

Hope of forgyuenes: contricyon of herte: confessyon of the faute: fulfyllyng of such thynges as the

---

[1] These questions and Order of Confession are taken from a "Prymer of Salysbury vse, —— — newly enprynted at Rowen. M. ccccc.xxxviij." 8vo. In my possession. It is not uncommon, and may be found in several Editions of about the same date.

I have corrected one or two typographical errors: the "et" for "and" is frequent in books of the kind, printed abroad, and (as before) I have not altered it. One liberty I have taken with the text, viz. to omit a short passage from the form of Confession of Lechery. It is not material, or even if some may think so, there seemed to be no absolute necessity for reprinting every word in such a case as this.

preest shall commaunde et enjoyne: et utterly to forsake synne.

¶. How is synne auoyded?

By auoydynge occasyon thereof: as is pleasure: the beholdynge of the wanton playes: euyll company: and such other.

¶. Who shall neuer be forgyuen?

He that forgyueth not to other: and he that to his power wyll not restore agayne thynges wrongfully taken.

¶ How prouest thou that?

For it is sayed in the Pater noster, Dimitte nobis debita nostra, sicut et nos dimittimus debitoribus nostris. Good lorde forgyue us as we forgyue. And Saynt Augustin sayth: Non dimittit peccatum nisi restituat ablatum. The synne is neuer forgyuen tyll the thynge wrongfully taken be restored. Therfore whan we offende in worde or in dede, we ougth to our power make satisfaccion. And what euyll wyll: malyce: or hatred we haue conceyued agaynst ony, we sholde put it out of our mynde: to the ende that our confessyon may be acceptable to god.

¶. What is confessyon?

Confessyon is the declaracyon of synne before a preest: or any other in necessite.

¶. Under what maner ougth the confessyon be?

True: of thy propre synnes, hole: spedefull: ofte sure: manerly: voluntarely: clere: wyth suche deliberacyon, that it may playnly be understande, and with so grete contrycyon that it may make the sory, and heuy to have committed those synnes: fully myndynge never to retourne to theym agayne, and so forthe surely purposynge to do penaunce.

¶. What sholde I do, willyng to be confessed?

Before all thynges in thy bendde chambre or other

secrete place, moche and often tymes thynke by thy selfe: where: how: whan: with whome, how many tymes, and how enormely thou hast synned: wether in spekynge, consente, wyll, or dede: what good dede thou lefte wiche thou oughtest to have done. Nor it is not sufficyent to confesse the a lyer: but thou muste hole expresse what yll hath folowed upon that lye. Nor thou shalt not onely say, I have synned in glotony, but thou must tell how moche, wether thou were dronken, or dydest vomyte, &c. in what place it was, and how oft. And whan thou diligently by thyselfe hast discussed and considered all thynges, than go thou to the preest with grete reverence, and not as thou woldest tele a tale. And after the sygne of the crosse made upon thy brest, say. Benedecite. Than after a fewe wordes speken of the preest, thou shalt procede in this maner. Confiteor Deo Cœli, etc.: tyll thou come to mea culpa. Than begynde to declare how thou hast synned. Fyrst in thought, after in spekynge: lastely, in warke and omyssion. In warke in the seven deedly synnes, in the synnes agaynst the holy goost. etc. Omyssion in the commaundementes and warkes of mercy. etc.

¶. What is synne?

There are two latyn wordes for synne, one called peccatum, that other delictum. Peccatum is the synne whan we be dysobedient to the commaundementes of god. Delictum is the synne whan we leave a good warke undone, the whiche we ought to have done: but the difference of these two latyn wordes are almoost confounded.

¶. How many maner of synnes are there?

Thre. Orygynall synnes of our holy father, Adam, whiche is put alwaye by baptym. Veniall, redy al-

waye to be forgyuen, also without confessyon. Mortall synne, whiche without confessyon and penaunce ledeth man to euerlastynge dethe.

¶. How many mortale synnes ben there?

Seuen. Pryde, wrathe, enuy, glotony, lechery, slouth, and couetyse.

¶. Whiche ben the synnes agaynst the holy goost?

Pertinacite, stryuynge agaynst trinyte: bycause god is mercyfull to synners: despere of the forgyueness of god: obstynacyon in euyll hatred and enuy of thy neyghbours vertue: inuidence despysynge of penaunce.

¶. Whiche ben synnes causyng euylles for to be done?

Irritacyon, consent, counsell, laudacyon, permissyon, socoure, and also participacyon.

¶. Whiche ben the synnes cryenge before god for vengaunce?

Manslaughter, synne agaynst nature, oppressyon of poore people, and withholdynge of dettes.

¶. Whiche ben the circumstaunces augmentynge synnes?

Ordre, tyme, scyence, age, condicyon, nombre, abydynge, abondaunce, cause, maner, dignyte, and weyke resistence. etc.

¶. And than begynne your confessyon after, in this maner.

¶. The forme of confessyon.

Fyrst, I knowlege my selfe gylty unto Almyghty God, unto our lady saynt Mary: and to all the company of heuen: and to you my goostly father: that syth the tyme of my laste confessyon, I haue offended my lord God greuously, and specially in the seuen deedly synnes.

¶ Pryde.

I haue synned in pryde of herte, not lowly thankynge

God of gyftes and connynge whiche he hath lent me. Also I haue synned in pryde of clotynge: in strength: in eloquence: in beaute: in proude wordes. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Enuy.

¶. Also I haue synned in enuy, herynge ony man more praysed than I, or better cherisshed with his soueravne, than I, or he had more prosperyte than I, and whan I have mys-answered myn euen chrysten reioysynge. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Wrathe.

¶. Also I haue synned in wrathe: as in rygour of herte agaynst myn euen crysten: whether it were lytell mater or greate, and for euery worde I wylled to be auenged on them and answered them with euyll wordes: and ofte smyten them. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Slouthe.

¶. Also I haue synned in slouthe: and specyally in heuynes of hert: and delyted me in idle thoughtes and ymaginacyons of the world and my flesshe, not thankynge God of his benefyte, neyther beynge sory for my synnes, nor occupyed my selfe in good prayers nor holy meditacyons, for the comforte of my soule. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Couetyse.

¶. Also I haue synned in couetyse by unlefull desyre of worldly goodes, in misspendynge and unreasonably kepyng of theym: and I haue ouermoche desyred welth and prosperite, and more worldly worshyp and richesse than I had, and grutched at tribulacyons, aduersyte and pouerte. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Glotony.

¶. Also I haue synned in glotony by unreasonable

lustes of metes and drynkes, more for flesshely luste than for bodyly sustenaunce, and I haue done grete excesse of metes and drynkes, so that nature mygth not ber it, wherby I was the worse dysposed to serve my lorde God, and the more styred to synne, wrath, and wrethchednes. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Lechery.

¶. Also I haue synned in lechery, by thought of fylthy lustes and unclennes, sometyme in dede done. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. The .x. commaundementes.

¶. Also I haue synned in brekynge of the .x. commaundementes. I haue not loued my lorde God aboue all thynge, nor my neygbours as myselfe. I haue customably sworne by my lorde God, by his name in vayne, by his swete body, and his sayntes all. I haue not halowed the feestes and holy dayes commaunded by the cyrche. I haue not done dewe reverence to my fader and moder, nor to my goostly fader, nor folowed theyr techynge. I haue synned in backbytynge myn euen cristen, in appayringe of theyr good name and defylynge them with my wordes. I have harmed my neygbours, takynge theyr goodes agaynst theyr wyll by wronge. I haue synned flesshely with persones that ben wedded and other moo, and more wolde yf I myght haue had tyme and place. I haue borne fals wytnes agaynst myn euen christen. I haue coveyted to haue my neyghbours wyfe, doughter or seruaunt, and wolde yf I had myght. I haue inordinatly coueyted the goodes of my neyghbours, contrary to the lawes of God. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. The .v. wyttes.

¶. Ferthermore I haue synned in myspendyng of my .v. wyttes, that is to say, in syght of eyen, tastynge

of mouth, herynge of eres, smellynge of nose, touchynge of handes and fete, and with other membres of the body. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. The .vii. werkes of mercy bodyly.

¶. Also I haue synned, in not fulfyllynge of the .vii. werkes of mercy bodyly, by wyll, power and dede. I haue not clothed the naked. I haue not gyuen drynke to the thyrsty. I haue not fedde the hungry. I haue not visited the prisoners and the seke. I haue not departed of my goodes to the poore. I haue not harboured the harborlesse. I haue not buryed the deed, accordyng to the commaundementes of God. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. The .vii. werkes of mercy goostly.

¶. Also I haue synned in not fulfyllyng the .vii. werkes of mercy spirytuall. I haue not gyuen conseyle to them that had nede. I haue not taught the ignoraunt. I haue not discretely correked them that had offended. I haue not conforted them that haue ben in heuynes. I haue not forgyuen them that haue mysdone or myssayd by me. I haue not pacyently suffred them that haue reproued me. I haue not deuoutly prayed to God for my neyghbour, to gyue hym grace to amende his synfull lyuynge, and continue in vertue.

¶. The .vii. gyftes of the holy goost.

¶. Also I haue not used the gyftes of the holy Goost to the honour of God: as the gyfte of understandynge: the gyfte of wysdome: the gyfte of counseyle: the gyfte of science: the gyfte of strength: the gyfte of pyte: and the gyfte of drede. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. The .vii. sacramentes.

¶. Also I haue not gyuen tankes to our Lorde for

the .vii. sacramentes. As the sacrament of baptym: of confirmation: of penaunce: of the body of our Lorde: of wedlocke: of preesthode: and of enelynge. Wherof, beynge repentaunt, I cry God mercy.

¶. The .viii. beatitudes.

¶. Also I haue not disposed me to the .viii. beatitudes: as pouerte of spiryte, perfyte mekenes in aduersite, perfyte mekenes in prosperyte, lust of ryghtwysnesse, perfyte mercy, clennesse of hert, peas in desyre, ioyful suffraunce of persecucyon in the cause of vertue. Wherof I cry God mercy.

¶. Of these and all other: knowen and not knowen, that euer I dyde, syth I was borne unto this daye, I aske God mercy: and moost mercyfull Lorde God, I yelde me gylty unto the, and utterly put me unto thy grace, pyte and mercy: and I praye you, my goostly fader, to be bettwene my synne and me: that God of his mercy forgyue me for this lowely confessyon, that I may be frede from my goostly ennemy, and optayn the endles blysse that God hath bought me to. Ideo deprecor, etc.

A compendius forme of dayly confessions.[2]

CONFITEOR Deo etc. cogitatione, locutione, opere et omissione. Specyally I haske God mercy that I haue not kepytt his commandments, and the councellis of the ospell, nott lowyd hym, dred hym, and wirshippd hym, s I awght to do with my hole hart, mynde and wyll, nd strengges, with body and sawle, aboue all creaturs: ıot thangkyd hym of his benefetts, and the grace that ıe hays gyffyn vnto me, as I shulde haue doyn.

¶ Also that I haue nott luffyd my bretherne and myn wyn crystyn, dewly after the order of charite.

¶ Also that I haue not kepyd the statuts of oure rder: specyally the hede vowes of religion. In forsakyn myn awne wyll be true obedience, cleyn chastyte, and wylfull pouerte, with all other observance of the order as syght, Sylence and cell, the stall and bell, Inclinacyons, veneis and prostracyons: nor byn so obediant to my sowerayns and my bretherne as schuld be, nor to thayr concellys, and techyngs, nor sufferd thayme pacyently for Godds sake.

¶ Also in the vij dedly synnys and in the branches of thayme: first of pride, I haue exaltyd my selffe in the gudds of grace, forton and nature, and reputyd my selffe aboue myn astate and vertu, and styrrynges of wayne glorie and of all other spices of pride. I aske

[2] MS. Bibl. Cott. Nero A. 3. p. 186. *b*.

god mercy. In ire and enuy, not so charitabbyl and sufferants as I schuld be. &c. Also in couats, I haue hayd dysordynate luff to warldly gudds, and honors. &c.

¶ In glotony, I haue nott kapyd so dew tyme and messure in etyng and drynkyng, bot foloyng my carnall sensualite with more delectacyon and excesse than I aught to do, I aske god mercy. In sclawths, the service of god and oure lady I haue hard, sayd, songyn, necligently and vndewowtly, and mayd mony defawts. And my mynd and hart ofte tymes withdrawyn thar fro, by ymaginacyons of vice and wanyte. &c. Also vyle styrrynges of lechery, vncleyn thoghts and delectacyons, that I haue nott laburet agayne so sone and perfytly as I aught to do. I aske god mercy. &c. The vij warks of mercy, bodely and gostly, after my power and astate. I haue nott fulfyllyd specyally nor occupyed my tyme in prayer, meditacyon, lecture and gud operacyon, as I myght haue doyn. I aske god mercy.

¶ The vij sacraments of holy churche, I haue not reuerently mynisteryt, and receywyd. I aske god mercy. &c. And specyally at masse, not treytinge that holy sacrament with so gret dewoycyon, dred and reuerence, nor prayed so dewoytly for oure founders, frendys and benefactors, and all other qwyke and dede as I aught to do. I aske god mercy. &c. And of all forgettyn synnys, and forgettyn penance, I aske god mercy.

¶ And where I haue offendyd in any artikyll of the faythe of holy churche, I aske God mercy. Also my v. wytts that I haue myspendyd. And of all ydyll words that I haue spokyn, or sylence brokyn lesse or

more, at vnconvenyent tyme and place with bretherne or seculers. &c. I aske god mercy. Of these and of all other, as farre as god knawys me gyltye, I knawe my selffe gylty, and I aske god mercy, oure lady sanct mary, and all the courts of hewyn. Et te pater orare pro me.

Alia nota de confessione.[3]

AFTER the sayng of sanct Bernarde and other holy doctors, when any man vsyth to confesse dayly or ofte tymes, he shulde nott make a longe confession, but short, of syche as hys conscience is most grewyde with. And first of dydly synnys, and thoo that he is in dowt, whether they be dedly or weniall: and secundly of suche wenyall syns in generall that can nott well be expressyd specyally, as thes be: ydyll words, vane thoghts, necligence, dulnes in redyng or prayng, losse of tyme, distraccyon of hart or wandyng mynd in sayng his service or other prayers vnthankfullnes of the gudnes of god, more besy for the body then nede ware, lyght judging of other men, lyght suspicyon, to be nott content with all that god dothe. And nott to vse the grace and gyfts that god hathe gyffyn hym, with other suche that can not be flede and well forborne, of a febyll and a wake sawle. When it suffers suche agayns it wyll, they are bott lyght and veniall. Neverlesse thay wolde be confessyd in generall. etc.

---

[3] From the same MS.

Confiteor Deo cœli. &c.[4]

I KNOWLECHE to God of heuene, and vnto the blessid Marye, and vnto alle his halewis: and unto thee, fadre, for that I wreche synner, haue synned to moche, in thenking, spekyng, delityng, consentynge, in siȝte, worde, and work: blame, thoruȝ my greatest blame. Therefore I preye the, blessid virgyne Marye, and alle the halowes of God, and thee, fadre, preye for me vnto God, that he haue mercy of me.

Misereatur tui. &c. The alle myȝty God haue mercy of thee, and forȝeue to thee alle thy synnes: delyuere thee of alle yuele: saue and conferme thee in euery good werk: and lede thee to aylastyng lif: so mote it be. Amen.

---

[4] From the *Douce* MS. 246. in the Bodleian Library.

A recommendation to God at night.[5]

I*N manus tuas.* Lord, I bitake in to thine hondes, and in to thine hondis (*sic*) of thine halwen, in this nyght my soule and my bodi, myne bretheren and myne sustren, ıe frendes, myne cosines, myne kynrede, my goode es doares, and alle cristen folk: kepe vs, lord, this ht, bi the medes and the prayeres of the blessede rde marie, and of alle halwen, fram vices and ertises, fram sinnes and fram the fendes fondinges, fram the sodayn deth, and the peynes of helle. ghte myne herte of the holi gost, and of thin holi ce: and make me for to ben more bouxom to thi ıaundemens, and let me neuere more ben be departed the: so be it.

From MS. "S. 30." in S. John's College, Cambridge: of the . cent.

he Form of the Greater Excommunication.

The Form of the Greater Excommunication.[1]

Isti sunt generales articuli majoris excommunicationis in lingua materna, et dicantur hoc modo.

GODEMEN and wymmen, it is ordeyned by the counseil of all holi chirche: First of our holy fader the pope of Rome, and his cardinalis, and all his counseil, sithen of all archebisshopes and all the clergie, that every man of holy chirche that hath soule for to kepe, sholde shewe among them foure sithe bi yere, the articles that ben writen in the general sentence, that is for to seyn, the pointhes that longen to the great curs: that on is the fyrst sonday of Advent, that other is the first sonday of lenten, and the nexte sonday after Witsonday, and the first sonday after the assumpcyon of our lady.

Of two maner of cursinge, holy chirche telleth: that on is cal'd the lesse curs, that other is cal'd the more curs: and this moste openly be taught unto lewed men, that they may knowe perfitly the michef therof, that no man sholde have matere to excuse him by.

Wherfor ye shal understande atte the begynnyng that this worde, cursynge, is thus miche to say: as a departinge fro God and all goode workes. That, we call

---

[1] From a copy of the Sarum Manual in the Bodleian Library. 4to. Paris. Regnault. 1530.

the lesse curs, is of this strength, that every man and woman that falleth ther inne, it depertet them fro all the sacramentis that ben in holy chirche, that they may none of them recyue till that thei ben asoiled.

¶ The more curs is miche wers, and is of this strength: for it deperteth a man fro God, and fro holy chirche, and also fro the companie of all christen folk, neuer to be saued be the passion of Crist, ne to be holpen by the sacramentis that ben done in holy chirche, ne to have part in prayer with no cristen man, as witnesseth wel seynt Austyn.

Clerkes seyn that a child byfore it be cristned, it hath a wikked spirit dwelling in the soule. The wiche wikkede spirit is conjured, and cast out thorough prayers of the prest, by fore the chirche dore whanne it shal be cristned: the wiche sacrament of bapteme is ground and begynnyng of all sacramentis, as was verely betokned in the passion of our Lorde Jesu Crist; by water that ran out of his syde, whan al his blod was gon: so that by the sacrament of bapteme he is mad Godes child, and he receiveth there part of the passion of Crist, and part of al sacramentis and prayers that ben don in holi chirche: and also he receyveth part of al gode dedis that be done among al cristen folk: and yf he holde unto God's covenant that he maketh there, for to have a dwellyng place for evere in the blisse of heven: but what tyme he trespasseth so ageynste the lawe of God, that he is worthy to be accursed of holy chirche, than is he departhet from God and all goode werkes: and he is than delyvered agaen unto the fend of hell, for to putte hym fro his synne in the payene withouten ende. And the fire is nothyng in all this worlde that a cristen man ought so gretly for to drede, as for to falle by any waye in to the sen-

tence of cursinge, the which departeth hym fro God, that is Fader, and fro holy chirche his moder.

Also cursinge is cleped the sword of holy chirche: For right as that the strok of the sword, it fleith and depertith the lyf fro the bodi; right so the strok of this goostly sword, it deperteth and doth away god fro a man or a woman wich that is acursed. That is, the lyf of their soules, that thei and their werkes be evermore dede after: but if (*unless*) they have specyall grace of God, for to amende them here. For a many clerkes prove that at the day of dome, and (*if*) our lady wolde with saynt Johan baptist, and all that ben in heven, knele downe all at ones before the face of God, thei shulde not in that time through prayer of them all, delyuer the soule of a man or of a woman that dyeth in dedly synne. For that were expres ageynste the holy gospelles, were crist saith hymselfe, that he shal truly geve every man there right as he hath deserved here.

¶ And if the day of dome shall be so harde with all tho that dye in any dedly synne, what shall then betyde of them in that same tyme, that be founden openly acursed of God and holy chirche? In this grete perilous damnacion of soule, ben all tho men and women that I shall spek of.

¶ So that first and formest, we denounce acurse, all tho that holy chirche folsli depriven of any right or profyt, either by law writen, or elles by good custom which hath ben holden and used of old tyme: and in this poynt falleth .III. maner of folk: first all tho that steleth holy chirche goodes in what place so they ben don for to kepe: Or elles that stele unhalowed thynges, out of holy place, or thinges that ben halowed out of place unhalowed, and all tho that wytyngly breke and

destroye any poynt of fredom that longeth to holy chirche: and this is nought all onely understand of the fredomes that longen generaly to all holy chirche, but also of other special fredomes, which that some chirche hath more one than an other.

¶ The thridde point is, that all tho ben acursed that purchase wrytes or letters of any lewed (*lay*) court, for to lette (*to hinder*) the processe of the lawe of holy chirche, of causes that longen skilfuly unto Cristene court, the wich I shulde nought be demed (*judged*) by, nor other lawe: and all tho that lette archebisshop, or any other, that hath jurediccion and power by the lawe of holy chirche: that they maye nought visyte their sogettes, or dar nought use their lawe for to amende the soules of them that they have to kepe: and all tho, that falsly flen a wey fro o place to an other, that holy chirche may nought chastise them, ne rewle them as he sholde.

Also god and holy chyrche accurseth all tho, that leye hand in violence on prest or clerk, on any man or woman of religion, but yf it be that they may nought elles saue them selves, or elles that it be in certeyn poyntes that the lawe gevith leue.

Also we denounce all tho acursed, that maliciousli stele or destroye the goodes, that longeth to manere, or to graunges of any men or women of religion, or of archebisshop, of bisshop, other of any other place of mennes of holy chirche, wythout special leve of them that have the goodes to keepe.

Also tho that falsly arreste, or by any way take or enpresoun or destresse men of holy chirche: wher thourought they forsake here benefices for mechef: or whenne they have apeled to the court of Rome, or elles ben somoned theyder by citacion, or to any other

court, all tho be acursed that lette them to pursue their right, and all that therto geue help or any maner counseil.

Also all tho ben acursed, be they never so grete, that procure or geve leve or commaunde, any other to sle, or to mayme them, or to bete: or by any other wey to greve any ordenarye, or juge of the lawe of holy chirche, in body or in here goodes, for als myche as he gave lawful sentence, of suspendinge, or coursynge, or of interdytynge, agen kyng or prince, meir, sherreve, or bayly: or agenst any other of what stat so they be, but yf thei make amendes wyth inne the .viii. dayes.

And also tho ben acursed, that use suche mennes leve or don here commaundementes, ne they may nought ben asoiled but by the court of Rome.

And also all tho be thei nevere so grete, the wiche that ben suspened, and don out of holy chirche, or elles ben paraventure openly acursed, yf they make by strengthe, or constreyne by any wey any manere of ordynarie, that longeth to holy chyrche, eyther hym that suspendede them or acursed them, or elles any other, or for drede, or for manace, or any other point for to asoyle them of that sentence ageyns his wille: first an formest that absolucion is nought, and all suche ben acursed in the grete curs.

And also tho that have any temporal lordshyp, and forbede here soget by manas or by peyne, that thei shal nought selle chafare that they use, unto prelatis, ne men of holy chirche, ne bye no thing of them that they have to selle.

These poyntes ther ben, and also many other, that often ful gretly greve and anoye men of holy chirche: of whyche all the doeres and mainteners falle in thys grete curs, as witnesseth wel the lawe of God and holy

chyrche: but I trowe it be no nede to shewe mo often them here, and therfore I passe over atte thys tyme to speke of other pointes.

❡ Also all tho ben acursed by al holy chirche, that breke or destorble the unite and the pes: first of our lorde the kyng, and sythen of his kynne, by power, or by counseil, by word or by werk: or elles by any way to kerte (*to cast; to contrive*) or to compace hys deth, or any point of traytourie of hym or of his lond: and all tho that falsly withholde his heretayge or any other ryght, that hym ought lawfully to have: and all tho ben acursed, that geve mede, or elles take any manere geftes for to lette pes, and for to procure strif in any degre, other more or lasse among cristene folk.

❡ Also they ben acursed in hevinn and in erthe, that falsli forswere them upon the holydam:[2] and knowe wel that it is fals whenne they begynne to swere, in questes, or in acises or in any other fals cause: and all tho that hyre suche men, or make them to be hyred, or mayntene them, or teche them, eyther by word or werk, for to lette trewe matrymonye, or lawful herytage, or testament, or ought elles that is trewly ordeyned: and also all tho advokatis of lawe of holy chirche, that in plee of matrimonye, or any other trewe cause make wityngly, and with any semed false exceptions for to destroye, or lette, or taric a trewe cause, that it may nought spedly be discussed, and ended after the cours of lawe.

Also all tho ben acursed, that for hate or for mede,

---

[2] Somner says, from the Anglo-Saxon *Haligdome*, holy doom, or judgment: and this is far more probable, than the usual reference which the word is supposed by some to have, to the Blessed Virgin.

or any other encheson (*occasion*) sclaundre falsli, or defame any man or woman, so that they be brought fro good fame unto wykked, where for that thei haue nede to porge them bi the lawe and ben therfore gretly greved, and anoyed in body and in soule.

Also all tho ben acursed, in this gret sentence .IIII. time by yere, that for malice or for wretthe, of persoun, or of viker, or of parish prest, or elles of any other, wyth holde tithes or offringes fro there parisshe chirche, or any other right that it aught lawfuli to have, eyther by lawe writen, or elles bi goode custom, or turne them tho or do them in other place after there owne wylle, so that thei ben nought don to that same place thei shulde be.

¶ And all tho ben acursed that procure, or lette, by word or dede, any man or woman, for to do ther goode wylle and ther devocyon to God, and to holy chyrche ward.

¶ Nota. Also all tho men of religion, freres, and all other whiche that use to go aboute and preche goodes word, yf thei preche or teche any thyng pryuely or apertly, by any maner colour man or woman is right turned a wey ward, and hath the wers wylle for to paye hys thithes and his offringes, unto his parish chirche, all suche ben acursed by thys grete curs, as it is wryten in the lawe of holy chirche.

¶ And in that same place, the holy pope Clement the firste, with all his counseil, bi all the power that he hadde of God and holy chyrche, he amoyneth (*admonisheth*) and chargeth alle suche religious men, first and formest on peril of ther soules, and as they answere to God at the dredful day of dome, and also on peyne of endelles damnacyon, that they preche openly .VIII. sythes be yere, unto the commune peple,

for to make them to have consciens of ther tythes, and of other offrynges, unto ther parysh chirches: that is for to seye, the first Sonday of Lenten, and the fourthe and the laste Sonday of Lente, and in the feste of the ascension of our Lorde, and wyt Sonday. And in the nativyte of saynt Johan baptyst: Also in the festis of the assumpcion, and nativite of our lady, whanne they be required and beden of men of holy chirche, that kepe the place that thei preche inne: and that they do treuly therby sines to all that here them, for to enforme them and teche them by word and by ensample, that thei do treuthe in all poyntes unto theyr parish cherchis: And right so ben thei bounden, bi the same lawe and be the same peyne, for to do to all men and women, that they here ani schrifte of, or elles thei fall in to grete perile of soules that I spak of er. (*ere.*)

¶ And that crystene men and women be harde bounden on peyne of dedly synne, nought all onely be the ordenaunce of man, but first and formest be the ordenaunce and the commaundament of all myghty God them selfe, but in the olde lawe and also in the newe, for to paye trewly to God and holy chirche, the tenthe part of all maner of thinges that them have by yere; also wel the tenthe part of al maner encrese, that they winne trewly by the grace of God, both with here travaille and also with here craftes; also the tenthe part of al maner fysshes and foules and bestes both wilde and tame, and of al manere frutes that growe out of the erthe, wytnessed wel seynt Austyn in hys decret, as it is wryten in the lawe of holy chirche. And what veniaunce that our Lorde God taket upon thys world, by encheson of them that with nought paye ther tythes, and also for them that falsly tythe, and in what manere that our Lorde God hath

graunted .IIII. thinges to all them that trewly tithe: Telleth openly seynt Jerome, in the same cause and question I seide ere: and also seynt Austin in the same chapit. Also men of holy chirche have leve by Goddis lawe, for to acurse al tho by name that wyl nought paye ther tythes, as it is writen in many places in the lawe of holy chirche.

And also ye shal knowe wel that all tho ben acursed, that in vyolence drawe out any man or woman, that fleth for help and socure unto holy chirche: or elles out of any other place that is halowed, but in certein poyntes that the lawe geueth leve. Or lette them to have sustenaunce ther while thei ben there, and all tho that geve therto help or counseil.

¶ Also all tho ben acursed that lette or procure to lette the testament, and the laste wil of folk whan they deye, of thynges that ben ther owne, and that they maye skilfully bequethe bothe by lawe of holy chirche and by custome: whether it be testament of wyves, or of widedowes, or of any other wymmen: but al onely of theym that ben bounden, wher that it is ordeyned so by olde custome of the contre, and of them that ben bounden men to religion, the whiche shulde by lawe of holy chyrch have notyng of ther owne, and also that be sworne and charged with executoriis, and fulfille nought the dedes wil as ther charge axeth.

Also all tho ben acursed, what that evere thei be, that make statutes or any lawes or any other customes agenst the privileges, and the fredoms, and lawes that longeth to holy chirche, after suche statutes, and all tho that wytingly or wilfully write them or make to be write, but thei destroye them for evere more wythinne amonethe after.

Also tho seculer justices or juges, what that ever

thei be, be they never so grete, that ben put in office and have the lawe to kepe, whiche tyme and alse often as thei be prayed and required, for to do ther office in helpyng of tho folk that have suffred wronges and harmes ther be fore, but yf thei do trewthe and rightfulnes, by ther connyng, both in lerede and lewede, (*learned and ignorant*) and principally to men of holy chirche, as the lawe asketh and as ther office wolde, elles they ben acursed in this grete curs.

Also all tho seculer men whych that be reweleres and lederes of cytees, and of townes, yf thei make any unlefful taxes, or talages, or any exaccyones on prestes and clerkes, and men of holy chirche, and constreyne them by there lewed power, or elles by any way for to do, or destroye, the jurisdiccion of prelates of holy chirche, but yf thei leve suche doynge for evere, whych tyme that they be amonested lawfully therto, elles they ben acursed in thys grete curs, and may nought be assoyled or (*before*) thei have mad ful amendes, both to them that they have so greved, and also to holy chirche.

¶ Also tho all ben thus openly acursed, that ben wytingly wedde ayenst the lawe of God and of holy chirche in grees (*degrees*) that ben forbode, as in grees of consanguinyte or affynite, or of gossyphede: and all tho men and wommen that ben professed in any relygion, whych that is approved by the lawe of holy chirche, and brek out of ther ordre, and taken wyves or husbondes, and also prestes and clerkes that ben within holy ordres, that forsake ther ordre and ther degre, and put them to be maryed, and all that knowe in matrymonye, whan it shal be mad, any gret defaute or lettinge, but yf (*unless*) thei by some wey tell holy chirche ther of.

And also all tho men of religion, whether they be monk or chanon, or frere, or any ordre that ministre or geue any other mennes parichenes, either lered or lewed, any of these .III. sacramentis that I shal speke of, that is to seye; the holy sacrament of houslyng, or of anoynting, or elles of wedding; but yf they have special leve ther to of them that kepe the soules of tho parishes: or yf thei assoile any man or woman which that is acursed, eyther of the law of holy chirche writen, or elles of any ordinarie or juge that longeth tho holy chirche; or by any constitution provincial or synodal, whiche that archebisshop and bisshop make wyth the counseil of their clergye in help and emendement of tho soules that thei have special privilege, and leve ther to of the court of Rome, or elles yf they asoyle any man, a pena et a culpa, or any other gret poynt, which that is reserved: all suche be acursed by the lawe of holy chirche, and they may nought be assoyled but by the court of Rome. And ther in the same place, the pope commaundeth and bidden archebisshop and bisshop and all other ordinaries that longen to holy chirche, that wych tyme that they may wite, that any religious man hath trepassed in any of all these pointes, that they denounce him openly acursed fro day to day, in citees and in townes, wher folk ben most gadered, and that they ne cese nought, ne lette by no way, unto that they knowe that they be assoiled by the court of Rome. And also the pope amonesteth and chargeth all relygious men, first on peril of ther soules, and also on peyne of cursynge, that thei neither in sarmons, ne bakbite nought ne despise prelates ne men of holi chirche, ne that thei seye nought that thei have pardon, or privylege, or power more than they have, to deceyve their owne soules and other mennes

sothe: or yf ani of them be in place wher any testament is maad, that they procure nought unto them selfe ne unto theyr convent to goodes, that have ben falsly getten, or wyth holden, the wych moste nede be restored by the lawe of God: ne tythes, ne offrynges, ne other ryghtes that ben with holden falsli fro holi chirche: ne, nor other dettes that longen tyl other folk; all these poyntes ben writen in the cap. that I spak of, or the wych was mad by pope Clement the fyrst, and hys cardinales, and all hys general counseil; and it is put in lawe of holi chirche, in perpetuel mynde, to make all religious men aferd to do suche grete defautes, and for grete peynes and herde, we shall chastise them that vertu may nought teche.

Also ye shall knowe wel, that all tho ben accursed, whether thei be religious men or other, that preche, or procure privili, or apertli, any of other mennys paryshennes for to chese here sepulture and here biryenge amonges them, and for to leve and forsake the sepulture and the buriinge, that longeth unto there parishcherches, or elles yf any man or woman chese of there owe frewyll to be byried amonges men of religyon or in any other place, than in his owne paryshe. All so, all tho that procure them to make a vow ther to, or make them for to swere ony gret oth that thei shal nevere after chaunge that purpos, ne that wil, all such ben accursed in this grete sentence by pope Boneface the VIII. and his cardinales, and bi all the clergie and counseil of holi chirche in mynde for evere more. And ther the same pope Boneface, ordainet and juged with his counseil that all tho men and women, that thus chese them there sepulture bi procurement of any oth, or swere or make a vow ther to by other menes enformynge, that they be nought

buryed whan thei ben dede, neither in that place that they so chese, ne in none other place bote al only in hys owne paryshe chirche or chyrche yerd, wher he tok his sacramentis, ther whyle he was a lyve: And also all tho men religyous, and other that receyue any such man or woman in to there sepulture, but yf thei with inne .x. dayes fro the time that the cors is buried amonges them, take him up ageyn and restore the same cors unto his parish chyrche, wyth al maner profites and advantages that they receyve therfore; elles the chyrche or chirche yerd or what place that yt be, wher that cors is buried, it is suspended and enterdyted by the same lawe: and all tho that thus do, and all that procure therto, ben openly acursed, and may nought be asoiled but by the court of Rome. And suchen ben acursed also by pope Clemente the fifte, and by al his counseil.

And ther the same Pope Clement revoketh and destroieth all maner statutes, and privileges, wych that ben contrarie to any of all these poyntes: also what tyme that any chirche or chapel, or any holy place is suspended, or acursed, or elles interdited, either by sentence of lawe wryten, or elles by any laweful dome of any ordinarie, we denounce openly all tho acursed that constreyne any prest for to synge ther inne, or by rynging of belles, or by any other way maketh to here masse, that ben openly acursed by name, or elles interdyted.

¶ And also wanne any man of holy chirche by his commission doth out *(put out)* of holy chirche, or acurseth either man or woman, and amoneste him by name on holy chirche by halve, that they go out of chirche while that godde's service is in doynge; but yf *(unless)* they do his biddyng, they falleth in thys

grete curs: and al that mayntene them, or bidde them holde them stil in chirche, and none of these may be assoyled bote by the court of Rome.

Also all tho ben acursed, that maliciousli for wynnynge or for hatrede or any encheson, forsake for to fulfille the biddynge and the commandement of our Lorde the kyng, for to take them to prisone that ben openly acursed and laye there in. XL. dayes, and all tho that helpe them for to be delivered without assent and wytinge of them that acursed them, and un till thei have made amendes to God and to holy chirch.

Also whanne any chyrche is voide, al tho ben acursed, that put any debate or ple in the patronage, wher trough the verey patron is lette of his ryght.

Also tho that breke any point of the kinges greet chartre or chartre of the forest, in wiche chartre is writen the fredoms of this lond, that divers kynges have graunted to everi man: in the grete chartre ben .xxxv. pointes and the chartre of the forest comprehendith .xv. pointes; and all archebishops and bishops that longen to engelond have acurset all tho that breke wytingli any of all these pointes, the wych sentence of cursynge hath ben often confermed by the court of Rome.

And all tho ben acursed, that false *(forge)* the popes letters or is seel, or any other letters or seel that ben autentik, and all tho that them purchase, and all tho that use wytingly suche false purchased letters.

And also all tho ben acursed that stele, or destroye, or falsli with holde chartre, or testamentes, or any other maner letters, that longen til other men; wher for thei lese their heritage, or any right that thei shulde haue by lawe. And all tho that use false

weghtes, or false yerdes, or any other false mensures for to deceiue the peple with, and all tho that false the kinges moneye, or clippeth or maketh lasse bi cause of their profit.

¶ And also all tho that brek or brenne holy chirche, or any other place of religion, or do in holy chirche, or in any other holi place, any foul syn, wherfor it hath nede either to be newe halowed or elles to be reconciled.

¶ And all heretikes ben acursed, and all tho that mayntene heresie: and all tho that use symonie: and all usurers: and all tho that make whanne usure ys taken, that yt be nought restoret agen, and all tho that live on such craft: and all tho that be cursed bi name: and all tho that wilfully slee them selve.

¶ And none of all these may be buried amonge no christen folke, and all tho ben acursed that mayntene or defende any of them, either by word or dede.

Also we denounce acursed all open theves and robberes, and all that them receyve wytyngly, or gyue them help or counseil.

¶ And them that in violence drawe blod on her fader or moder, and this is understonde bothe of bodeli fader and moder, and goostly.

¶ And all tho that wylfully slee theyr owne chylde, or caste them a wey atte chyrches, or atte hospitales, or in any other place: and many other poyntes also longe unto thys greate sentence.

¶ But be autorite of our Lorde God Almighty, and our lady saynt Marie, and of all heven, of angeles and archangeles, patriarkes and prophetes, apostles and evangelistes, martyres, confessores and virgines, and also bi the power of all holi chirche, that our Lorde Jesu Christe gaue unto seynt Peter, we denounce all

tho openly acursed that we have rekened unto you, and all tho that mainten them in theyr sinnes, or geve them to help or counseil, so that they be departed fro God and al holi chirche, and that they haue no part of the passion of our Lord Jesu Christ, ne of no sacrament that is in holy chirche, ne no part of the prayer amonge cristine folke, but that thei ben acursed of God and holy chirche, fro the sole of the foot unto the crowne of the heed, slepinge and wakynge, sythynge and standinge, and in all their wordes and werkes, and but yf *(unless)* they have grace of God, for to amende them here by they lyve, for to dwelle in the peynes of hell for ever withouten ende: fiat, fiat. Amen.

Sequitur de absolutione, et modo et auctoritate absolvendi a sententia excommunicationis majore et minore. Et est sciendum, quod generaliter in forma confessionis sacramentalis prius est pœnitentia injungenda, et consequenter absolutio imponenda, sub hac forma.

Ego, auctoritate Dei Patris omnipotentis, et beatorum apostolorum Petri et Pauli, et officii mihi in hac parte commissi, absolvo te ab his peccatis mihi per te confessis, et ab aliis de quibus non recordaris. In nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti. Amen.

In const. oct. c. Quoniam cæca. *Hæc forma absolvendi traditur:*

Ego, auctoritate qua fungor, absolvo te a peccatis tuis de quibus es contritus et mihi confessus: et Dominus te absolvat. In nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti. Amen.

Et debet præmitti oratio, Misereatur tui omnipotens Deus, *ne forte effectus sacramenti impediatur ex parte pœnitentis.*

Et post absolutionem convenienter apponitur. In nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti. Amen. *Ad signandum, quod sacerdos non propria auctoritate absolvit, sed quasi minister: tamen hoc relinquitur sacerdotis arbitrio. Nec requiritur in absolutione manus impositio, quia hoc sacramentum non ordinatur ad exequendam aliquam excellentiam gratiæ, sed remissionem culpæ, et ideo magis competit crucis signatio, quia fuit instrumentum nostræ redemptionis.*

Absolutio a minore excommunicatione impendenda est sub hac forma. Excommunicatus excommunicatione minori, confiteatur se esse excommunicatum, et causam specialiter exprimat pro qua excommunicatus est, et petat se absolvi, et hoc a proprio sacerdote fieri potest.

Et debet sacerdos hæc verba vel similia dicere: Auctoritate qua fungor, absolvo te ab omni vinculo excommunicationis minoris: *Vel sic,* a vinculo excommunicationis qua ligatus es pro tali facto, *exprimendo illud factum in speciali;* et sacramentis ecclesiæ te restituo. In nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti. Amen.

Et potius est absolutio sic imponenda, cum verbo singularis numeri quam pluralis, secundum theolog. quamvis Hosti. aliter dicat.

In absolutione a majori excommunicatione sunt iiii. observanda. Primum est quod excommunicatus juret se stare mandatis ecclesiæ. Sed hoc juramentum non est de substantia absolutionis. Unde et si omittatur (quod tamen fieri non debet) non minus tenet absolutio. Porro de pueris an jurare debeant judicio relinquatur. Mulieres vero indubitanter jurare debent. Secundum est ut quis excommunicatus pro notaria offensa in aliquem non ab-

solvatur, nisi prius sufficiens emendatio præstetur. Pro occulta vero offensa, aut pro contumacia, sufficit juratoria cautio, ubi scilicet nullæ expensæ petuntur. Si vero expensæ petuntur vel satisfactio damni, non debet reus absolvi nisi satisfaciat si satisfacere valeat; et peccat qui talem absolvit: si tamen de facto absolvat, absolutus est, secundum W. Si autem emendationem facere non potest, debet absolvi: recepta prius ab eo idonea cautione scilicet fidejussoria, vel pignoratitia de satisfaciendo cum ad pinguiorem fortunam pervenerit. Quam si præstare non potest, saltem præstet juratoriam et absolvatur: talis quoque ad petitionem adversarii tenetur cedere bonis. Tertium est, quod excommunicatus absolvatur per eum qui tulit sententiam: vel per ejus superiorem, aut ab aliquo auctoritate alterius eorum, et per sacerdotem reconcilietur. Nam quamvis non sacerdos possit excommunicare et absolvere a sententia judiciali, tamen dicere debet absoluto ut ostendat se sacerdoti, qui ratione clavis ipsum absolvere debet, quantum ad solemnem reconciliationem et ecclesiæ satisfactionem: quia hæc in absolutione excommunicati requiruntur. Et si minor excommunicatio requirat episcopum vel proprium sacerdotem pro absolutione obtinenda, multo fortius hoc requiritur in majori, secundum Host.

¶ *Deinde consuetum est, ut fiat absolutio hoc modo. Excommunicatus, vestibus suis spoliatus, ponat se ante januas ecclesiæ prostratum, vel flexis genibus coram illo qui debet eum absolvere: qui absolvens alba vel superpellicio cum stola indutus, teneat virgam in manu sua, dicendo totum et integrum psalmum,* Miserere mei Deus secundum magnam misericordiam tuam, *cum* Gloria Patri. *Et* Sicut erat. *Interim verberando pœnitentem cum virga, videlicet percutiendo eum semel in quolibet versu, vel magis vel minus, lenius vel acrius secundum quantitatem delicti. Deinde finito psalmo dicat.*

Kyrie eleison.
Christe eleison.
Kyrie eleison.
Pater noster. Et ne nos.
Salvum fac servum tuum *vel* ancillam tuam, Domine.
Deus meus sperantem in te.
Nihil proficiat inimicus in eo *vel* in ea.
Et filius iniquitatis non apponat nocere ei.
Esto ei, Domine, turris fortitudinis.
A facie inimici.
Domine exaudi orationem meam.
Et clamor meus ad te veniat.
Dominus vobiscum.
Et cum spiritu tuo.
Oremus.

Deus cui proprium est misereri semper et parcere, suscipe deprecationem nostram: et hunc famulum tuum, *vel* hanc famulam tuam, quem, *vel* quam excommunicationis catena constringit, miseratio tuæ pietatis absolvat. Per Christum Dominum. Amen.

Deinde dicat absolvens sic:

Auctoritate Dei Patris omnipotentis, et beatorum apostolorum suorum Petri et Pauli, et ecclesiæ suæ sanctæ, et nostra, absolvimus te ab omni vinculo excommunicationis majoris quam incurristi pro tali facto, *exprimendo illud factum in speciali*, et restituimus te communioni et participationi ecclesiæ, et omnium fidelium, et ecclesiasticis sacramentis. In nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti. Amen.

Multa hic posita non sunt de essentia absolutionis sed de bene esse: et ponuntur hic ad instructionem simplicium sacerdotum. Quartum requisitum est, quod absolvens post absolutionem injungat absoluto rationabilia mandata. Nam si irrationabilia injungeret, posset appellare. Et

ciendum est quod in prædictis non intelligitur absolvens llicite communicare cum excommunicato : sed licite facit, uia hæc ad salutem animæ pertinent, et in his licitum st cum excommunicatis communicare seu participare, ec sententia incurritur.

¶ *Nota quod excommunicato a canone in sua absolutione principaliter injungendum est, sub juramento suo, quod contra canonem illum nunquam veniat. Videlicet incendiario, quod nunquam incendat nisi in bello justo. Et percussori clerici, quod nunquam percutiat nisi in casu licito, et ita de similibus. In quibusdam autem requiritur cautio quod de cætero talia non faciant.*

¶ *Item quando excommunicatus habet justum impedimentum ne possit accedere ad eum a quo de jure foret absolvendus, et propter periculum mortis, vel aliud simile absolvitur ab eo qui alias eum absolvere non posset, injungendum est ei ut, quam cito poterit, se præsentet ei qui de jure absolvere debuit vel consuetudine, recepturus mandatum ejus et satisfacturus. Nam aliter reincidit in eandem sententiam. Et eodem modo reincidunt absoluti a sede apostolica vel a legatis ejusdem sedis, quibus in absolutione injungitur ut ordinario vel alteri se præsentent pro pœnitentia suscipienda, et quod satisfaciant injuriam passis, et hoc non faciunt quam citius commode possunt. Item si quis absolverit aliquem de facto ab excommunicatione a qua de jure non potuit absolvere, cum hoc advertit, tenetur sic absolutum certificare de errore suo, et consulere quod impetret sibi absolutionem ab eo qui de jure absolvere potest.*

The Order of Consecration of Nuns.

e following order of the Benediction and Consecration of ns, is taken from a Manuscript in the Library of the Unisity of Cambridge. (Fol. Mm. 3. 13.) It is written upon um, sixteen leaves, and the entire volume is now reprinted.

)n the blank leaf at the beginning is written "Hic liber net ad monasterium monialium sanctæ mariæ in civitate ton. Ex dono Reverendi in Christo patris, Domini Ricardi c, ejusdem civitatis Episcopi, et dicti monasterii benefactoris cipui."

Bishop Fox was translated to Winchester from Durham in year 1500, and died Bishop of that See in 1528. The MS. probably written soon after the year 1500.

ndependent of those particulars which are not contained he Pontificals, and the curiosity of the English rubrics, the owing Order will be found to be highly interesting in many ects, and important as throwing much light upon the prac- and observances of the English Church in one of her most mn ancient offices. The reader will find in a few notes ch I have added, a collation sufficiently exact to enable to judge of the Order of this Office, in the Sarum and igor Pontificals, and in the MS. Pontifical formerly belong- to the Cathedral Church of St. Swithun in the same city Vinchester. As might be expected, in one or two points, re the following Order varies from the Sarum, it agrees the last-named Pontifical.

The Order of Consecration of Nuns.

THIS is the fourme and order of the cerimonies perteignyng to the solempne profession, benediction, and consecracion of holy virgyns. And thys consecracion may oonly be celebrate by a bisshop: and that vppon an holy and solempne day: that is to say, the Sonday or some other solempne feest.[1]

First, at the houre conuenient, the bisshop wyth his ministres indued and arrayed after their accustumable maner, shall come to the hygh aulter, and there shall the sayd bisshop say and perfourme the office of the masse, wyth *Gloria in excelsis*. And the collecte.

And when the collecte is sayd, and the bisshop sette

---

[1] "Ordo consecrationis sanctarum virginum, quæ in diebus solemnibus facienda est: videlicet, aut in epiphania Domini, aut in festis Beatæ Mariæ, aut Apostolorum, aut dominicis diebus, fiat hoc modo. Virgines Deo dicandæ post introitum missæ et collectam, priusquam legatur epistola, ante altare in albis vestibus, veniant lento gressu, et vultibus demissis, cantantes resp: *Audivi vocem.*" *Rubr. Pontif. Sar.* With which in the main, agrees the Winchester Pontifical. The Bangor MS. is defaced and slightly imperfect in this place: but I believe the following to be correct: "Consecratio Virginum, quæ in diebus dominicis, vel in Apostolorum solemnitatibus, vel in iiij^{or} diebus nativitatis vel paschæ vel penthecostes, vel in aliis solemnitatibus: virgines sive viduæ Deo dicandæ, ad introitum missæ deponant habitum religionis: et post orationem, priusquam legatur epistola, eant usque altare cantando antiphonam: *Amo Christum in cujus thalamum introivi.* &c." as below.

byfore the myddys of the hygh aulter, then suche a person as the bisshop shall appoynt, standyng at the est dore of the quoyre, and lokyng towarde the place where the virgyns that then shall professe doo array theymself, shall syng unto theym:

Prudentes virgines aptate vestras lampades, ecce sponsus venit, exite obviam ei.[2]

And that song, forthwyth the sayde virgyns conducted by an honorable preest in a Cope, every oon of theym clothed all in whyte, and beryng vppon hir ryght arme, the habite that the relygyon and profession requireth, wyth the veyle, ryng, and scroll of hir professyon, attached uppon the sayd habite, and in hir left hande beryng a taper wythoute lyght, must come frome the place where they were arrayed, towardys the west dore of the quoyre: softely in manner of procession, soo that thelders goo byfore the yongers, inclynyng ther faces towardys the grownde, syngeng all together thys responde:

Audivi vocem de cœlo dicentem: Venite omnes virgines sapientissimæ. Oleum recondite in vasis vestris dum sponsus advenerit.

V. Media nocte clamor factus est, Ecce sponsus venit. Oleum.

And soo syngeng the saide responde, entre in to the quoyre and passe softely through the same towardys the hyght aulter. And addressyng theym streight to the ryght ende of the same aulter, they shall lay vppon it in order theyr veyles, ryngys, and scrolles of theyr professyon: and soo retorne to the bisshop. And at

---

[2] Neither of the three Pontificals notice this: or any other of the particulars which follow, until the part taken by the Bishop himself begins, with the benediction of the vestments.

his feete lay dowen theyr habyts aforesayde, but theyr tapers they shall kepe styll in their handys, as they did byfore, standyng in rowe byfore the bysshop. And then shall the sayd conductor say unto the bysshop, or rede in writtyng:

Reverende pater, postulat hæc sacrosancta hujus monasterii concio, ac in primis domina abbatissa, ut has præsentes virgines digneris benedicere et consecrare: ac eas Domino nostro Jesu Christo summi et omnipotentis Dei unigenito Filio desponsare.

And then the bisshop shall aske the sayde conductor of theyr habilite, sayng thus:

¶ *Scis illas dignas esse?*

And he shall answer, sayng:

¶ *Quantum humana fragilitas esse et nosse sunt credò: et de benignitate Dei confisa testificor illas huic consecracioni ac desponsacioni esse idoneas.*

¶. Then shall the bisshop say:

¶. *Et nos auxiliante Domino nostro Jesu Christo salvatore nostro, Has præsentes statuimus consecrare, et eidem Domino nostro Jesu Christo eas desponsare.*

¶. And then shall the bisshop ȝeue theym a compendiose exhortacion for their perseverance: And then demaunde of te (*sic*) virgyns in commune:

¶. *Vultis in sanctæ virginitatis proposito perseverare?*

¶. And the virgyns shall answer together:

¶. *Volumus.*

¶. And then the bisshop shall close severally, every mynchyn is handys: oon mynchyn after another in order, in his handys, and say severally to hir:

¶. *Promittis virginitatem perpetuo servare?*

¶. And every virgyn shall oon after the other answer:

¶. *Promitto.*

¶. And thrydly the bisshop shall say to theym all in commune:

¶. *Vultis benedici, consecrari, et Domino nostro Jesu Christo summi regis Filio desponsari?*

¶. And the virgyns shall answer in commune:

¶. *Volumus.*

¶. And then shall the bisshop arryse, and blesse their habits lyghéng at his feete, sayng thies iii orysons[3] wythoute Dominus vobiscum.

Deus, qui vestimentum salutare et indumentum æternæ jocunditatis tuis fidelibus promisisti, clementiam tuam supplicitur exoramus, ut hæc indumenta, humilitatem cordis et contemptum mundi significantia, quibus famulæ tuæ sancto visibiliter sunt informandæ proposito, propicius bene✠dicas: ut beatam virginitatem quam te inspirante professuræ sunt, te protegente et gubernante inviolabilem usque in finem vitæ custodiant: quatenus cum sancta Dei genitrice Maria cæterisque innumerabilibus virginibus, æternæ vitæ bravium perseverantes coram Christo Domino percipere mereantur. Per eundem.

Oremus.

Deus, æternorum bonorum fidelissime promissor, certissime persolutor, qui vestimentum salutare et indumentum æternæ jocunditatis tuis fidelibus promisisti, clemenciam tuam suppliciter exoramus, ut hæc indumenta humilitatem cordis et contemptum mundi significantia, quibus famulæ tuæ sancto visibiliter sunt informandæ proposito propritius benedicas: ut beatæ

---

[3] The Sarum and the Bangor Pontificals appoint only the last two of these prayers: the St. Swithun copy has all three in the same order.

castitatis habitum quem te inspirante suscepturæ sunt, te protegente custodiant. Per Christum.

Oremus.

Domine Deus bonarum virtutum dator, et omnium benedictionum largus infusor, te obnixis precibus deprecamur, ut has vestes bene✠dicere et sanctificare digneris, quas famulæ tuæ *N.* et *N.* pro indicio cognoscendæ religionis volunt induere, ut inter sanctas fœminas tibi cognoscantur dicatæ. Per Dominum.

¶. Whych sayd: he shall cast holy water vppon the same habitys,[4] and deliver by his awen handys to every virgyn hir habite: sayng to every oon of theym severally:

Accipe puella pallium sive vestimentum, quod præferas sine macula ante tribunal Domini nostri Jesu Christi, cui flectitur omne genu cœlestium, terrestrium, et infernorum. Qui cum Patre, et Spiritu sancto, vivit et regnat Deus. Per omnia sæcula sæculorum. Amen.

¶. In the receyvyng wherof,[5] every of theym shall kisse his hande. And that doon, the bisshop and his

---

[4] This aspersion is ordered in the Sarum and Winchester Pontificals: the Bangor omits it, directing: "Virgines præcedant et viduæ sequantur. Post has orationes det eis episcopus virginitatis indumentum: et tantum velamina apud se faciat retineri: dicens singulatim: *Accipe puella,* &c."

[5] From hence to the long benediction, the rubrics are at much greater length in the text than in either of the Pontificals. The Bangor MS. alone mentions the verse, "Induit me Dominus." But I must remind the reader, that we must not conclude that therefore it was not also appointed equally by the other Pontificals: for none of these profess to give more than the particulars of the Bishop's office: merely alluding to other parts, as presently in the Sarum MS. we have: "*Veniant in chorum cum cereis ardentibus, cantantes. Resp.* Amo Christum. *cum versu.*"

ministres shall prosequute the masse unto after the credo. And in that meane whyle, shall the virgyns departe to the place that they came fro. And ther put on the saide habitys, sayng thryse in puttynt theym on, thys verse:

℣. Induit me Dominus cyclade auro texta, et immensis monilibus ornavit me. *In tempore Paschali.* Alleluya.

℣. Levyng their veyles, ryng, and wryttyng of their profession yet uppon the hygh aulter. And there in their arrayng place shall the virgyns remaygne, unto the credo be fynisshede. And then retorne to the west quoyre dore agayne, bifore that, Dominus vobiscum, after the credo be song: beryng their tapers now lyghtede in their ryght handys. And ther stande a lytell wythoute the same west dore, unto the bysshop agayne be set in his chayre. And when the credo is all sayde, and the bisshop set as he dyde bifore, then the virgyns shall entre into the quoyre: and standyng wyth their tapers lyght in theyr ryght handys, a lytell wythin the same west dore of the quoyre, they shall syng all together the responde:

Amo Christum in cujus thalamum introivi, cujus mater virgo est, cujus Pater fœminam nescit, cujus mihi organa modulatis vocibus cantant. Quem cum amavero casta sum, cum tetigero munda sum, cum accepero virgo sum.

℣. Mel et lac ex ejus ore suscepi, et sanguis ejus ornavit genas meas.

And then shall they knele there uppon theyr knees in theyr order. To whom soo knelyng, shall the bisshop syttyng at the hygh aulter make a sygne wyth his hande, and syng:

Venite: venite: venite.

And the quoyre shall prosequute the rest: that is to say, Filiæ audite me: timorem Domini docebo vos. *In tempore Paschali.* Alleluya.

And when the quoyre hath song that, the virgyns shall demeurely arryse and make a reverence to the bisshop: and then somewhat passe forth softly towardys the bisshop, syngeng as they goo:

Et nunc sequimur ex toto corde, et timemus te.

And when they be soo come to the myddys of the quoyre, then there knele dowen: and then shall the bisshop syng the secounde tyme:

Venite: venite: venite.

And the quoyre prosequute:

Filiæ audite me: timorem Domini docebo vos. *In tempore Paschali.* Alleluya.

¶. And when the quoyre hath song that, the virgyns shall arryse and make a lyke reverence to the bisshop, and passe softely some what further, unto they come to the est dore of the quoyre, syngeng as they goo:

¶. Et nunc sequimur ex toto corde, et timemus te.

¶. And then there knele downe. And then the bisshop shall syng unto them, thrydly:

Venite: venite: venite.

¶. And the quoyre prosequute:

¶. Filiæ audite me: timorem Domini docebo vos.

¶. And whyles the quoyre syngeth, Filiæ audite. &c.

¶. The virgyns shall aryse, and passe through the west dore: and there stande a rowe wythoute the same dore, unto two of the quoyre standyng a syde bytwyxt the bisshop and the virgyns appoyntyng theym towardys the bisshop: syngyng unto theym:

Accedite ad eum, et illuminamini, et facies vestræ non confundentur.

Whych soong to the ende, the quoyre shall repete:

Filiæ audite me: timorem Domini docebo vos.

¶ And that soong and fynisshede, the virgyns shall passe forth veray softely unto the grece next save oon to the grece that the bisshop sytteth upon, syngeng as they goo:

Et nunc sequimur in toto corde, et timemus te, et quærimus faciem tuam, Domine, non confundas nos, sed fac nobis juxta mansuetudinem tuam et secundum multitudinem misericordiæ tuæ.

And when they be come thether, and have accomplisshede this song, they shall there lyegh prostrate a rowe: all uppon oon grece, unto *Veni Creator* be all song. And the bisshop wyth his chapellayns shall knele bifore the aulter, and say the sevyn psalmes. And in that tyme two clerkys of the quoyre shall syng the commune letanie, the quoyre answeryng theym as it is accustumede. And when they come to the verse, *Ut episcopum*, the bisshop shall then arryse, and turne his face to the virgyns, syngeng:

Ut istas sorores nostras benedicere, ✠ et vera religione conservare digneris. Te rogamus, audi nos.

Ut istas sorores nostras benedicere, sancti ✠ ficare, ac in vera religione conservare digneris. Te rogamus, audi nos.

Ut istas sorores nostras bene ✠ dicere, sancti ✠ ficare, et consecrare ✠, ac in vera religione conservare digneris. Te rogamus, audi nos.

And after that retorne to the aulter and knele agayne wyth his Chapellayns: unto both he and the quoyre have ended the letanie. And after that the letanye

is accomplisshed, then shall the bisshop erecte some what hym self. And begynne the hymme, *Veni Creator Spiritus.*[6]

¶ And every verse thereof after the maner accustumede in solempne consecracions, the quoyre prosequutyng the same. And when that hymme is all soong, the bisshop shall set hymself in his chayre: as he was bifore the letanye. And thabbasse sytte a lytell frome hym on his left hande. And then shall the virgyns arryse, and there bifore the sayde bisshop and thabbasse, every virgyn oon after an other, knelyng, shall make and rede hir professyon, wyth a lowde voyce, in wryttyng undre thys maner:

Ego, *N.* soror promitto stabilitatem meam et conversionem morum meorum et obedientiam coram Deo omnibusque sanctis ejus, secundum regulam sancti Benedicti[7] in loco isto qui est constructus in honore sanctæ Mariæ, et in præsentia domini *N.* episcopi, et dominæ *N.* ejusdem loci abbatissæ.[8]

¶ And subscribe, or make a crosse in the sayde wrytyng of professyon uppon the bisshops knee: and delyver it to the bisshop. Alle the whych writyngys

---

[6] All the Pontificals appoint this Hymn. But the Bangor Use passes on immediately to the long Benediction: nor does the Winchester copy notice the three special supplications to be introduced into the Litany. The rubric of that MS. is: "*Post hymnum surgat virgo et veniat ante altare. Tunc imponat episcopus velamen super caput virginis inclinatæ dicendo:* Accipe virgo Christi. &c." Thus omitting the whole form of profession.

[7] Or, as the case may be. As in the Sarum Pontifical: "secundum regulam sancti Benedicti, *vel,* sancti Augustini."

[8] "In hoc monasterio quod constructum est in honore sancti *N. vel* sanctæ *N.* in præsentia domini episcopi, et in præsentia dominæ *N.* abbatissæ, *vel* priorissæ." *Pontif. Sar.*

›o sygned and delyvered, the bisshop shall forthwyth ıere delyver to thabbasse, commaundyng hir, to kepe ıem surely in theyr tresory in perpetuell testymony f theyr professyon. And when they be all soo made nd soo delyverede, the virgyns standyng there all at he sayde aulter grece, shal synge together:

Suscipe me, Domine, secundum eloquium tuum, et ivam, et non confundas me ab expectatione mea.

Whych the quoyre must repete. And whyles the ⌊uoyre answereth, the virgyns shall stand erected: ınd after that agayne inclynyng their bodyes, the rirgyns shall syng the secounde tyme, in a lytell ıygher voyce:

Suscipe me, Domine, secundum eloquium tuum, et rivam, et non confundas me ab expectatione mea.

And soo the quoyre it repete. And thredly the virgyns shall yet in an hygher voyce syng:

Suscipe me, Domine, secundum eloquium tuum, et vivam, et confundas me ab expectatione mea.

¶. And the quoyre it repete. And in lyke wyse the virgyns shall syng, *Gloria Patri* and *Sicut erat*. And fynally. *Kyrieleyson. Christeleyson. Kyrieleyson.* And the quoyre in lyke wyse repete. And thys doon, the virgyns shall prostrate theym selfe: but the bisshop and quoyre shall stande, and say the psalme:

Domine quis habitabit in tabernaculo tuo, &c.

Wyth, Gloria Patri.

¶ And after that the bisshop shall syng:

Salvas fac, Domine, ancillas tuas.

Deus meus.

Mitte eis, Domine, auxilium de sancto.

Et de Syon.

Esto eis, Domine, turris fortitudinis.

A facie.

Domine, exaudi orationem meam.

Et clamor.

Dominus vobiscum.

Oremus.

Famulas tuas quæsumus, Domine, tua semper gratia benedicat, et inculpabiles ad vitam perducat æternam. Per Dominum. &c.

¶ And then shall the virgyns arryse: and goo wyth the bisshop unto the ryghte ende of the aulter. And there they shall take theyr veyles frome the aulter, and holde theym in theyr handys, tornyng theyr facys towardys the bisshop. And syngeng all to gether thys antiphone:

Ancilla Christi sum, ideo me ostendo servilem personam.

In Tempore Paschali. Alleluya.

To whom the bisshop shall answer, syngeng:

Summa ingenuitas ista est, in qua servitus Christi comprobatur.

In Temp. Pas. Alleluya.

And then shall the bisshop standyng styll in the same place, blesse the veyles remaynyng in the virgyns handys, wyth thyes orysons.[9]

Oremus.

Suppliciter te, Domine, rogamus, ut super has vestes tuarum capitibus ancillarum imponendas benedictio tua benigniter descendat: ut sint vestes hæ benedictæ, et consecratæ, et immaculatæ, ac sanctæ hiis ancillis tuis. Per Christum.

Oremus.

Visibilium et invisibilium Creator Deus, adesto propitius ut hæc velamina sanctitatis effigiem præten-

---

[9] Only one, the first, is appointed in the Sarum Pontifical.

dentia et signum humilitatis ostendentia, gratia tua irrigante bene✠dicere et sanctificare digneris, quæ famulæ tuæ corde et corpore suscipere et consecrare te largiente mereantur. Per Dominum.

¶ And then the virgyns must delyver theyr tapers to oon of theyr sisters: and come to the bisshop by order, oon after an other: and inclynyng theyr bodyes delyver to the bisshop theyr sayde veyles, kyssing his hande. And then shall the bisshop delyver or put uppon yche of theym theyr veyle: saying to every of theym, severally:

Accipe, Christi virgo, velamen virginitatis et continentiæ indicium: per quod Spiritus Sanctus superveniat in te, et virtus Altissimi sit tibi obumbraculum contra æstum malarum temptationem. Præstante Domino nostro Jesu Christo. Qui vivit et regnat, &c.

¶ And every virgyn receyvyng hir veyle, bifore the bisshop cast it uppon hir hedde, shall kysse his hande. And every virgyn when she is veylede shall forwyth severally syng:[10]

Ant. Induit me Dominus cyclade auro texta, et immensis monilibus ornavit me. *In. T. P.* Alleluya.

Then followeth the benediction of the ryngys in a bassyn, holden by oon of the bisshops chapellains, wyth thyes two orysons.[11]

Oremus.

Creator et conservator humani generis, dator gratiæ spiritualis, et largitor æternæ salutis, tu Domine mitte benedictionem tuam super hos annulos, ut quæ illos

---

[10] "Si forte contigerit ut seu pudore verecundiæ gravata, sive potius amore cordis et lachrymarum dulcedine præventa sit, ut cantum quem incepit finire non possit, cantrix ecclesiæ vel aliqua alia prompta sit ad subveniendum illi." *Rubr. Pontif. Sar.*

[11] Only the first is appointed in the Sarum Pontifical.

gestaverint, sint armatæ virtute cœlestis defensionis, ut proficiant illis ad æternam salutem. Per Christum.

Oremus.

Benedic, Domine Jesu Christe, annulos istos, fidei signacula, quos ancillæ tuæ in signum fœderis tui gestaturæ sunt: ut in tua dilectione perpetuæ maneant copulatæ, et eas sine macula custodias in æternum. Qui vivis et regnas, cum Deo Patre. &c.

¶ And sparbling of holy water in thende. Whych doon, the bisshop shall ȝeve every virgyn hir ryng: puttyng it uppon hir iiiith fyngor:[12] saying to every oon of theym, severally:

Accipe annulum fidei, signaculum Spiritus Sancti, ut sponsa Dei voceris et sis, atque illum præferas ante agnum sponsum tuum Christum Jesum, in die cœlestium nuptiarum, si ei fideliter servieris.

¶ And every virgyn in receyvyng hir ryng, shall syng severally this antiphon:

Annulo suo subarravit me Dominus meus Jesus Christus, et tanquam sponsam decoravit me corona. *In T. P.* Alleluya.

Holdyng hir hande soo hygh that the people may see it. And then shall the bisshop take agayne theyr ryngys severally, and delyver theym agayne: saying to every oon of theym:

Desponso te Jesu Christo Filio summi Patris, qui te illæsam custodiat, et ab omni malo defendat. In nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus Sancti. Amen.

---

[12] The sprinkling of the Holy Water is not mentioned in the Sarum copy: nor the finger specified. That Pontifical also directs the "Desponso te" to be said before the Antiphon, without any order for the second receiving and delivery of the rings.

¶. And then shall they syng every of theym by hir selfe:

Ipsi sum desponsata cui angeli serviunt, cujus pulchritudinem sol et luna mirantur. *In T. P.* Alleluya.

¶ Holdyng up hir hande as bifore is sayde, whych ended: the bisshop shall say the oryson:[13]

Te invocamus Domine, sancte Pater, omnipotens æterne Deus, super has famulas tuas quæ tibi voverunt servire pura mente, mundo corde et corpore: ut eas sociare digneris inter illas centum quadraginta quatuor millia quæ virgines permanserunt, et se cum mulieribus non coinquinaverunt, in quorum ore dolus inventus non est, et ita has famulas tuas facias permanere immaculatas usque in finem: per immaculatum Dominum nostrum Jesum Christum, cum quo vivis et regnas Deus, in unitate Spiritus Sancti. Per omnia sæcula sæculorum. Amen.

¶. And then make the bannes. After that the bannes be made, the virgyns shall take agayn theyr tapers, and retorne to the grece where they were bifore. And there prostrate theymselfe to the long benediction, whych the bisshop tornyng his face towardys the virgyns shall make uppon theym: begynnyng it,

Dominus vobiscum. Oremus.

Respice quæsumus, Domine, propitius has famulas tuas, ut virginitatis sanctæ propositum quod te inspirante susceperunt, te gubernante custodiant: famulas tuas quæsumus, Domine, tua semper gratia benedicat,

---

[13] Omitted in the Sarum MS. which does not therefore notice "the bannes," but passes on to the prayer, "Respice," and the proper Preface.

et inculpabiles ad vitam perducat æternam.[14] Per Dominum nostrum Jesum Christum Filium tuum. &c.

Per omnia sæcula sæculorum.

Dominus vobiscum.

Sursum corda

Gratias agamus Domino Deo nostro.

Vere dignum et justum est, æquum et salutare, nos tibi semper et ubique gratias agere, Domine Sancte, Pater omnipotens, æterne Deus. Castorum corporum benigne habitator et incorruptarum amator animarum,[15] qui humanam substantiam in primis hominibus diabolica fraude vitiatam, ita in verbo per quod omnia facta sunt reparas, ut eam non solum ad primæ originis innocentiam revoces, sed etiam ad experientiam quorundam bonorum quæ in novo sæculo sunt habenda perducas, et obstrictos adhuc conditione mortalium jam ad similitudinem provehas angelorum. Respice, Domine, super has famulas tuas, quæ in manu tua continentiæ suæ propositum collocantes, tibi devotionem suam offerunt, a quo eædem votum assumpserunt. Quando enim animus mortali carne circumdatus legem naturæ, libertatem licentiæ, vim consuetudinis, et stimulos ætatis evinceret, nisi tu per gratiam tuam hunc amorem virginitatis clementer accenderes, nisi et tu hanc cupiditatem in ejus corde benignus aleres, tu fortitudinem ministrares? Effusa namque in omnes gentes gratia tua ex omni natione quæ sub cœlo est, in stellarum innumerabilem numerum novi testamenti hære-

---

[14] The Sarum Pontifical omits this clause, "famulas tuas," and inserts, "*submisse,*" before the "Per Dominum nostrum."

[15] Deus qui humanam," is the reading of all the three Pontificals.

dibus adoptatis, inter cæteras virtutes quas filiis tuis non ex sanguinibus, neque ex voluntate carnis, sed de tuo Spiritu genitis indidisti, etiam hoc donum in quarundam mentes de largitatis tuæ fonte defluxit. Ut cum harum nuptias nulla interdicta minuissent, ac super sanctum conjugium tua initialis benedictio permaneret. Existerent tamen sublimiores animæ quæ in viri ac mulieris copula fastidirent connubium, concupiscerent sacramentum. Non hoc concupiscerent quod habet mortale connubium, sed hoc eligerent quod permittit Domini Christi ecclesiæque sacramentum. Nec imitarentur quod nuptiis agitur, sed diligerent quod nuptiis prænotatur. Agnovit auctorem suum beata virginitas, et æmula integritatis angelicæ, illius thalamo, illius cubiculo se devovit, qui sic perpetuæ virginitatis est sponsus, quemadmodum perpetuæ virginitatis est filius. Implorantibus ergo auxilium tuum, Domine, et confirmari se benedictionis tuæ consecratione cupientibus, da protectionis tuæ munimen et regimen, ne hostis antiquus qui excellentiora studia subtilioribus infestat insidiis, ad obscurandam perfectæ continentiæ palmam, per aliquam[16] serpat incuriam, et rapiat de proposito virginum, quod etiam moribus decet inesse nuptarum. Sit in eis, Domine, per donum Spiritus tui prudens modestia, sapiens benignitas, gravis lenitas, casta libertas. In caritate fervant, et nihil extra te diligant. Laudabiliter vivant, laudarique non appetant. Te in sanctitate corporis, te in animæ suæ puritate glorificent. Amore te timeant, corporeque casto tibi serviant. Tu eis honor sis: tu

---

16 "Per aliquam mentis," is the reading of the Pontificals.

gaudium: tu voluptas.[17] Tu in mærore solatium: tu in ambiguitate sis consilium. Tu in injuria defensio: in tribulatione patientia: in paupertate abundantia: in jejunio cibus: in infirmitate sis eis medicus et medicina.[18] Te in mente habeant, et in te habeant omnia quæ diligere appetunt super omnia. Quod sunt professæ custodiant, Scrutatori pectorum non corpore placituræ sed mente. Transeant in numerum sapientum puellarum: ut cœlestem sponsum accensis lampadibus cum oleo præparationis expectent, nec turbatæ in proviso regis adventu, sed securæ cum lumine præcedentium virginum choro jocanter occurrant, nec excludantur cum stultis, sed regalem januam cum sapientibus virginibus licenter introeant, et in Agni tui perpetuo comitatu probabili[19] mansuræ castitate permaneant. Per Dominum nostrum Jesum Christum, Filium tuum, qui tecum vivit et regnat in unitate ejusdem.

Benedicat[20] vos Deus, Pater et Filius et Spiritus Sanctus, omni benedictione spirituali, ut maneatis incorruptæ, inviolatæ, et immaculatæ sub vestimento sanctæ Mariæ, matris Domini nostri Jesu Christi. Amen.

---

[17] "Tu voluntas." Sarum and Bangor, MSS. "Voluptas." Winchester. MS.

[18] "In infirmitate medicina." All the Pontificals. The Bangor and Sarum MSS. omit the, "Te in mente habeant," immediately succeeding.

[19] "Probabiles." Sarum and Bangor. There are several unimportant variations between the MSS. in this benediction, which I have not thought it necessary to notice.

[20] The Bangor Pontifical directs the veil to be put on at this time: and both that and the Sarum omit the succeeding benediction, which is however in the Winchester copy. They appoint instead the prayer, "Te invocamus," which has already been said according to the order of the text.

Requiescat super vos Spiritus septiformis Dei, spiritus sapientiæ et intellectus, spiritus consilii et fortitudinis, spiritus scientiæ et pietatis, repleat vos spiritus timoris Domini. Amen.

Fragilitates vestras Dominus solidet, fidei constantia vos corroboret, validasque confirmet, pietate allevet, miseratione conservet. Amen.

Mentes vestras dirigat,[21] cogitationes sanctas in vobis instituat. Amen.

Actus vestros probet: opera bona in vobis perficiat: caritate vos ædificet: sapientia vos illuminet: castitate vos muniat: scientia vos instruat. Amen.

In virtute multiplicet: in sanctitate sublimet: ad sapientiam vos præparet: ad obedientiam vos subdat: n humilitate prosternat. Amen.

Ad continentiam vobis det fortitudinem: reddat vos obrias: protegat pudicas: in infirmitate visitet: in lolore vos relevet: in temptatione vos erigat: in conersatione custodiat: in prosperitate vos temperet: in racundia vos mitiget: iniquitatem in vobis emendet. Amen.

Infundat in vobis gratiam: remittat vobis offensas: ribuat disciplinam: ut hiis et similibus virtutibus ultæ, et sanctis operibus illustratæ, illa semper stueatis agere, quæ digna fiant Deo in æterna remuneatione. Amen.

Illum habeatis testem quem habituræ estis judicem, tque ita aptare vos studete, ut præfulgentem gestetis n manibus lampadem, sicque intraturæ sponsi thalanum, occurratis venienti cum gaudio, ut nihil in vobis eperiat fœtidum, nihil sordidum, nihil incultum, nihil

---

[21] "Mentem tuam regat: vias tuas dirigat." Winchester MS.

corruptum, nihil inhonestum, sed niveam et candidam animam corpusque lucidum atque splendidum. Amen.

Itaque cum dies ille tremendus remunerationis justorum, retributionis malorum, advenit, non inveniat in vobis ultrix flamma quod urat, sed divina pietas quod coronet, quas jam in hoc sæculo conversatio religiosa mundavit. Amen.

Hincque tribunal etiam regis ascensuræ celsaque palatia, cum eisdem mereamini portionem qui sequuntur agnum et cantant canticum novum sine cessatione, illic percepturæ præmium post laborem, semperque maneatis in regione viventium, atque ipse bene✠dicat vos de cœlis, qui per crucis passionem humanum genus dignatus est redimere in terris, Jesus Christus Dominus noster. Qui cum coæterno Patre et Spiritu Sancto in Trinitate perfecta vivit et regnat Deus. Per omnia sæcula sæculorum. Amen.

¶. And the benediction sayde[22]: The virgyns shall erecte theym selfe: and the bisshop shall torne to the aulter: and then to the quoyre, syngeng: *Dominus vobiscum.* And then torne to the aulter and syng. *Oremus.* Wyth thoffertory. And after thoffertory he shall torne to the virgyns then professede, to receyve theyr oblacyons, whych virgyns shall then delyver theyr tapers to some of theyr systers, and then oon

---

[22] "*Tunc episcopus convertens se ad populum dicat,* Dominus vobiscum: *et* Oremus. *Cantor incipiat offertorium, postea puella committens alicui cereum suum offerat ad manus episcopi oblationem panis et vini, unde post missam communicetur: et recedens iterum accipiat cereum, et stet inclinata vel prostrata ante altare a longe usque communicet, et missa ordine suo finiatur.*" Rubr. Pontif. Sar.

after an other by order begynnyng at the eldest, shall offer an host and wyne at the bisshops hande, for theyr communion under thys fourme and maner folowing.

℄. Every virgyn shall have a long sudary or towell uppon both hir handys, and in the ryght hande she shall have a patine wyth an host: and in the left hande a cruette wyth wyne. And then commyng by ordre to offer, they shall shyft the hoste fromme theyr patines to the patine that the deacon holdeth, and then delyver theyr cruettys to the bisshop, kyssyng hys hande: wherof the bisshop shall some deale put in to the chalice whych is preparede for theym after theyr communion. And that doon the bisshop shall drawe dowen theyr veyles byneth and under theyr yen, unto theyr noses. And then shall every oon by hir selfe, as the bisshop draweth dowen hir veyle, syng:

Posuit signum in faciem meam, ut nullùm præter eum amatorem admittam.

And then shall they take agayne theyr tapers: and be ledde somewhat frome the aulter, and stande there a rowe on the north syde, to thofferyng of other forlkys be doon: whych offeryng ended, the sermone shal be sayde by the bisshop, or suche a clerc as he shall appoynt. The whych fynysshede, the virgyns shal be brought agayne to the aulter grece: where they were bifore. And there lyegh prostrate unto the holy communion. And the bisshop shall after thofferyng and sermone prosequute the masse unto *Pax Domini*, bifore the *Agnus Dei*.[23]

---

[23] "*Item ante* Agnus Dei, *episcopalis benedictio.*" Pontif. Sar. So the Winchester MS.: but not specially noticed in the Bangor Pontifical.

¶. And then torne to the virgyns and ȝeve them the propre benediction.

Effunde quæsumus, Domine, benedictionem cœlestem super has famulas tuas. *N.* sorores nostras, quæ devotis mentibus se humiliant sub dextra tua: protege eas protectione divina, fugiant universa delicta, socientque sibi bona desideria, ut præparatæ regni cœlestis sancta conquirant lucra. Amen.

Pareant semper divinis præceptis, ut te adjuvante vincant incendia carnis, omnemque libidinem pravæ voluptatis, superent amore castitatis, habeant in se oleum sanctitatis, et lætentur cum lampadibus sempiternis. Amen.

Gestent in manibus suis faces sanctas, ut apud sapientes castissimasque animas, duce Christo, introire mereantur januam regni cœlestis. Amen. Quod ipse præstare dignetur, cujus regnum et imperium sine fine permanet in sæcula sæculorum. Amen.

Benedictio[24] Dei omnipotentis, Patris ✠ et Filii et

---

[24] This benediction is not in the Sarum or Winchester Pontificals. Here the latter MS. concludes this office: with the rubric, "*Post missam offerat virgo cereum super altare, et discedat cum pace.*" The Sarum Pontifical does not include the rubrics, as to the communion: but immediately after the proper Episcopal benediction, has: "Postea communione cantata, dicat episcopus collectam missæ ad complendum. Quo facto, offerat virgo cereum suum in manu episcopi vel super altare, et episcopus attrahat velamen præ oculis faciem ejus cooperiendo. Tunc cantet quælibet per se ant, 'Posuit signum.' Et sic deinceps in summo silentio permaneant usque in tertium diem, nihil omnino illorum vestimentorum quæ in benedictione habuerint exuentes vel mutantes, nisi tantum subtalares pedum, sed in die noctuque psalmis, hymnis, et canticis spiritualibus, magis devotione cordis quam modulatione vocis Domino Christo, cui se devoverunt, jugiter servire intendant, ad omnes horas usque in tertium diem ultimæ stabunt. Hiis peractis recedant ab

piritus Sancti, descendat super vos et maneat semper. Amen.

¶. And that doon, retorne to the aulter to say the *Agnus Dei.* And to receyve hys holy communion. And after hys awen communion, he shall howsell the virgyns there that day professede, knelyng at the sayde aulter grece: in order, wyth *Confiteor*, *misereatur*, and *Absolutionem.* Theyr veyles hitherto coveryng theyr facys as afore. And then they shall receyve wyne, of a prestys hande standyng at the sayde grece as the maner is. And after that, yet standyng in the same place, they shall there syng together:

Ecce, quod concupivi jam video, quod speravi jam teneo, illi sum juncta in cœlis quem in terris posita tota devotione dilexi.

And then knele dowen. And when the bisshop hath sayde, *Placeat tibi sancta Trinitas*, he shall torne hym to the virgyns, and there every oon of theym by order shall fyrste kysse hys hande, and delyver hym their taper, taryeng the bisshops benediction, whych he shall ȝeve theym all, saying:

Benedicat vos omnipotens Deus, Pater ✠ et Filius ✠ et Spiritus Sanctus ✠. Amen.

And then shall thabbasse pull theyr veyles dowen to beneth theyr chynnes: and then shall the virgyns

---

altari in vestiarium cantantes: Resp. 'Regnum mundi.'" This concludes the office in that Pontifical. The Bangor is much erased in this part: but sufficient remains to shew that the regulations were similar according to the Use of that Church: and it adds rules, such as are in the text, as to the full reception at the Chapter on the ninth day. "Donec die nona conventu in capitulo residente, abbatissa coram omnibus eas advocet, et stantibus ante se, præcipiat ut dicant, 'Benedicite:' et ex tunc, ubi et unde necesse fuerit det eis licentiam loquendi more solito."

be ledde in to the quoyre, and in theyr departyng and goyng, syng:

Regnum mundi et omnem ornatum sæculi contempsi, propter amorem Domini mei Jesu Christi. Quem vidi, quem amavi, in quem credidi, quem dilexi.

V. Eructavit cor meum verbum bonum: dico ego opera mea regi. Quem.

And frome thensforth they must contynue. iij. days in extreme silence: noo worde to any person spekyng. And every oone of those thre dayes every of thyes newe professed virgyns, muste at the hye masse offre brede and wyne and also after masse be communed and howseld. And noo parte of theyr vestures, garmentys, or clothes, change or put of, day nother nyght: theyr choes, sokkys, and guyrdles oonly excepte: but contynually both day and nyght, excepte oonly the howres of refection, intende to the servyce of oure Lorde Christe Jesu, theyr spouse and avowrye: and that in lawdes and songs spirituall: and yet more in devotion of mynde and herte, then in thexquisite modulacion of theyr toyne and voyce. And all howres in the quoyre they must thes. iij. dayes stande in the lowghest place. And the thryd day shall be song masse of the resurrection, and before that they receave the blessyd sacrament, whyles that the, *Agnus Dei*, is a syngyng, they shalbe broght unto the abbasse. And she shall kysse them oone after an other. And then shall they retorne agayne unto the aulter and be howselde. When that is doon, then shall the abbasse lyfte up theyr veyles fromme theyr faces. And fromme that tyme forthe, they shall were and goo and cumme as other of the convent doth. Excepte that syxe dayes after thys, they muste kepe and observe moste strayghte silence. And the sexte day, when all the convent

the chapitre, the abbasse there before them all, calle the newe professed mynchyns unto hyr, and ıaunde them standyng before hyr to say, *Benedi-* And fromme that tyme forthe she shall gyffe them ɔe to goo and cumme: and also to speke when shall requyre, after the custume of the place ɔvyde.[25]

And over all thies, they may and muste observe thys day of theyr profession and that others folow- nany other religyose cerimonyes and governancys the custume of theyr places, soo that they be not 'ary to the rewle or the lawe of holy churche, ne ıode maners, neyther to thies premisses.

Iere I may add a form of ıt to accept the office of s, as entered in the register hop Lacy, of Exeter. "I Johan Arundell, mynchyn monastery of Synt John the ell and Evangeliste, and lrede the virgyn of Canon- ınd the order of Seynt Aus- ı the diocesis of Excet, order ıle of the holy Fader Seynt ·n in the saide monastery ıse professid, yn lafull age , electe yn abbasse of the ıonastery, and ofte with in- ɔe and grete requeste yn the of my susteryn and myn- of the saide monastery re- that to the election of ham I made that I scholde yeve my consente, I the forsaide Johan willyng not to withstande ne con- tradie the will of Almyghty Godde, to the worshipp of the blessed Tri- nite, Fader, Sone, and Holy Gost, also to the worshipp of Seynt Johan Apostell and Evangeliste, and Seynt Etheldrede the holy virgyn, yn whos namys and wor- shypp oure conventuale churche abovesaide is worthily and holily is halwid, beyng yet yune the tyme of laws, as I am enformed, to yeve my consent aforesaide to the foresaide eleccyon by my sus- teris abovesaide of me made, I consente by this present wrytyng." A. D. 1449. *Oliver*. Monast. Exon. p. 225.

fensorium Directorii ad usum
Sarum.

Defensorium Directorii ad usum Sarum.

THE "Defensorium Directorii" is a short tract which follows the Ordinal of the Church of Salisbury in the printed editions. I do not suppose that it will be so interesting to many readers as, I trust, much of the other matter which has preceded it in these volumes. But, independently of its extreme rarity, there is not a little in it which will repay an attentive examination. Allusions to contemporary practice and ritual observances: corrections and explanations of erroneous and doubtful rubrics in the Breviary and the Missal: the proofs which it affords of the extensive reception in England of the Use of Sarum, and the limitations which nevertheless were admitted in Churches by which that Use had been adopted: these, and much more, will furnish, I doubt not, ample reason with those who wish to enquire more exactly into the History of the Ancient Rituals and Services of the Church of England, why I have now edited the "Defensorium."

I have taken the text of the (probably) first edition of the "Defensorium:" in the *Ordinale* or *Directorium ad usum Sarum*, printed at Antwerp by *Gerard Leeu*, 1488, 8vo. (In my possession.) This agrees, except a few verbal and unimportant variations, with the edition, undated, by Caxton: of which a copy is in the Library of the British Museum, and another in the Bodleian.

Pynson also published the *Directorium:* but his edition of the "Defensorium Directorii," varies very considerably from both the Antwerp and the Caxton books. And this, chiefly, in its omissions: which are very considerable: and moreover he ends with the paragraph "Nam solemnitas Paschæ — sabbato sequente ante missam."

Besides the "Defensorium" in the editions of the Directorium, occurs another tract, which is called the "Crede Michi." It is much longer: and although there are also in it many points necessarily of importance, inasmuch as it explains and examines various difficulties in the Ordinal, yet I have not seen in it the like recommendations which the present treatise has. The short title is: "Crede michi. Sequentes Articuli ventilati sunt et approbati per canonicos ecclesiæ Sarum."

I cannot say by whom the "Defensorium" was composed. The author evidently was an excellent ritualist, and had most carefully examined the subject on which he treats; he gives his opinions with decision, and there seems little doubt of their correctness. The Prologue to the whole volume states that the Ordinal was edited by "Clement Maydeston, Priest:" and the probability is that he wrote the "Defensorium."

And there is an equal probability that he was the same Clement Maydestone whose history of the Martyrdom of Richard Scrope, Archbishop of York, is printed in *Wharton's* Anglia Sacra. Tom. 2. p. 369.

At the end of which is the very remarkable account of the throwing overboard into the Thames the body of K. Henry IV., as it was being carried from London to Canterbury for interment, in a great storm of wind: and that immediately there was a calm. Clement Maydestone relates this, upon the authority of one of

that King's household, who spoke openly of the fact at table, during a dinner. Now, of course if the body of the deceased king was thrown into the Thames, the coffin empty must have been buried at Canterbury; or another corpse placed in it for the sake of deception, which does not seem likely. And, in order to arrive at some certainty in this matter, the tomb of Henry IV. was opened a few years ago; and in it was found his coffin, within which was a body, in a most wonderful state of preservation: the whole bearing no mark of any violence or attempted deceit. So that we must conclude that Henry was really buried at Canterbury. The account of this examination of the tomb, is to be seen in the Archæologia, vol. 26. p. 441. but I do not think we are in any way bound to conclude with the Reverend Dr. Spry (who wrote it, and was a spectator), that Clement Maydestone either repeated what he knew to be false, or invented the story; he states his authority: and that with an asseveration and earnest sincerity, which I should be sorry (without some further and good proof against his credibility as a witness) to throw so great a slur upon. I do not see why people, more especially if priests, are so readily to be set down as wilful propagators and inventors of false stories. Maydestone's words are: "Deus omnipotens est testis et judex: quod ego Clemens Maydestone vidi virum illum, et audivi ipsum jurantem patri meo Thomæ Maydestone omnia prædicta fore vera."

I trust that the reader will not think, as there is ground to believe that this same Clement Maydestone wrote the "Defensorium Directorii," that I have unwarrantably digressed from my proper subject, in order to rescue his memory from an undeserved and gratuitous accusation.

Incipit Defensorium ejusdem Directorii in nomine Domini.

¶ SCIENDUM quod in ordinali Sarum duæ sunt species rubricarum. Quædam sunt rubricæ generales, quæ ponuntur in libris ad instruendum qualiter antiphonæ et Responsoria sunt dicenda, et quomodo memoriæ sunt habendæ, et tales rubricas quilibet institutus infra sacros ordines tenetur observare. Sunt aliæ rubricæ cærimoniales, quæ solum obligant clericos ecclesiæ Sarum, et omnes illos qui se sponte obligaverunt ad tales cærimonias custodiendas et non alios, ut inferius latius patebit.

¶ Sciendum est, quod duæ sunt causæ quæ cogunt missam dominicalem ab una dominica in aliam omnino differri: videlicet, prolixitas temporis et eventus assumptionis vel nativitatis beatæ Mariæ, seu dedicationis ecclesiæ in dominica. Prima pars hujus rubricæ est vera, et generalis pro omnibus ecclesiis: quia ibi est vera necessitas quando sunt xxvi. vel xxvii. dominicæ. Sed secunda pars non est generalis, sed cærimonialis vel specialis pro ecclesia Sarum tantum, quia clerici illius ecclesiæ non possunt cantare missam dominicalem infra octavas cum regimine chori, secundum statuta illius ecclesiæ. Ideo ex necessitate oportet ipsos dominicam differre, aliter perderent sex solidos et viii. denarios.

Sed quia talis necessitas non capit nos nec cogit, ideo possumus cum sana conscientia habere memoriam

de dominica, sub silentio, in die assumptionis beatæ Mariæ, vel dedicationis ecclesiæ, sicut in die Omnium Sanctorum quando cadit in Dominica.

¶ Item, illa rubrica quæ loquitur de missis in capitulo dicendis, non est generalis, sed cæremonialis pro illis tantum qui obligaverunt se ad tales missas cantandas. Nam clerici collegiorum Wintoniæ et Oxoniæ qui præstant juramentum ad servandum usum Sarum in horis et missis, nihil curant de missis in capitulo dicendis, sed semper habent missam de Requiem æternam pro missa capitulari.

¶ Item, illa rubrica quæ scribitur pro psalmo "Deus venerunt gentes" non est generalis, sed tantum cærimonialis pro ecclesia Sarum. Nam clerici illius ecclesiæ habent pro psalmis illis xl. marcas annuales.

Item illa rubrica quæ scribitur in die sancti Theoderi martyris, quando cadit in iij. feria, non est generalis, sed cærimonialis tantum pro illis ecclesiis quæ non habent festum loci. Nam ubi agitur de festo loci, illa rubrica vacat. Etiam illa rubrica quæ dicit quod in exequiis quotidianis mortuorum prima collecta erit pro episcopis, non est generalis pro omnibus ecclesiis, sed solum pro illis quæ habent episcopos fundatores. Nam clerici collegiorum domini regis de vento morbido, et sancti Stephani apud Westmonasterium, et sanctæ Katherinæ juxta turrim Londonensem, in omnibus obsequiis et missis habent primam vel secundam collectam pro regibus et reginis, et nunquam pro episcopis. Et certe quilibet vicarius vel sacerdos parochialis, plus tenetur habere collectas primas vel secundas in omnibus exequiis et missis pro suis parochianis defunctis quam pro episcopis Sarum. Et hoc secundum sanam conscientiam est verum. Item illa rubrica quæ scribitur in multis libris, quod in

omnibus exequiis mortuorum pro corpore præsenti, et in anniversariis, et trigintalibus, semper erunt quatuor orationes nisi pro rege vel regina vel episcopo, est falsissima. Quia in ordinali scribitur, licet pro rege vel regina. Ecce quomodo illud verbum "nisi" pervertit totum sensum ordinalis, et facit infinitos errare. Item illa rubrica est vitiata et falsa, quæ scribitur in die Sancti Sylvestri fere in omnibus libris novellis, qualiter Responsoria in festis iij lectionum debeant cantari vel dici. Nam si festum unius confessoris et pontificis in ij feria contigerit, et in iij feria festum unius confessoris et abbatis, in ij festo dicuntur Responsoria de primo nocturno secundum ordinale Sarum. Similiter fiat si festum unius martyris et festum unius abbatis in una ebdomada contigerint, et in omnibus quasi libris scribitur quod in secundo festo dicent Responsoria de ij nocturno, quod est expresse contra ordinale. Item illa rubrica est falsa quæ scribitur in multis missalibus, quod in trigintalibus et anniversariis quorumcunque dicetur evangelium "Dixit Martha ad Jesum:" cum secundum ordinale, in omnibus trigintalibus et anniversariis dicetur evangelium secundum ordinem feriarum, nisi in trigintalibus et anniversariis Episcoporum tantum.

¶ Item, quotiescunque exequiæ mortuorum, sive solemnes sint sive quotidianæ, dicantur in choro vel extra chorum, toties per totum annum dicetur commendatio, secundum usum Sarum. Nam oratio "Tibi Domine commendamus" nunquam dicitur in choro Sarum, quia post commendationem statim sequitur missa de Requiem. Sed prædicta oratio dicitur post commendationes quæ dicuntur extra chorum.

¶ Item, illa rubrica quæ scribitur pro psalmo "Lavavi" creditur a multis non esse generalis, sed certi-

monialis. Nam in ecclesia cathedrali Wellensi, psalmus "Ad te levavi," et psalmus "Levavi," omnino tacentur nec dicuntur sicut in usu Sarum.

Si dedicatio alicujus ecclesiæ, in aliqua dominica a festo sanctæ Cuthbergæ virginis usque ad festum sanctorum Cosmæ et Damiani contigerit, oportet ex necessitate quod dedicatio illius ecclesiæ fiat sine regimine chori, propter tres historias inchoandas et cantandas.

¶ Si commemoratio animarum in dominica contigerit, differatur in secundam feriam secundum usum Sarum. Et in iij feria celebratur festum Sanctæ Wenefredæ virginis, et in dominica tota cantetur hystoria, "Vidi Dominum," et memoria tantum de martyribus. Ponitur in multis missalibus missa pro vigilia nativitatis beatæ Mariæ, et in multis rubricis ponitur quod responsorium feriale dicetur in vigilia prædicta, et totum falsum est. Nam festum nativitatis beatæ Mariæ et festum Sancti Mathei apostoli, non habent vigilias in ecclesia Sarum, sed tantum jejunium.

Multis libris modernis de usu Sarum, quarta antiphona in laudibus in die ascensionis Domini scribitur sic, "Exaltare regem regum," et tamen in ordinali scribitur "Exaltate."

¶ Hæc est vera rubrica Sarum. Post octavas Paschæ non fiat obsequium mortuorum in conventu nisi corpus præsens fuerit, vel nisi fuerit dies trigintalis aut anniversarium, et nisi servitium triginta dierum fuerit imperfectum. Et alia rubrica sequens dicit, "Post octavas Paschæ quando inchoetur officium mortuorum, semper a primo nocturno incipiatur." Ecce patet manifeste quod hæc rubrica non loquitur de exequiis quotidianis dicendis in tempore paschali, sed tantum de imperfectione servitii triginta dierum. ¶ Item, illa rubrica est falsa quæ scribitur in novellis

missalibus, "Quando corpus est præsens dicitur Graduale, Si ambulem," quod nunquam dicetur nisi in missis pro episcopis tantum.

Rubrica illa est abjicienda seu refutanda, quæ ponitur in octavis corporis Christi cum regimine chori: "psalmi feriales ad utrasque vesperas." Nam nunquam fuit in ordinali Sarum inventum aut exemplificatum, quod psalmi feriales dicerentur in octavis alicujus festi nisi prius decantati fuissent in ipso festo. Item: illa rubrica non est vera quæ scribitur sic, "in octavis corporis christi cum regimine chori omnia fiant ut supra," ubi octavæ fiant sine regimine chori. Nam quod dicit omnia fiant apertam continet falsitatem: quia tunc oporteret omnino ad utrumque completorium habere hymnum, "Te lucis," cum antiphona, "Salva nos," cum psalmo, "ad te levavi:" et credo quod nullus sanæ mentis vult hoc affirmare. Mirabile est valde, quomodo tanta cæcitas contigit in ecclesia Sarum, quæ solebat totius Angliæ esse clara lucerna. Item illa rubrica non est vera, quæ dicit quod sacerdos benedicens candelas seu palmas stabit versus austrum, cum ordinale Sarum dicat ad orientem. Similiter, dicendo orationes super populum feria iiij cinerum, et in cœna Domini, stabit versus orientem usque ad "Absolvimus vos:" et tunc convertat se ad populum. Quæstio habetur inter multos, qualis hymnus vel versus habendus est ad secundas vesperas in octavis corporis Christi, ubi fiunt cum regimine chori. Ad hanc quæstionem quidam affirmant quod hymnus "Verbum supernum" cum versu "Posuit fines," sicut verba ordinalis videntur sonare, quod omnia fiant sicut in octavis sine regimine chori, præter Responsorium. Sed hanc opinionem simplicem et male intellectam venerabiles Cardinales Ecclesiæ sancti Pauli destruunt, et

refutant tanquam erroneam in hæc verba. Si, inquiunt, in octavis corporis Christi omnia fiant, sicut in prima die præter Responsorium, ergo de necessitate oportet concedere quod dicitur hymnus "Sacris solemniis" cum versu: "Panem de cœlo," quæ dicebantur ad secundas vesperas in prima die. Et vere istorum assertio censetur fore verissima et ab omnibus observanda: sinautem verba ordinalis non sunt vera, quod dicere est absurdum.

¶ Item, in vigilia Epyphaniæ in laudibus semper dicitur capitulum, "Apparuit benignitas," secundum ecclesiam Sarum.

¶ Item, in die Sancti Quintini ad omnes horas dicitur Oratio, "Sancti martyris tui Quintini," et si dominica fuerit, tunc in summa missa dicitur de sancto Quintino, Oratio, "Deus qui ecclesiam tuam," secundum Sarum. ¶ Item, in die Sancti Nychomedis martyris in mense Junii, ad omnes horas dicitur Oratio, "Deus qui nos beati Nychomedis." etc. sed ad missam, omnes orationes de communi unius martyris dicuntur secundum Sarum.

¶ Item ad memoriam sancti Aniani, in die sancti Hugonis ad vesperas et matutinas, Oratio, "Deus qui nos beati Aniani." &c. Sed ad missam dicitur Oratio, "Deus qui sanctam hujus diei," secundum Sarum. ¶ Item, illa oratia quæ scribitur in diversis missalibus et portiforiis in die Sancti Machuti pontificis non est Sarum, sed ista sequens oratio ad omnes horas et in missa est dicenda. Oratio. "Omnipotens sempiterne Deus, populi tui preces exaudi, ut intercessione beati Machuti confessoris tui atque pontificis, cujus hodie annuam festivitatem recolimus, cum temporalibus incrementis æternæ prosperitatis capiamus augmentum. Per Dominum."

¶ Item, quodcunque festum sanctorum infra octavas cum regimine chori contingentium, semper illud festum habebit utrasque vesperas nisi quando in sabbato evenerit: tunc vesperæ erunt de dominica, et memoria de festo: nisi tale fuerit festum quod primas vesperas habere non potuit. Et nisi quando tale festum contigerit in sabbato infra octavas ascensionis: tunc vesperæ erunt de festo, et memoria de octavis et nihil de dominica.

¶ Si festum omnium sanctorum in dominica contigerit, tunc sub silentio fiant duæ memoriæ, scilicet de dominica et de Trinitate, secundum ordinale Sarum. ¶ Similiter in die omnium Sanctorum quacunque feria contigerit, vesperæ, matutinæ, et omnes horæ de sancta Maria dicantur extra chorum cum memoriis consuetis. ¶ Quandocunque per totum annum fit plenum servitium de commemoratione beatæ Mariæ, semper dicantur ad matutinas primæ benedictiones absque ulla variatione. In dominicis semper dicitur missa dominicalis nisi in tempore paschali, et nisi festum cum regimine chori impediat: tunc missa dominicalis dicitur in aliqua feria per hebdomadam. Si vero nulla feria vacaverit, tunc si aliquid festum iij lectionum in illa hebdomada contigerit, totum officium fiat de festo, usque ad missam quæ erit de dominica. Et secunda oratio erit de festo, et hoc per totum annum, nisi aliqua dominica differatur.

¶ Si dedicatio alicujus ecclesiæ a die circumcisionis usque ad octavam diem Epyphaniæ inclusive forte contigerit, tunc ad utrasque vesperas dedicationis dicantur antiphonæ, "Tecum principium," et cætera sequentes cum psalmis eisdem appropriatis. Et cætera omnia fiant de dedicatione, præter completorium quod dicetur secundum exigentiam temporis, sive de nativi-

tate, sive de octavis Epyphaniæ. Et octavæ dedicationis fiant sine regimine chori usque ad viij diem, et ibi fiant ix. lectiones.

¶ Si aliqua ecclesia consecrata et dedicata fuerit in honore alicujus sancti, qui habet octavas sine regimine chori in ecclesia Sarum: Ad instar Sancti Johannis Baptistæ et Sancti Martini: tunc in illa ecclesia octavæ illius festi erunt cum regimine chori, et quotidie dicitur completorium sicut in prima die. Et dies viij habebit Invitatorium triplex, cum regimine chori et ix lectiones. Item ista rubrica est vera secundum usum Sarum: quando festum sancti Lamberti in dominica contigerit, fiant mediæ lectiones de festo. Et tamen ubi agitur de festo loci rubrica non habet locum, quia oportet ex necessitate, ut ibi tota cantetur historia.

¶ Item illa quæ communiter ponitur in missalibus pro missa "Salus populi" cantanda, est generalis pro omnibus ecclesiis, diverso tamen respectu celebranda. Nam clerici ecclesiæ Sarum cantant illam missam pro fratribus et sororibus et benefactoribus illius ecclesiæ. ¶ Ita, quilibet sacerdos parochialis tenetur dicere missam illam pro parochianis suis. Et sacerdotes stipendiarii pro amicis et benefactoribus suis, a quibus accipiunt stipendia sua: hoc dico secundum opinionem meam. Et dico assertive et certius est omni certo, quod omne collegium totius regni plus tenetur orare et dicere missam illam "Salus populi," pro fratribus et sororibus benefactoribus proprii capituli quam Sarum, seu alicujus alieni. Qui aliter sapit, sapiat: sufficit mihi exonerare conscientiam meam. Item illa duo verba quæ ponuntur in multis festis, sic: *Invitatorium triplex*, nihil oneris imponunt sacerdotibus qui dicunt officium suum sine nota: sed solum pertinent ad illos

qui cantant officium cum nota: et obligaverunt se ad custumarium Sarum.

¶ Sequens cantus "Jam lucis orto sidere" nunquam cantatur ad primam alicujus sancti in choro Sarum.

¶ Quando missa dominicalis in die dominica, vel in j. feria cantata fuerit, tunc si iij. feria vacaverit, semper dicatur missa "Salus populi" in ipsa iij feria. Ita tamen quod propriæ epistolæ, et evangelia quæ pro feriis intitulantur, propter missam "Salus populi," vel missam, "Nos autem gloriari," per totum annum non omittantur.

¶ Quacunque feria per hebdomadam conceptionis vel purificationis beatæ Mariæ festa contigerint, nihilominus fiat plenum servitium de commemoratione ejusdem in alia feria ejusdem hebdomadæ, et hoc in sabbato si fieri potest. Ita tamen quod nulla fiat memoria ad secundas vesperas festi, de commemoratione in crastino facienda. ¶ Similiter fiat post octavas assumptionis et nativitatis ejusdem plenum servitium in eadem hebdomada, si fieri poterit. ¶ Ut autem plura brevi sermone concludam. Dico assertive quod illa quæ scribuntur in custumario, seu consuetudinario ecclesiæ Sarum, de dignitate festorum, de pluralitate benedictionum, de termino quatuor temporum, de velo quadragesimali, de cereo paschali, de sepulchro habendo, sunt generaliter observanda in omnibus ecclesiis quæ non possunt de congruo omitti. ¶ Cætera vero quæ in illo scribuntur, videlicet de diversitate vestimentorum, de iiij rectoribus chori habendis, de processionibus ad altaria faciendis, de antiphonis in superiori gradu vel inferiori incipiendis, de Responsoriis a tribus vel duobus cantandis, de quinque vel quatuor pulsationibus ad vesperas, solummodo pertinent ad clericos ecclesiæ Sarum, et ad omnes qui voto vel juramento

se obligaverunt ad talia perficienda. Probatur ista assertio esse vera per venerabiles viros ac patres canonicos ecclesiæ sancti Pauli Londonensis, qui totum officium divinum in cantando et legendo observant, secundum usum Sarum ecclesiæ. Sed de cærimoniis vel observationibus ejusdem nihil curantes: sed custodiunt antiquas observantias in ecclesia sancti Pauli a primordio illic usitatas.

¶ In die Pentecostes et per hebdomadam infra canonem missæ hæc est vera litera. "In primis gloriosæ semper virginis Mariæ genitricis Dei, et Domini nostri Jesu Christi." Plures libri habent "ejusdem Dei," et sic est ibi error secundum quosdam. ¶ Infra septuagesimam dicitur sic sequentia, si contingat "Letabundus exultet fidelis chorus," die ista.

¶ In omnibus exsequiis mortuorum in secundo nocturno dicitur Versus: "In memoria æterna erit justus," non dicitur "Erunt justi," in illo loco. ¶ Item in iij lectione mortuorum legatur sic: "Et in pulverem deduces me," non "Reduces me." ¶ In v. lectione mortuorum legatur sic: "Recede paululum ab eo," non dicatur ergo "Secede." ¶ Item in viii lectione mortuorum legatur sic: "Vel certe sculpantur in silice," non dicatur "celte." ¶ In ix lectione mortuorum legatur sic: "Dimitte me ut plangam paululum," non dicatur ergo, "Neque Domine" secundum usum Sarum. ¶ In die purificationis Beatæ Mariæ in epistola, et in capitulo, ad utrasque vesperas et ad matutinas, legatur sic: "Ecce ego mitto angelum meum qui preparabit viam ante faciem meam," non "Tuam." ¶ Item in secundo sabbato quadragesimæ in epistola legatur sic: "Auditis Esau sermonibus patris infremuit clamore magno," non dicatur "irriguit" neque "irrugiit." ¶ Item in epistola, et ad

horas unius doctoris dicitur sic: "Et in sono eorum dulces fecit modos," non "modulos" secundum Sarum. ¶ Item in festis sanctorum Edwardi, Benedicti, Leonardi, Egidii, et hujusmodi in sequentia dicitur sic: "Ave inclite præsul Edwarde." Nunquam enim dicitur "Ave inclyte confessor" in Ecclesia Sarum. ¶ In festis sanctarum Agnetis, Agathæ, et Katherinæ, dicitur capitulum: "Confitebor tibi Domine Rex." ¶ In festo sanctæ Agnetis secundo dicitur capitulum "Domine Deus meus." ¶ In festo sanctæ Mariæ Magdalenæ ad horam ix dicitur versus: "Adducentur regi virgines" secundum ordinale expresse. ¶ In secundo hymno Mariæ Magdalenæ dicitur sic: "Intus plena vero die nescit ubi veritas," secundum Sarum. Multi libri habent: "Nescit nisi veritas" et falsa est litera. ¶ Item in octavis apostolorum Petri et Pauli dicitur oratio sic: "Deus cujus dextra beatum Petrum ambulantem," etc. non dicatur "apostolum" secundum Sarum. ¶ Item in die Epyphaniæ dicitur "Benedicamus Domino," cum cantu. Versus "Balaan," qui est septimus versus sequentiæ illius diei, secundum ordinale expresse. ¶ Item quando extra quadragesimam dicuntur vigiliæ mortuorum ferialiter cum tribus lectionibus, tunc extra conventum singillatim et privatim dicatur commendatio.

¶ Item in festo apostolorum Petri et Pauli, et in commemoratione sancti Pauli, in laudibus dicatur sequens cantus: "Exultet cœlum laudibus."

¶ In omnibus festis duplicibus in xl. contingentibus, pulsetur ad completorium una vice tantum. ¶ Et in vigilia Paschæ pulsetur ad completorium, cum duabus campanis bina vice. Male scribunt scribentes, dominica in octavis Paschæ, quia dies Paschæ et dies Pent. non habent octavum diem secundum rationale divino-

rum. Nam solennitas Paschæ incipit in Sabbato sancto ad "Gloria in excelsis," et finitur Sabbato sequente ante missam.

¶ Pro declaratione dicendorum notandum in primis, quod in primordio usus Sarum usque ad tempora moderna, commemorationes Sanctæ Mariæ et festi loci, non habebantur infra adventum Domini et septuagesimam: veritas hujus assertionis patet in omnibus libris antiquis: ubi omni sabbato antiphona super "Benedictus" habet suum "Euouæ," id est "sæculorum amen," usque hodie annotatum: quod frustra fieret si commemoratio ibi fuisset. Patet etiam veritas per exemplum. Nam a prima fundatione ecclesiæ Eboracensis, usque ad tempora magistri Johannis Kempe Eboracensis archiepiscopi et Cardinalis Angliæ: in illa ecclesia nulla commemoratio agebatur infra adventum et septuagesimam. Ipse enim erat primus Archiepiscopus qui illas commemorationes infra Provinciam suam prædictis temporibus instituit, sicut testatur magister Thomas Gascoyne doctor illius Provinciæ devotissimus. Quando illæ commemorationes non agebantur, tunc omnes feriæ per adventum et septuagesimam habuerunt suas lectiones cum propriis titulis merito annotatis. Quia vero duæ commemorationes nunc habendæ sunt, non est necesse ut tanta pluralitas fiat lectionum scribendarum.

¶ Jam sequitur quæstio, qualiter vel quomodo omnes lectiones de biblia extractæ sunt legendæ. Pro ista quæstione solvenda, primo ponenda sunt nuda verba ordinalis Sarum, de verbo in verbum, tam pro adventu quam pro "Deus omnium:" et postea de similibus simile erit judicium.

¶ Rubrica de adventu. "Per totum adventum legantur lectiones de prophetia ysaye quando de temporali

agitur:" nec majus nec minus scribitur, nisi in secundo et iij nocturno dominicis diebus: et nisi in .iiij. et .vj. feriis, et sabbato iiij. temporum.

¶ Rubrica pro historia "Deus omnium:" "Hac die dominica incipiatur liber regum, et legatur usque ad primam dominicam prius quinto Kl. Augusti:" nec majus nec minus habetur in ordinali Sarum, quando de temporali agitur. In legenda Sarum pro dominicis et feriis per adventum ponuntur .lxvj. lectiones. Et pro dominicis et feriis historiæ "Deus omnium," ponuntur Centum et. xxxvj. lectiones. Cum revera pro tota illa historia sufficerent lectiones .lxxx. quia impossibile est quod durante illa historia fiat septies servitium de feria. Quæsitum est ergo a clericis in usu Sarum expertissimis et fide dignis, qualiter et quomodo et quo ordine lectiones de temporali per totum annum sunt legendæ. Et responderunt in scriptis, quod omnes lectiones habent legi secundum titulationem feriarum et dominicarum per totum annum: videlicet, quod in secunda dominica legantur lectiones de eadem dominica: et in iiij dominica legantur lectiones de iiij dominica. Et sic saltando omittendæ sunt omnes intermediæ lectiones, sive de dominica iij, sive de feriis ejusdem tertiæ dominicæ. Sed quod prædicta responsio sit erronea atque stulta, patet per ipsum ordinale per omnes rubricas in prima quarta feria adventus annotatas in hæc verba. "Si aliquod festum sanctorum in aliquam prædictarum feriarum contigerit, de quo fieri debeat servitium seu aliqua memoria facta fuerit in eisdem: Deinceps non servetur ordo feriarum in lectionibus legendis, et versiculis et Responsoriis cantandis in feriis subsequentibus, sed servetur ordo versuum et lectionum." Ecce quam manifeste ordinale dicit quod lectiones debentur

secundum ordinem legi, et non secundum titulationem feriarum. Quod autem lectiones de temporali per totum annum debent legi per ordinem, patet palam per verba ordinalis prius posita, quæ nullam faciunt mentionem de titulis dominicarum neque feriarum. Confirmatur hæc assertio esse vera per hoc maxime, quod quælibet prima dominica tantum, omnium historiarum per totum annum habet titulum expressum suæ inchoationis, sic: "Verba ysaie filii Amos": vel sic: "Fuit vir in ramatha:" vel sic: "Vir erat in terra Hus." Cæteræ vero dominicæ mediæ ejusdem historiæ, nullum habent titulum. Excepta sola historia, "Domine ne in ira." Ergo necesse videtur et congruum, ut omnes lectiones cujuslibet historiæ legantur per ordinem et non per saltum. Si quis faceret unam novam legendam de usu Sarum, modo quando duæ commemorationes communiter habentur, et aliquando tres: et scribi faceret pro historia "Deus omnium," centum xxxvj lectiones pro dominicis et feriis, merito fatuus diceretur: cum absque dubio .lxx. lectiones sufficerent ad plenum pro historia illa, secundum verba ordinalis prædicta et secundum veram experientiam. Nam audeo affirmare quod in legenda Sarum, in diversis historiis ponuntur ducentæ lectiones quæ nunquam fuerunt lectæ, nec in futurum erunt legendæ in ecclesia Sarum.

¶ Conclusio finalis.

Omnibus præmissis sagaciter et diligenter pensatis, consultius et melius fere dignoscitur sequi verba ipsius ordinalis, legendo per totum annum omnes lectiones de biblia extractas secundum ordinem lectionum, non secundum titulos et rubricas dominicarum seu feriarum neque per saltum. Quis vero fuerit qui distinctiones lectionum et titulos earum, vel qua auctoritate fecerit,

usque hodie ignoratur. Melius est enim tenere certum quam sequi incertum. Hoc etiam dico cum affirmatione, quod in omnibus feriis et festis .iij. lect. sine regimine chori, per totum annum ad vesperas et matutinas de die, post memoriam de sancta Maria, habenda est etiam memoria de festo loci. Et istam opinionem sequitur dominus Johannes Goode, Cardinalis sancti Pauli Londonensis. Et capella sive ecclesia sancti Martini de graunde. Cum fuerint xxij dominicæ, et litera dominicalis .C. quære istam rubricam post "Deus omnium," et ibi invenies quod missa dominicalis debet cantari in festis trium lectionum.

Explicit Defensorium Directorii.

Index.

Some Errors to be corrected.

		For	Read
Vol. 1.	p. 19. l. 16.	hanc + te. .	hanc + dico te.
	p. 22. last line.	eius vnicum .	ejus unicum.
	p. 38. l. 4.	Leuaui . . .	levavi.
	p. 49. l. 14.	conjungatque	conjungat, implentque.
	p. 94. l. 10.	At occultis .	ab occultis.
	p. 126. l. 18.	cemeteree . .	cœmeteria.
	p. 201. l. 5.	ecclesim . .	ecclesiam.
Vol. 2.	p. xxv. l. 6.	here . . .	ere.
	p. 48. l. 15.	the forȝerdis .	thi forȝerdis.

C. Whittingham, Chiswick.